



This is a digital copy of a book that was preserved for generations on library shelves before it was carefully scanned by Google as part of a project to make the world's books discoverable online.

It has survived long enough for the copyright to expire and the book to enter the public domain. A public domain book is one that was never subject to copyright or whose legal copyright term has expired. Whether a book is in the public domain may vary country to country. Public domain books are our gateways to the past, representing a wealth of history, culture and knowledge that's often difficult to discover.

Marks, notations and other marginalia present in the original volume will appear in this file - a reminder of this book's long journey from the publisher to a library and finally to you.

Usage guidelines

Google is proud to partner with libraries to digitize public domain materials and make them widely accessible. Public domain books belong to the public and we are merely their custodians. Nevertheless, this work is expensive, so in order to keep providing this resource, we have taken steps to prevent abuse by commercial parties, including placing technical restrictions on automated querying.

We also ask that you:

- + *Make non-commercial use of the files* We designed Google Book Search for use by individuals, and we request that you use these files for personal, non-commercial purposes.
- + *Refrain from automated querying* Do not send automated queries of any sort to Google's system: If you are conducting research on machine translation, optical character recognition or other areas where access to a large amount of text is helpful, please contact us. We encourage the use of public domain materials for these purposes and may be able to help.
- + *Maintain attribution* The Google "watermark" you see on each file is essential for informing people about this project and helping them find additional materials through Google Book Search. Please do not remove it.
- + *Keep it legal* Whatever your use, remember that you are responsible for ensuring that what you are doing is legal. Do not assume that just because we believe a book is in the public domain for users in the United States, that the work is also in the public domain for users in other countries. Whether a book is still in copyright varies from country to country, and we can't offer guidance on whether any specific use of any specific book is allowed. Please do not assume that a book's appearance in Google Book Search means it can be used in any manner anywhere in the world. Copyright infringement liability can be quite severe.

About Google Book Search

Google's mission is to organize the world's information and to make it universally accessible and useful. Google Book Search helps readers discover the world's books while helping authors and publishers reach new audiences. You can search through the full text of this book on the web at <http://books.google.com/>



VALUABLE LAW WORKS

PUBLISHED BY

STEVENS AND SONS

(LATE STEVENS AND NORTON),

119, CHANCERY LANE, LONDON, W.C.

OCTOBER, 1877.

Prentice's Proceedings in an Action in the Queen's Bench,
Common Pleas, and Exchequer Divisions of the High Court of Justice. By SAMUEL PRENTICE, Esq., Q.C. *Royal 12mo. 1877. Price cloth. (Nearly ready.)*

Arnould on the Law of Marine Insurance. Fifth Edition.
By DAVID MACLACHLAN, Esq., Barrister-at-Law. 2 vols. *Royal 8vo. 1877. Price 3l. cloth.*

Smith's Mercantile Law.—A Compendium of Mercantile Law. By the late JOHN WILLIAM SMITH, Esq. *Ninth Edition.* By G. M. DOWDESWELL, of the Inner Temple, Esq., one of Her Majesty's Counsel. *Royal 8vo. 1877. Price 1l. 18s. cloth.*

Elmer's Practice in Lunacy.—Sixth Edition. By JOSEPH ELMER, of the Office of the Masters in Lunacy. *8vo. 1877. Price 2ls. cloth.*

Palmer's Company Precedents.—Conveyancing and other Forms and Precedents relating to Companies' incorporated under the Companies' Acts, 1862 and 1867. Arranged as follows:—Agreements, Memoranda of Association, Articles of Association, Resolutions, Notices, Certificates, Provisional Orders of Board of Trade, Debentures, Reconstruction, Amalgamation, Petitions, Orders. With Copious Notes. By FRANCIS BEAUFORT PALMER, of the Inner Temple, Esq., Barrister-at-Law. *Demy 8vo. 1877. Price 1l. 5s. cloth.*

"The precedents are as a rule exceedingly well drafted. All the notes have been elaborated with a thoroughly scientific knowledge of the principles of company law, as well as with copious references to the cases substantiating the principles."—*Law Journal*, June 23, 1877.

"To those concerned in getting up companies, the assistance given by Mr. Palmer must be very valuable, because he does not confine himself to bare precedent, but by intelligent and learned commentary lights up, as it were, each step that he takes. There is an elaborate index, and the work is one which must commend itself to the profession."—*Law Times*, June 8, 1877.

Goddard's Treatise on the Law of Easements.—Second Edition. By JOHN LEYBOURN GODDARD, of the Middle Temple, Esq., Barrister-at-Law. *Demy 8vo. 1877. Price 16s. cloth.*

* * The Author was appointed by Her Majesty's Digest of Law Commissioners to prepare a specimen Digest of the Law of Easements.

"The book is invaluable; where the cases are silent the author has taken pains to ascertain what the law would be if brought into question."—*Law Journal*.

"Nowhere has the subject been treated so exhaustively, and we may add, so scientifically, as by Mr. Goddard. We recommend it to the most careful study of the law student, as well as to the library of the practitioner."—*Law Times*.

Greenwood's Manual of Conveyancing.—A Manual of the Practice of Conveyancing, showing the present Practice relating to the daily routine of Conveyancing in Solicitors' Offices. To which are added Concise Common Forms and Precedents in Conveyancing, Conditions of Sale, Conveyances, and all other Assurances in constant use. Fifth Edition. By H. N. CAPEL, Esq., B.A., LL.B., Solicitor. *Demy 8vo. 1877. Price 15s. cloth.*

"The information under these heads is just of that ordinary practical kind which is learned from experience, and is not to be gathered from treatises. A careful study of these pages would probably arm a diligent clerk with as much useful knowledge as he might otherwise take years of desultory questioning and observing to acquire."—*Solicitors' Journal*.

Smith's Real and Personal Property.—A Compendium of the Law of Real and Personal Property, primarily connected with Conveyancing. Designed as a second book for Students, and as a digest of the most useful learning for Practitioners. By JOSIAH W. SMITH, B.C.L., Q.C., Judge of County Courts. *Fifth Edition.* In 2 convenient volumes. *8vo. 1877. Price 2l. 2s. cloth. (Nearly ready.)*

"He has given to the student a book which he may read over and over again with profit and pleasure."—*Law Times*.

"The work before us will, we think, be found of very great service to the practitioner."—*Solicitors' Journal*.

"I know of no volume which so entirely fulfils the requirements of a student's text book."—*From Dr. ROLLIN's Lecture.*

Theobald on Wills.—A Concise Treatise on the Construction of Wills, with Table of Cases, and full Index. By H. S. THEOBALD, of the Inner Temple, Esq., Barrister-at-Law, and Fellow of Magdalen College, Oxford. Demy 8vo. 1876. Price 1l. cloth.

"This is a book of great ability and value. It bears on every page traces of care and sound judgment. It is certain to prove of great practical usefulness, for it supplies a want which was beginning to be distinctly felt."—*Solicitors' Journal*, February 24, 1877.

"His arrangement being good, and his statement of the effect of the decisions being clear, his work cannot fail to be of practical utility, and as such we can commend it to the attention of the profession."—*Law Times*, December 23, 1876.

"Includes within the compass of a thick octavo volume the whole body of law relating to testamentary disposition with leading cases down to the most recent time."—*Daily News*, Dec. 26, 1876.

Walker's Treatise on Banking Law.—Including the Crossed Checks Act, 1876, with Dissertations thereon; also references to some American Cases, and full Index. By J. DOUGLAS WALKER, of Lincoln's Inn, Esq., Barrister-at-Law. Demy 8vo. 1877. Price 14s. cloth.

"Persons who are interested in banking law may be guided out of many a difficulty by consulting Mr. Walker's volume."—*Law Times*, May 19, 1877.

Pollock's Digest of the Law of Partnership.—By FREDERICK POLLOCK, of Lincoln's Inn, Esq., Barrister-at-Law. Author of "Principles of Contract at Law and in Equity." Demy 8vo. 1877. Price 8s. 6d. cloth.

"Mr. Pollock's work appears eminently satisfactory; the book is praiseworthy in design, scholarly and complete in execution."—*Saturday Review*, May 5, 1877.

Pollock's Principles of Contract at Law and in Equity; being a Treatise on the General Principles relating to the Validity of Agreements, with a special view to the comparison of Law and Equity; and with references to the Indian Contract Act, and occasionally to American and Foreign Law. By FREDERICK POLLOCK, of Lincoln's Inn, Esq., Barrister-at-Law. Demy 8vo. 1876. Price 1l. 4s. cloth.

The Lord Chief Justice in his Judgment in "*Metropolitan Railway Company v. Brogden and Others*," said, "The Law is well put by Mr. Frederick Pollock in his very able and learned work on Contracts."—*Vide "THE TIMES,"* Feb. 19, 1877.

Russell's Treatise on Crimes and Misdemeanors.—*Fifth Edition.* By SAMUEL PRENTICE, Esq., one of Her Majesty's Counsel. 3 vols. Royal 8vo. 1877. Price 5l. 15s. 6d. cloth.

"We may safely assert that the fifth edition of 'Russell on Crimes' has, under the careful hand of Mr. Prentice, fully reached the standard attained to by the preceding editions."—*Law Journal*, January 27, 1877.

"No more trustworthy authority, or more exhaustive expositor than 'Russell' can be consulted."—*Law Magazine*, February, 1877.

"We are amazed at the patience, industry and skill which are exhibited in the collection and arrangement of all this mass of learning."—*The Times*, December 26, 1876.

Morgan's Acts and Orders, 1876.—The Statutes, General Orders, and Rules of Court relating to the Practice, Pleading, and Jurisdiction of the Supreme Court of Judicature, particularly with reference to the Chancery Division and the Actions assigned thereto. With Copious Notes. *Fifth Edition.* Carefully revised and adapted to the new Practice. By GEORGE OSBORNE MORGAN, M.P., one of Her Majesty's Counsel, and CHALONER WILLIAM CHUTE, of Lincoln's Inn, Barrister-at-Law, and late Fellow of Magdalen College, Oxford. Demy 8vo. 1876. Price 1l. 10s. cloth.

"This new edition will maintain and enhance the high reputation deservedly gained by the original work."—*Law Magazine*, February, 1877.

"In the shape in which it now appears we have no doubt this edition will meet with a very favourable reception by the profession, and will exceed in demand any of its predecessors."—*Law Journal*, December 30, 1876.

"This edition of Mr. Morgan's treatise must, we believe, be the most popular with the profession."—*Law Times*, December 9, 1876.

Boyd's Merchant Shipping Laws; being a consolidation of all the Merchant Shipping and Passenger Acts from 1854 to 1876 inclusive; with Notes of all the leading English and American Cases on the subjects affected by Legislation, and an Appendix containing the New Rules issued in October, 1876; forming a complete Treatise on Maritime Law. By A. C. BOYD, LL.B., of the Inner Temple, Esq., Barrister-at-Law, and Midland Circuit. Demy 8vo. 1876. Price 1l. 5s. cloth.

"Mr. Boyd confines himself to short, and as far as we can judge, correct statements of the effect of actual decisions."—*Solicitors' Journal*, January 20, 1877.

"The great desideratum is obviously a good index, and this Mr. Boyd has taken particular care to supply. We can recommend the work as a very useful compendium of shipping law."—*Law Times*, December 30, 1876.

"For practical purposes the work now produced by Mr. Boyd has accomplished almost all that could be desired in a legislative code. . . . The value of such a work can hardly be over estimated."—*Irish Law Times*, December 9, 1876.

L. Eng. C. 28.e

Ensemble 2.

CW .U.K.

X 540

G 578a2

A TREATISE
ON
THE LAW OF EASEMENTS.

BY
JOHN LEYBOURN GODDARD, ESQ.

OF THE MIDDLE TEMPLE, BARRISTER-AT-LAW.



SECOND EDITION

LONDON :
STEVENS AND SONS, 119, CHANCERY LANE,
Law Publishers and Booksellers.

1877.

LONDON :
STEVENS AND RICHARDSON, PRINTERS, 5, GREAT QUEEN STREET,
LINCOLN'S INN FIELDS, W.C.

PREFACE.



ON the publication of the second edition of this treatise I may be permitted again to refer to my original work on the law of easements, as it was from that the present book took its origin. In the year 1867 I was appointed by the late Digest of Law Commissioners to prepare one of the three specimens of digests they were desirous of having made, in order to test the practicability of making a digest of the whole law of England, and to ascertain the best form and mode of executing that great work. The three subjects upon which the Commissioners determined to perform their experiment were Bills of Exchange, Mortgages, and Easements, and the subject on which I was appointed to write was Easements.

To prepare this specimen digest I made a complete search through the whole of the common law and equity reports from the time of Queen Elizabeth to the then present date, the number of volumes being upwards of eight hundred; each case I found on the subject was carefully read, and, with notes of its subject matter, registered, and I wrote my specimen digest from the materials thus collected. On the completion of my work the Commissioners made their report, in which they recommended that the digest of the English law should be proceeded with. As there were no signs of

this recommendation being immediately carried out, and as the specimen digests were not published as it was expected they would be after revision by the Commissioners, I determined to write the present treatise on the subject to which I had devoted so much attention. I adopted the same general plan for my book that I had used for my specimen digest, as I believed it embraced the whole subject of the law of easements, and yet did not admit collateral topics, a fault to which I cannot but think some text-books have a tendency. The form of the text was necessarily changed, but the divisions into chapters and sections were retained. Thus the whole subject will be found divided into five chapters, explaining—first, the nature of easements; secondly, the various modes of acquiring them; thirdly, their extent and mode of user; fourthly, their disturbance and the remedies appointed by law for such injuries; and fifthly, their extinction, suspension and revival. As, however, many principles of law apply to easements of all kind, but some apply only to easements relating to the air, light, support, water, or ways, it was necessary to divide each chapter into two parts or sections, one relating to easements generally, and the other to these special kinds of easements, and in the second section of each chapter to treat of each of these particular easements separately. This will explain the arrangement of my work.

Though I believe the arrangement adopted enabled my book to embrace the whole subject of easements, it has been my endeavour to avoid wandering into collateral topics. This has been one great aim I had in view, both when I wrote for the Digest of Law Commission and also when I composed this work; but it was frequently difficult to know where exactly to draw the line to mark the proper limits of devia-

tion, and yet to keep from straying into bye-paths, for there are many rights of a character closely allied to easements—for instance, *profits à prendre* and highways,—and many wrongs to which disturbance of easements has a tendency to lead—as trespass and nuisances,—which hold out strong inducement to wander from the straight path and say something of those other matters in passing. The very favourable reception which my work has met with, although the ground on which it treads was already occupied by another treatise of acknowledged merit, leads me to think I did not do wrong in framing my work on the plan I adopted.

It remains for me merely to add that all the cases which have appeared in the Law Reports, or the Law Journal Reports, up to the end of 1876, are included in this edition, and two or three cases more recently reported have been introduced as the book was going through the press; and for every case cited a reference has been given to the Law Journal Reports, if the case is reported there, in addition to the reference to the regular series, or to the Law Reports, in which the same case appears. It may also be added that the new method of citing the Law Reports appointed since the formation of the High Court of Justice has been adopted.

J. L. G.

2, HARCOURT BUILDINGS, TEMPLE.

March, 1877.

TABLE OF CONTENTS.

CHAPTER I.

ON THE NATURE OF EASEMENTS.

SECT. 1.—*On the Nature of Easements generally.*

	PAGE
Misuse of the word "Easement"	1
Definition of "Easement"	1
"Natural Rights"	2
"Licences"	3
An easement is a <i>privilege</i>	4
Without <i>profit</i>	7
No easements in gross	7
"Dominant" and "Servient" tenements and owners	10
Dominant and servient tenements <i>distinct</i>	10
Easements beneficial to dominant tenement	13
No easement for benefit of servient tenement	15
Obligation on servient owner to suffer or refrain from doing something	16
Customs	17
New species of easements	21
Easements adverse to natural rights... ..	23
Inconsistent easements	24
Subordinate easements	25
Easements of necessity	25
When easements of necessity are permitted	26

SECT. 2.—*On the Nature of Particular Easements.*

AIR.

Rights in connection with air	28
Free passage of air	29
Purity of air	29
Right to pollute air	29

	PAGE
Limit of the natural right to purity of air	29
Pollution of air, when justifiable	31

LIGHT.

Light, air, and water	31
Right to open windows to admit light and air	32
Right to have light and air unobstructed	33
Right to light and air is an easement	34

SUPPORT.

Natural right to support	34
Nature of the natural right to support	35
Natural right to support is absolute and unlimited	35
Deprivation of natural right to support by statute	36
Effect on natural right to support of building and excavating	37
Support from underground water to surface land	39
Support from underground water to surface water	39
Easement of support for buildings	40
Easement of support for excavated land	42
Effect of contiguity of buildings	42
Right to deprive land of support	43

WATER.

Easements in connection with water	44
Natural and artificial streams	44
Water from a natural source in a natural course	44
In an artificial course	44
Artificial supply to natural stream	48
Natural rights and easements in water	48
"Riparian" land, owners, proprietors, and rights	48
Riparian rights incident to the whole riparian estate	48
Partition of a riparian estate	50
Grant of riparian rights	50
Intermittent streams	50
Obligation of landowner at the source of a stream	50
Course of stream must be known and defined	51
Natural right to the flow of water	52
Natural right altered by easements	53
<i>Wright v. Howard</i>	53

TABLE OF CONTENTS.

ix

	PAGE
Right to have streams diverted	54
Diversion of flood-water	55
Diversion of the flow of the sea	56
Tidal rivers	57
Right to pour water over land	58
Flow of underground water	58
<i>Acton v. Blundell</i>	58
Water collected in a well	61
Underground water affecting surface streams	62
Natural right to purity of water	63
Purity of water trickling over land or percolating through the soil	64
The right to take water for use	64
Natural right to use water	65
Limit to natural right to use and consume water	65
Nature of the right to take water	66

WAYS.

No natural rights of way	68
Public and private ways	68
Effect of rights of way on rights of landowner	69
Co-existing rights of way	71
Public way over pre-existing private way	71
Ways of necessity	72
Rights of way general or limited	73

MISCELLANEOUS RIGHTS.

Attempts to create new species of easements	73
Uninterrupted prospect	74
View of a shop-window	76
Undisturbed privacy	78

CHAPTER II.

ON ACQUISITION OF EASEMENTS.

SECT. 1.—*On Acquisition of Easements generally.*

Distinction between easements and natural rights	80
Modes of creation and acquisition of easements	81
Easements must be created by deed actual or presumed	83

	PAGE
Breach of contract for an easement not under seal...	83
Grant of licences by parol	84
Implied from passive acquiescence	85
Implied from surrounding circumstances	86

ACQUISITION OF EASEMENTS BY GRANT.

Acquisition by grant, express or implied	86
Grant by one tenant to another	87
Derogation from grant by preventing an easement...	87
Estoppel from denying an easement	88
Easements may be granted for a limited time	89
Acquisition by express grant	89
Express grant by particular description	90
Express grant by general words	90
"Appurtenances," what will pass by the word	91
What will not pass	91
When <i>quasi</i> -easements will pass under general words	93
Grant of easements "used and enjoyed"	93
Easements first "used and enjoyed" during unity of ownership	94
Result of authorities as to grants by general words	98
The word "grant" not essential	99
Easements excepted or reserved in a conveyance	100
Grant at variance with an Act of Parliament	100
Grant subject to a condition	100
Implied grant of easements	100
Implied grant of easements necessary to render a grant beneficial	101
Grant presumed from surrounding circumstances	102
Presumption of lost grant after twenty years' user	103
User must have been as of right	104
Ignorance of user rebuts a presumption of a grant... ..	105
Surrounding facts to be considered in conjunction with continuance of user	105
Effect of an old agreement on presumption	106
Implied grant of apparent and continuous easements	106
Cases considered :— <i>Pyer v. Carter</i>	107
<i>Ewart v. Cochrane</i>	108
<i>Worthington v. Gimson</i>	109
<i>Pearson v. Spencer</i>	109
<i>Polden v. Bastard</i>	109
<i>Watts v. Kelson</i>	110
<i>Suffield v. Brown</i>	110
<i>Crossley v. Lightowler</i>	111
Result of the authorities	111

TABLE OF CONTENTS.

xi

ACQUISITION OF EASEMENTS BY VIRTUE OF AN ACT OF PARLIAMENT.

	PAGE
Acquisition under a statute	112
By express terms, or the apparent intention of the Act	113
Grant under a statute immediate or conditional	113

ACQUISITION OF EASEMENTS UNDER A DEVISE.

Acquisition under a devise	114
-----------------------------------	-----

ACQUISITION OF EASEMENTS BY PRESCRIPTION.

Acquisition by prescription	115
Nature of prescription at common law	115
Immemorial usage	116
Presumption after twenty years' usage	116
Presumption of grant	116
The Prescription Act	117
<i>Section 2.</i> —Ways, watercourses, and other easements	117
<i>Section 3.</i> —Light	118
Explanation of sections 2 and 3	118
Custom	118
"Way"	119
"Or other easement"	119
Uninterrupted flow of air	119
Support	121
Pollution of air	121
Easement claimed to obtain a <i>profit à prendre</i>	122
"Watercourse"	122
"Use of water"	123
Light	123
<i>Actual</i> enjoyment	123
Effect of the Prescription Act on prescription at common law	125
Legalization of previous user when an easement is acquired	126
Claims to prescriptive rights by owners in fee and occupiers of land respectively	126
Rules for computing prescriptive periods under the Act	127
<i>Section 4.</i> —Periods to be computed from "some suit or action"	127
Not from the commission of an adverse act	128
Meaning of <i>some</i> suit or action	128
User must be <i>next</i> before some suit or action	129
No such rules at common law	130
<i>Section 6.</i> —No presumption of user to be made	130

	PAGE
Presumption not prohibited when evidence of an actual grant exists ...	132
<i>Section 7.</i> —Disability of persons interested in resisting prescriptive user...	133
<i>Section 8.</i> —User during terms of life or years in the servient tenement...	133
“Other convenient watercourse”	134
Intervention of life estate, computation of period	134
Continuity of period. Exclusion of period of disability	135
Exclusion of terms for life and years, under <i>section 8</i> , when computing periods of forty years	135
The character of the user the same at common law and under the statute	136
No prescription at variance with a grant	136
No prescription at variance with a prescriptive right	138
Prescription at variance with a natural right	139
Prescription possible only when a grant can be presumed... ..	139
Easement must have been capable of being granted	140
No prescription adversely to a statute	140
No prescription if servient owner incapable of resisting user	141
The power to resist must be by reasonable means	143
Incapacity of servient owner to make a grant	144
Incapacity of dominant owner to take by grant	145
The time at which incapacity must exist in order to defeat prescription	145
No prescription if servient owner is ignorant of user	146
No prescription unless dominant and servient tenements, and the subject of an easement, are permanent	147
Prescriptive user must give title against all persons	148
User must have been “as of right”	150
Prescription Act:—user “as of right,”—“claiming right thereto”	150
<i>Bright v. Walker</i>	151
<i>Tickle v. Brown</i>	151
User must not be by permission or by stealth or precarious	153
User must be peaceable	153
Interruptions evidence against peaceable enjoyment	154
Privilege must be enjoyed in the character of an easement	154
User must be uninterrupted and continuous	155
Interruptions of three kinds	155
(a) <i>As of right</i>	155
(b) <i>As an easement</i>	157
(c) <i>In fact</i>	157
Interruptions <i>in fact</i> as at common law	157
Non-user	158
Partial interruption of user	158
Trifling and accidental interruptions	158
Suspension of user by agreement	159
Interruptions <i>in fact</i> under the Prescription Act	159
Voluntary cessation of user, and user by permission	160

TABLE OF CONTENTS.

xiii

	PAGE
Acquiescence in interruption	160
Interruption during tenancy for life	161

ACQUISITION OF EASEMENTS UNDER A CUSTOM.

Easements claimed both by prescription and under a custom	162
Claims by custom under the Prescription Act	162
Must be reasonable and certain	163

SECT. 2.—On Acquisition of Particular Easements.

AIR.

Two kinds of easements	163
Uninterrupted flow of air	164
Prescriptive right	164
Prescription Act	164
Common Law	165
Right to pollute air	165
Implied grant	165
Prescriptive right	165

LIGHT.

Acquisition of right to uninterrupted light and air... ..	166
No grant implied from suffering windows to be opened	167
When a grant is implied	168
Sale of house reserving adjoining land	168
Sale of land reserving house	168
Sale of house and land simultaneously	169
Covenant for quiet enjoyment	169
Prescription Act	169
"Actual enjoyment"	169
Ancient custom of London	170
Prescriptive rights to light now depend solely on the statute	170
Doubts whether prescriptive rights now depend solely on the statute	172
Enjoyment "as of right"	173
Capability of resisting enjoyment	175
Enjoyment in character of an easement	175
Light to open ground	176
Light to shop-windows	176
Extraordinary light for special purposes	177
Light increased by reflection	179

SUPPORT.

	PAGE
Easements of support	180
How acquired	180
Implied grant on sale of land reserving subsoil	181
Implied reservation on grant of subsoil reserving the surface land ...	182
Mining leases	183
No right by custom or prescription to destroy support	184
Railway Clauses Consolidation Act	184
Support from underground water	186
Support for buildings	187
Right by implied grant	187
Right by prescription	188
How can a grant be presumed?	189
No prescriptive right to support from buildings	190

WATER.

Acquisition of water-rights	193
By grant	193
By prescription	193
Streams and pools must be defined and permanent	193
Prescriptive rights in artificial streams	194
Temporary and permanent streams	194
Prescriptive rights in temporary artificial streams	195
<i>Arkwright v. Gell</i>	195
Prescriptive rights in permanent artificial streams	198
Right to flow of underground streams	199
Diversion of streams	200
Right to pen back the water of streams	201
Pouring water over land	201
Effect of appropriation of flowing water for particular purposes	202
Appropriation of water in a well	203
Purity of water	204
Right by appropriation to purity of artificial streams	204
<i>Whaley v. Laing</i>	205
<i>Wood v. Sutcliffe</i>	207
Acquisition of right to pollute streams	209
Pollution gradually increasing	209
<i>Goldsmid v. Tunbridge Wells Improvement Commissioners</i>	210
Right to take water for use	212
Acquisition by grant or prescription	213

TABLE OF CONTENTS.

xv

WAYS.

	PAGE
Ways, how acquired	213
Grants by general words	214
Grant of ways shown in plans	214
Ways of necessity	216
Ways of necessity only when there is no other way	217
For a way of necessity a grant must be presumed	217

CHAPTER III.

ON THE EXTENT AND MODE OF USER OF EASEMENTS.

SECT. 1.—On the Extent and Mode of User of Easements generally.

Limit and mode of user of easements	219
Measure of easements granted by deed	220
Measure of easements acquired by prescription	221
Construction of grants most strongly against the grantor	221
Grant partly at variance with an Act of Parliament	222
Prescription partly at variance with an Act of Parliament	223
Easements do not hinder the consistent use of land	224
Increase of enjoyment by altering a dominant tenement	224
Right to obstruct excessive user	225
Assignment of easements	227
Repair of the subject of an easement	229

SECT. 2.—On Extent and Mode of User of Particular Easements.

AIR.

Purity of air	230
----------------------	-----

LIGHT.

Extent of prescriptive rights to light... ..	231
Extent of rights to light acquired by grant	233
Enlarging the size or increasing the number of windows	234
Altering and improving the condition of windows... ..	235

SUPPORT.

	PAGE
Natural right to support unlimited	236
Natural right to support modified by agreement	238
Limited support for buildings	238
Obligation and right to repair a supporting building	238

WATER.

Limit of natural rights to the use and flow of water	239
Use of water	239
Ordinary and extraordinary use	240
Riparian right to irrigate land	241
Use of water for manufacturing purposes	242
Prescriptive right to divert part of a stream	243
Measure of prescriptive right to pollute a stream	243
Pollution by particular means	244
Pouring dirty water over land in excess of right	245
Partition of riparian land and assignment of riparian rights	246
Assignment of riparian rights	246

WAYS.

Rights of way, general or limited	247
Measure of right of way granted by deed	247
Measure of right of way acquired by prescription	247
Rights of way of necessity co-extensive with the necessity	250
Alteration of place of access to a way	250
Rights of way to be used only in connection with the dominant tenement	
<i>Ackroyd v. Smith</i>	252
The occupier of a dominant tenement and his licensees alone to use a way	255
User of way to a place beyond the <i>locus ad quem</i>	255
Right of way to a highway	256
Decreasing the width of private ways	256
Partition of a dominant tenement	257
Way becoming impassable ;—right to deviate	259
Way periodically interrupted ;—right to deviate	260
Interruption from extraordinary cause ;—a right to deviate	261
Destruction of road ;—right to deviate	261
Want of repair ;—right to deviate	262
Obstruction by grantor ;—right to deviate	263
Right to repair a way	263
Direction of ways	264
Direction of ways of necessity	265

TABLE OF CONTENTS.

xvii

	PAGE
Variation of direction of ways of necessity	268
Grant for a continuing purpose ;—Variation of mode of user	268
Power to make ways to be exercised reasonably	268

CHAPTER IV.

ON DISTURBANCE OF EASEMENTS AND ON LEGAL REMEDIES FOR THE SAME.

SECT. 1.—*On Disturbance of Easements generally, and on Legal Remedies for the same.*

Right of freedom from disturbance	272
Actual damage requisite for cause of action in certain cases	272
Absence of damage within time limited for commencing actions... ..	273
Damage must be substantial	273
Slight damage by many persons	273
Disturbance of easements an injury to the right, which gives a cause of action... ..	273
Right to sue for disturbance of natural rights in the absence of actual damage	274
Right of action when occupier of dominant tenement alone disturbed	275
Right of action by reversioner	276
Right of action for continuing a disturbance	277
Breach of contract for an easement	278
Justification for obstructing an easement when obstructing an encroachment	279
When the Court will restrain disturbance by injunction	280
Damages—when awarded formerly by the Court of Chancery	283

SECT. 2.—*On Disturbance of Particular Easements, and on Legal Remedies for the same.*

AIR.

Right of action for obstruction of air	284
Free passage of air and light distinguished	284
Injunctions to restrain obstruction of air—when granted	285
Right of action for pollution of air	286
Pollution must be unjustifiable	286
Polluting air previously impure	287
Coming to a place where the air is polluted	287

	PAGE
Unavoidable pollution by carrying on trade	289
<i>Hole v. Barlow</i>	289
<i>Bamford v. Turnley</i>	291
Judgment of <i>Pollock</i> , C. B., in Exchequer Chamber ...	291
Judgment of <i>Bramwell</i> , B.	291
Judgment of majority of the Court	292
<i>St. Helen's Smelting Company v. Tipping</i>	294
Result of authorities	295
Public nuisances	296
Right of reversioner to sue for pollution of air	297
Acquiescence in pollution of air	297

LIGHT.

Right of action for obstruction of light	298
Restraint of obstruction by injunctions	298
Right by implied grant on sale—obstruction	300
Justification for obstructing light	301
Sufficient light for present purposes	301
Substitution of new stream of light in a different direction ...	301
Position of obstructing building	302
Enlargement of ancient lights and opening new windows ...	302
<i>Renshaw v. Bean</i>	303
<i>Hutchinson v. Copestake</i>	304
<i>Tapling v. Jones</i>	306
Action by reversioner	310
Application for injunction by a person with limited interest ...	312
Right of action against a tenant for obstructing light	312
Substantial injury requisite to support an action	313
Covenant for quiet enjoyment ;—Proof of substantial injury ...	314
Light prevented falling at angle of 45 degrees ; substantial injury ...	316
Possibility of future injury	317
Right to abate obstruction of light	320

SUPPORT.

Right to sue for disturbance of natural rights to support	322
Effect of erecting buildings	322
Right to sue for disturbance of support to buildings	323
Effect of increasing the weight of buildings	324
Right of action against a wrong-doer for removing support	326
When a cause of action for removal of support accrues	327
<i>Bonomi v. Backhouse</i>	328
Lands and Railways Clauses Acts ;—Right to sue for disturbance of support	332

TABLE OF CONTENTS.

xix

WATER.

	PAGE
Disturbance of water-rights	333
Damage necessary to support an action for obstructing and diverting a stream	333
Water diverted from a stream returned thereto	335
Obligation to keep a stream free from obstruction	336
Obstruction before the possession of a person who sues	336
Right of action for continuing the obstruction of a stream	337
Right to abate obstruction of streams	338
Disturbance of the steady flow of a stream... ..	338
Disturbance of the right to take water for use	341
Right of action for pollution of water	342
Previous pollution no justification for fouling water	344
Pollution of a stream by carrying on trade not justifiable... ..	344
When the Court will restrain pollution of water	345
Restraint of drainage of towns if streams are polluted	345
Riparian owners must prove injury in that character	347
Pollution of underground water	347
Right of action for pollution in the absence of right to use water	347

WAYS.

No right of action for neglect to repair a way	351
Action by reversioner for obstruction of a way	352
Temporary obstructions;—Right of action	352
Obstruction of private way over a public road	353
Obstruction of a private way by an obstacle in a public road	354

CHAPTER V.

ON EXTINCTION, SUSPENSION, AND REVIVAL OF EASEMENTS.

SECT. 1.—On Extinction, Suspension, and Revival of Easements generally.

Extinction and suspension of easements and natural rights	355
Extinction of easements	358
By Act of Parliament... ..	358
Extinction by operation of law	358
Completion of the purpose of a grant	358
Extinction of easements of necessity on termination of the necessity	359

	PAGE
Extinction on alteration of a dominant tenement	360
Alteration must be material	360
Trifling alteration	363
Extinction on union of seisin... ..	364
Necessity for union of <i>seisin</i>	365
Seisin must be for estates in fee simple	366
Unity of possession and enjoyment not necessary	367
Extinction by the act of the owner	367
Release and abandonment	367
Non-user alone insufficient evidence of release	368
Release when presumed on cessation of user	369
Cases in which non-user is the only evidence of abandonment	370
Abandonment presumed after non-user for less than twenty years	371
Release or abandonment, when possible	372
Temporary agreement to suspend user	372
Substitution of new method of enjoyment	373
Right of dominant owners to abandon easements	373
Licences	374
Revocable and irrevocable licences	375
Execution of a work of a permanent and expensive character	376
Revocation by adverse act of the grantor	377
Revival of easements and natural rights	378

SECT. 2.—On Extinction, Suspension, and Revival of Particular Easements.

Loss by abandonment	380
Release presumed after less than twenty years' non-user	381
Effect of altering size or position of windows	383
Effect on rights acquired by grant	383
Effect on rights acquired by prescription	384
Non-user	385
Restoration of ancient lights in new buildings	386

SUPPORT.

Effect on rights to support of imposing additional weights	387
Effect on a natural right	388
Effect on an easement of support	388

WAYS.

Extinction on creation of public ways	388
Ways of necessity cease with the necessity... ..	389

TABLE OF CONTENTS.

xxi

	PAGE
Extinction on union of seisin	390
Revival of right on severance	390
Ways becoming inaccessible	391

APPENDIX.

The Prescription Act ; 2 & 3 Wm. 4, c. 71	393
--	-----

INDEX	397
--------------	-----

TABLE OF CASES CITED.

- ABBOTT *v.* Weekly 18
 Abson *v.* Fenton, 101, 269
 Ackroyd, London and North Western
 Railway Company *v.* 186,
 332
 — *v.* Smith, 8, 10, 14, 22, 68, 252
 Acton *v.* Blundell, 58, 61, 199, 204
 Adamson, Oakley *v.* 89
 Aire and Calder Navigation Com-
 pany, R. *v.* 833
 Alcock, Booth *v.* 168
 Aldred's case, 25, 188, 284, 286, 298,
 343
 Allan *v.* Gomme, 360
 Allen *v.* Ormond, 72, 353
 Anderson, Daniel *v.* 12
 Anonymous, 247
 Appleyard, Bailey *v.* 7, 122
 Archedeckne *v.* Kelk, 313
 Ardley *v.* St. Pancras Guardians, 73,
 89, 247
 Arkwright *v.* Gell, 58, 120, 143, 148,
 195, 202
 Armory *v.* Delamirie, 351
 Arnold *v.* Blaker, 247, 260
 — *v.* Holbrook, 247, 260, 262
 — *v.* Jefferson, 313, 321
 Aspdon *v.* Seddon, 44, 181, 238
 Attorney-General *v.* Birmingham,
 Council of the Borough of,
 346
 — *v.* Doughty, 74
 — *v.* Gee, 343, 346
 — *v.* Leeds Corpora-
 tion, 346
 — *v.* Lonsdale, Earl
 of, 57, 341
 — *v.* Nichol, 299, 302,
 313
 — *v.* Plymouth, Cor-
 poration of, 100,
 223
 Attorney-General *v.* Sheffield Gas
 Consumers' Company, 343
 Auction Mart Company, Dent *v.*
 301, 313
 Austria, Emperor of, *v.* Day, 282
 Aynealey *v.* Glover, 125, 173, 283,
 303, 310, 320

 BACK *v.* Stacey, 313
 Backhouse, Bonomi *v.* 35, 272,
 327
 Bailey *v.* Appleyard, 7, 122
 — *v.* Jamieson, 391
 — Kepple *v.* 14, 21, 253
 — *v.* Stevens, 7, 14, 104
 Baiss *v.* Hackett, 317
 Baker *v.* Brereman, 161
 Ballacorkish Mining Company *v.*
 Dumbell, 61, 204
 — Silver Lead and Copper
 Mining Company *v.* Harrison, 51
 Ballard *v.* Dyson, 73, 221, 248
 Bamford *v.* Turnley, 31, 291
 Bankart *v.* Houghton, 85, 293
 — *v.* Tennant, 85, 377
 Barber, Cooper *v.* 143, 201
 Barker *v.* Richardson, 145
 Barlow, Hole *v.* 31, 289
 — *v.* Rhodes, 8, 91, 94, 379
 Barwell, Ennor *v.* 51
 Bass, White *v.* 169
 Bastard, Polden *v.* 109, 114
 Bates, Proud *v.* 181
 Bath, Mayor of, Cook *v.* 368, 369
 Battishill *v.* Reed, 154, 157, 277
 Baxendale *v.* McMurray, 244,
 363
 Baxter *v.* Bower, 286, 299, 302
 — *v.* Taylor, 142, 277
 Beadel *v.* Perry, 313, 317

- Bealey v. Shaw, 23, 52, 53, 201, 220, 221, 243
 Bean, Renshaw v. 246, 303
 Beardmore v. Tredwell, 286, 290
 Beasley v. Clarke, 151
 Beaudely v. Brook, 91
 Bedford, Duke of, v. Dawson, 272
 Bedingfield v. Onslow, 276
 Beeston v. Weate, 195, 201
 Bell v. Midland Railway Company, 276, 352, 353
 — v. Twentyman, 336
 Benjamin v. Storr, 296
 Bennett, Great Western Railway Company v. 185
 — Taylor v. 341
 Bennison v. Cartwright, 161
 Berkeley, Lessees of Lord, Morris v. 313
 Bermondsey, Vestry of, v. Brown, 214
 Berridge v. Ward, 251
 Best, Brown v. 52, 243
 Bibby v. Carter, 326
 Bicket v. Morris, 53, 57, 275, 335, 339
 Binckes v. Pash, 305
 Bird, Webb v. 119, 143, 164, 284
 Birkenhead Railway Company Laird, v. 377
 Birmingham Canal Company, Staffordshire and Worcestershire Canal Company v. 140
 — Council of Borough of, Attorney-General v. 346
 Bishop v. North, 113, 268
 — v. Springett, 142
 Black, Murchie v. 43, 187, 324, 325
 Blackett v. Bradley, 142, 163, 184
 Blakemore, Glamorganshire Canal Company v. 114
 Blaker, Arnold v. 247, 260
 Blanchard v. Bridges, 168, 300, 384
 Blatchford v. Mayor of Plymouth, 25, 221
 Blewett v. Tregonning, 104, 162
 Bliss v. Hall, 29, 121, 165, 288
 Blundell, Acton v. 58, 61, 199, 204
 Boddington, Gillon v. 273, 331
 Bognor Commissioners, R. v. 56
 Bond, Gray v. 106, 147
 Bonomi v. Backhouse, 35, 272, 327
 Booth v. Alcock, 168
 — Sutcliffe v. 44
 Bower, Baxter v. 286, 299, 302
 — v. Hill (1), 274, 368
 — v. Hill (2), 258, 362, 367, 379
 — Riviere v. 77
 Bracewell, Nuttall v. 44, 50, 246
 Bradfield, Inhabitants of, R. v. 72
 Bradley, Blackett v. 142, 163, 184
 Brandling, Newmarsh v. 376
 Brereman, Baker v. 161
 Bridges, Blanchard v. 168, 300, 384
 Bridgnorth, Mayor of, Ellis v. 14
 Bright v. Walker, 10, 105, 132, 135, 148, 150, 151, 154, 157, 365
 Bristol Dock Company, R. v. 341
 Broadbent v. Ramabotham, 52, 194
 — v. Wilks, 163
 Brocklehurst, Wardle v. 95
 Brockwell, Winter v. 376
 Brogden, Humphries v. 34, 35, 41, 189, 237, 322
 Brook, Beaudely v. 91
 Brown v. Best, 52, 243
 — v. Robins, 37, 322, 323, 388
 — Suffield v. 110, 216
 — Tickle v. 150, 151
 — v. Vestry of Bermondsey v. 214
 — v. Windsor, 190
 Brownlow v. Tomlinson, 72
 Brumfitt v. Roberts, 8
 — Thorpe v. 14, 69, 273, 353
 Bruton v. Hall, 247
 Buccleuch, Duke of, Wakefield v. 36, 163, 184, 237
 Buckby v. Coles, 359, 365, 367
 Bucknell, Heath v. 309, 364
 Bullard v. Harrison, 218, 262
 Burchell, Dodd v. 108, 217
 Burn, Straight v. 302
 Burnett, Henning v. 220, 252, 362
 Burrows, Underwood v. 74, 101
 Buszard v. Capel, 5
 Butt v. Imperial Gas Company, 76
 Byron, Lord, Robinson v. 339
 CAMPBELL v. Wilson, 104, 141, 150
 Canham v. Fisk, 227
 Capel, Buszard v. 5
 Carbines, Hawkins v. 257, 263, 358
 Carlyon v. Lovering, 19, 123, 140, 163
 Carpenter, Lowe v. 104, 129
 Carr v. Foster, 130, 131, 159, 160
 Carter, Bibby v. 326
 — Pyer v. 107
 Cartwright, Bennison v. 161
 Cashford, Dawney v. 126
 Cavey v. Ledbitter, 31, 289, 291
 Cawkwell v. Russell, 226, 246, 279
 Chadwick v. Trower, 43
 Chamberlain, Nicholas v. 101
 Chance, Hamner v. 132
 Chandler v. Thompson, 33, 78, 385

- Chasemore *v.* Richards, 51, 58, 61, 64,
 194, 199, 200, 204
 Chauntler *v.* Robinson, 17
 Checkley, Midland Railway Company
v. 333
 Chichester *v.* Lethridge, 72, 248
 Chorley, R. *v.* 25, 71, 72, 158, 367,
 371, 389
 Christian, Senhouse *v.* 268
 Church, Womersley *v.* 347
 City of London Brewery Company *v.*
 Tenant, 232, 283, 285, 302, 317
 Clark *v.* Cogge, 26, 217
 Clarke, Beasley *v.* 151
 — *v.* Clark, 302
 — *v.* Roberts *v.* 155
 Clay *v.* Thackerah, 153, 155
 Clayton *v.* Corby, 134, 161
 Clifford *v.* Hoare, 5, 257
 Clowes *v.* Staffordshire Potteries
 Water-works Company, 281, 345
 Clue, Darling *v.* 130, 368
 Clutton Union, Dudden *v.* 51
 Cochrane, Ewart *v.* 108
 Cocker *v.* Cowper, 4, 83, 84, 202
 Codling *v.* Johnson, 257
 Cogge, Clark *v.* 26, 217
 Colchester *v.* Roberts, 255, 256
 Cole *v.* Sims, 76
 Colebeck *v.* Girdlers' Company, 230,
 239, 264
 Coleman, Glover *v.* 124, 129, 161
 Coles, Buckby *v.* 359, 365, 367
 Compton *v.* Richards, 169
 Conservators of the Thames and
 Fishmongers' Company, Lyon *v.*
 354
 Constable *v.* Nicholson, 7, 145
 Cook *v.* Mayor of Bath, 368, 369
 Cooke *v.* Forbes, 287, 296
 — *v.* Gerrard *v.* 229, 264
 Cooper *v.* Barber, 143, 201
 — *v.* Hubbuck (1), 235
 — *v.* Hubbuck (2), 129
 Copestake, Hutchinson *v.* 304
 Corbett, Curriers' Company *v.* 169,
 283, 387
 Corby, Clayton *v.* 134, 161
 Cornish, Dakin *v.* 243
 Cotterell *v.* Griffiths, 235
 Courtauld *v.* Legh, 170
 Cousins *v.* Rose, 247
 Coutts *v.* Gorham, 88, 168, 300
 Coventry, Swanborough *v.* 169
 Cowling *v.* Higginson, 221, 248
 Cowper, Cocker *v.* 4, 83, 84, 202
 Cox *v.* Matthews, 88, 168, 300
 Cross *v.* Lewis, 105
 Crossley and Sons (Limited) *v.* Light-
 owler, 66, 111, 244, 275, 287, 235,
 344, 347, 368
 Crowther, Elwell *v.* 335
 Crump *v.* Lambert, 121, 165, 286,
 296
 Curriers' Company *v.* Corbett, 169,
 283, 387
 DAKIN *v.* Cornish, 243
 Dand *v.* Kingscote, 26, 102, 217, 268
 Daniel *v.* Anderson, 12
 — *v.* North, 105, 144, 146
 Darby, Smith *v.* 44, 183, 238
 Dare *v.* Heathcote, 248
 Darling *v.* Clue, 130, 368
 Davey, Roberts *v.* 100
 Davies *v.* Marshall (1), 300
 — *v.* Marshall (2), 85, 299
 — *v.* Sear, 218
 — *v.* Williams, 158, 160
 Davis *v.* Morgan, 89, 373
 Dawney *v.* Cashford, 126
 Dawson, Duke of Bedford *v.* 272
 Day, Emperor of Austria *v.* 282
 — *v.* Spooner *v.* 138
 Debenham, Theed *v.* 317
 Delamirie, Armory *v.* 351
 Dent *v.* Auction Mart Company, 301,
 313
 Devonshire, Duke of, *v.* Elgin, 377
 Dewhirst *v.* Wrigley, 106
 Dickinson *v.* Grand Junction Canal
 Company, 194, 199
 Dixon, Wimbledon and Putney Com-
 mons Conservators *v.* 248, 264, 362
 Dodd *v.* Burchell, 108, 217
 — *v.* Holme, 43
 Doe *v.* Hanley *v.* Wood, 5, 376
 Donald, National Guaranteed Manure
 Company *v.* 145, 358
 Doughty, Attorney-General *v.* 74, 140
 Dovaston *v.* Payne, 8
 Dowson, Maberley *v.* 147
 Drewell *v.* Towler, 74
 Drewitt *v.* Sheard, 50, 369, 371
 Dudden *v.* Clutton Union, 51
 Dudley Canal Company *v.* Grazebrook,
 186, 333
 — *v.* Earl of, Stourbridge Canal
 Company *v.* 186, 333
 — *v.* Horton, 269
 Dugdale *v.* Robertson, 183
 Dumbell, Ballacorkish Mining Com-
 pany *v.* 61, 204
 Duncan *v.* Louch, 17, 71, 72
 Duncomb's case, 263

- Durell v. Pritchard, 283
 Durham and Sunderland Railway Company v. Walker, 100
 Dyer v. Lady James Hay, 5, 224
 Dyers' Company v. King, 302
 Dyson, Ballard v. 73, 221, 248
- EADON v. Jeffcock, 44, 183, 238
 East India House Estates Company, Isenberg v. 283
 Eaton v. Swansea Water-works Company, 154
 Eckersley, Tipping v. 282
 Eden, South Metropolitan Cemetery Company v. 252, 362
 Edgington, Morris v. 28, 90, 91, 92, 217, 222
 Edwards, Rignold v. 159, 378
 Elgin, Duke of Devonshire v. 377
 Elliott v. North Eastern Railway Company, 38, 186
 Elliottson v. Feetham, 122
 Ellis v. Mayor of Bridgnorth, 14
 Elmhirst v. Spencer, 335
 Elwell v. Crowther, 335
 Embrey v. Owen, 49, 52, 65, 220, 239, 241, 275, 335
 Ennor v. Barwell, 51
 — Hodgkinson v. 64, 204, 209, 347
 Esplay v. Wilkes, 89, 216, 218
 Ewart v. Cochrane, 108
- FEETHAM, Elliottson v. 122
 Fentiman v. Smith, 4, 83, 84
 Fenton, Abson v. 101, 269
 Field, Hodgson v. 101, 220
 Fineux v. Hovenden, 342
 Finlithson v. Porter, 100, 101, 221
 Fishmongers' Company and Conservators of the Thames, Lyon v. 354
 Fisk, Canham v. 227
 Fletcher v. Great-Western Railway Company, 185, 186
 — Palmer v. 88, 168, 169, 300
 Flight v. Thomas (1), 29, 121, 165
 — v. — (2), 124, 159, 174
 Fogwell, Duke of Somerset v. 83, 89, 228
 Foley, Simper v. 175, 312, 366, 379
 Forbes, Cooke v. 287, 296
 Foster, Carr v. 130, 131, 159, 160
 — v. Spooner, 86
 Fox v. Purcell, 300
 Foxall v. Venables, 145
 Frearson, Howton v. 217
 Frewen v. Phillips, 13, 33, 154, 171, 174
- Fry, Richards v. 128
 Fuller, Tomlin v. 247
- GALLAND, Pinnington v. 91, 217
 Gardner, Onley v. 104, 135, 154, 155, 157
 Gateward's case, 145
 Gaved v. Martyn, 20, 25, 52, 58, 82, 116, 151, 154, 195, 202
 Gayford v. Moffatt, 11, 13, 26, 217, 250
 Gee, Attorney-General v. 343, 346
 Gell, Arkwright v. 58, 120, 143, 148, 195, 202
 Gerrard v. Cooke, 229, 264
 Gifford, Jesser v. 277
 Gilford, Pattison v. 282
 Gill, Hext v. 5, 26, 36
 Gillon v. Boddington, 273, 331
 Gilmour, Miner v. 240, 241
 Gimson, Worthington v. 95, 109
 Girdlers' Company, Colbeck v. 229, 239, 264
 Glamorganshire Canal Company v. Blakemore, 114
 Glave v. Harding, 109, 215
 Glenister Skull v. (1), 91
 — v. (2), 228, 252, 255
 Glover, Aynesley v. 125, 173, 283, 303
 — v. Coleman, 124, 129, 161
 Goble, Martin v. 225
 Goldsmid v. Tunbridge Wells Improvement Commissioners, 210, 244, 334, 341, 343
 Goldwin, Tenant v. 209
 Gomme, Allan v. 360
 Goold v. Great-Western Deep Coal Company (Limited), 26, 100
 Gorham, Coutts v. 88, 168, 300
 Goring, Holmes v. 28, 217, 250, 357, 359, 390, 391
 Graham, Hyde v. 321, 377
 Grand Junction Canal Company, Dickinson v. 194, 199
 Grand Junction Canal Company v. Shugar, 89, 51, 63
 Granville, Earl, Hilton v. 163, 184
 Grave, Ladyman v. 11, 130, 155, 175
 — Robinson v. 168
 Gray v. Bond, 106, 147
 Grazebrook, Dudley Canal Company v. 186, 333
 Great Eastern Railway Company, United Land Company (Limited) v. 114, 221, 225, 247, 258, 360
 Great Northern Railway Company, Swaine v. 296

- Greatrex v. Hayward, 148, 195
 Great Western Deep Coal Company,
 Goold v. 26, 100
 Great Western Railway Company v.
 Bennett, 185
 Great Western Railway Company,
 Fletcher v. 185, 186
 Greenhow, Inhabitants of, R. v. 261
 Greenslade v. Halliday, 225, 279
 Griffiths, Cotterell v. 235
 Groves, Rose v. 354
- HACKETT v. Baiss, 317
 Haddon, Woodyer v. 251
 Haines v. Taylor, 282
 — Roberts v. 184, 238
 Hale v. Oldroyd, 368, 373
 Hall, Bliss v. 29, 121, 165, 238
 — Bruton v. 247
 — v. Lund, 102
 — v. Nottingham, 18
 — v. Swift, 159, 364
 Halliday, Greenslade v. 225, 279
 Hamboro, Hutton v. 256
 Hamilton v. Vestry of St. George,
 Hanover Square, 229, 264
 Hammond, Langley v. 95, 98
 Hancock, Sharpe v. 114
 Hankinson, Holford v. 125, 162, 193,
 213
 Hammer v. Chance, 132
 Harbidge v. Warwick, 155, 173, 175
 Harding, Glave v. 109, 215
 — v. Wilson, 89, 216
 Harford, Monmouthshire Canal Com-
 pany v. 151, 155, 156
 — Russell v. 11
 Harper, Richards v. 184
 Harris v. Ryding, 35, 42, 181, 238
 Harrison, Ballacorkish Silver, Lead,
 and Copper Mining Com-
 pany v. 51
 — Bullard v. 218, 262
 — Wallis v. 376, 377
 — Wyatt v. 34, 41, 323, 388
 Harrop v. Hirst, 274, 342
 Harvey v. Waters, 74, 363, 364
 Hawkins v. Carbines, 257, 268, 358
 — v. Wallis, 74
 Hay, Lady James, Dyer v. 5, 224
 Hayward, Greatrex v. 148, 195
 Headon, Martin v. 301
 Heath v. Bucknall, 309, 364
 Heathcote, Dare v. 248
 Heigate v. Williams, 365, 379
 Henning v. Burnet, 220, 252, 362
 Hervey v. Smith, 74, 377
- Herz v. Union Bank of London, 177
 179, 314
 Hewitt v. Isham, 86
 Hewlins v. Shippam, 2, 4, 83
 Hext v. Gill, 5, 26, 36
 Heydon, Staples v. 126
 Hide v. Thornborough, 41, 121, 188
 Higginson, Cowling v. 221, 248
 Hill, Bower v. (1), 274, 368
 — — v. (2), 258, 362, 379
 — Mason v. (1), 53, 201, 275, 385
 — — v. (2), 53, 202, 203, 367, 368
 — v. Tupper, 9, 14, 21, 22
 Hilton v. Earl Granville, 163, 184
 Hirst, Harrop v. 274, 342
 Hoare, Clifford v. 5, 527
 — v. Metropolitan Board of Works,
 74
 Hoddinott, Sampson v. 23, 24, 48, 139,
 203, 220, 241, 336
 Hodgkinson v. Ennor, 64, 204, 209,
 347
 Hodgson v. Field, 101, 220
 — Proctor v. 28, 217, 218, 389
 Hodgkinson, Popplewell v. 38, 87, 187
 Holbach v. Warner, 126
 Holbrook, Arnold v. 247, 260, 262
 Hole v. Barlow, 31, 289
 Holden v. Tilley, 141
 Holford v. Hankinson, 125, 162, 193,
 213
 Holker v. Porritt, 45, 52
 Hollis v. Proud, 255
 Holme, Dodd v. 43
 Holmes v. Goring, 28, 217, 250, 357,
 359, 390, 391
 — v. Sellar, 89, 100
 Hopwood v. Schofield, 276
 Horne v. Taylor, 358
 Hornsea, Inhabitants of, R. v. 261
 Horton, Dudley v. 269
 Houghton, Bankart v. 85, 298
 Hovenden, Fineux v. 342
 Howard, Wright v. 23, 24, 53, 201,
 220, 239, 272, 275, 335
 Howell v. King, 255
 Howton v. Frearson, 217
 Hubbuck, Cooper v. (1), 235
 — — v. (2), 129
 Hudson v. Tabor, 56
 Hudspeth, Winship v. 142, 145, 148
 Humphries v. Brogden, 34, 35, 41, 189,
 237, 322
 Hunt v. Peake, 84
 Hurley, Northam v. 100, 220, 336
 Hutchinson v. Copestake, 304
 — Sir L., Shadwell v. (1), 276
 — — v. (2), 276,
 277

- Hutton v. Hamboro, 256
Hyde v. Graham, 321, 377
- IMPERIAL Gas Company, Butt v. 76
Inge, Liggins v. 84, 376
Ingram v. Morecraft, 264
Isenberg v. East India House Estate Company (Limited), 233
Isham, Hewitt v. 86
Isamay, Mounsey v. 10, 17, 103, 116, 119, 145
Ivimey v. Stocker, 20, 82
- JACK, Yates v. 231, 301, 320
Jackson v. Duke of Newcastle, 313, 318
— v. Stacey 73, 247, 248
Jacobs, Vestry of St. Mary, Newington v. 6, 69, 224
James, Plant v. 1, 93, 95, 377
Williams v. 221, 255, 362
Jamieson, Bailey v. 391
Jay, Salters' Company v. 170
Jeffcock, Eadon v. 44, 183, 238
Jefferson, Arnold v. 313, 321
Jeffries v. Williams, 326
Jesser v. Gifford, 277
Johnson, Codling v. 257
— v. Long 277, 298
— Lord Manners v. 76, 79
— Millechamp v. 18
— New River Company v. 61, 204
— v. Thoroughgood, 74
Jolliffe, R. v. 5, 69, 224
Jones, Smart v. 84, 278
— Tapling v. 33, 125, 140, 167, 171, 235, 305, 385
- KARR, Roberts v. 88, 218
Kay v. Oxley, 95
Kelk, Archedeckne v. 313
— v. Pearson, 231, 234
Kelson, Watts v. 27, 95, 110, 217, 247, 363
Keppel v. Bailey, 14, 21, 252
Kidgill v. Moor, 276, 352
King, Dyers' Company v. 302
Howell v. 255
— Rochdale Canal Company v. 85, 376
Kingscote, Dand v. 26, 102, 217, 268
Kinloch v. Nevill, 153
Kitchin, Lord Norbury v. (1), 241
— — v. (2), 275
- Knowles v. Richardson, 75
— Stroyan v. 37, 323, 388
- LADYMAN v. Grave, 11, 130, 155, 175
Laing, Whaley v. 4, 205, 349
Laird v. Birkenhead Railway Company, 377
Lambert, Crump v. 121, 165, 286, 296
Lanfranchi v. Mackenzie, 140, 172, 177, 225, 233, 309
Langley v. Hammond, 95, 98
— Lawson v. 132
Large v. Pitt, 12, 87, 89, 126
Law, Murgatroid v. 138
Lawrence v. Obee, 369
Lawson v. Langley, 132
Lawton v. Ward, 255
Ledbitter, Cavey v. 31, 84, 289, 291
— Wood v. 228, 278, 375
Lee, Wynstanley v. 138, 141
Leech v. Schweder, 23, 169, 316, 318
Leeds, Corporation of, Attorney-General v. 346
Le Fleming, Shuttleworth v. 10
Legh, Courtauld v. 170
Lethbridge, Chichester v. 72, 248
Lewis, Cross v. 105
Lifford's case, 86
Liggins v. Inge, 84, 376
Lightowler, Crossley & Sons (Limited) v. 66, 111, 244, 275, 287, 335, 344, 347, 368
Lillywhite v. Trimmer, 346
Lingwood v. Stowmarket Company, 345
Livett v. Wilson, 106, 154
London and Birmingham Railway Company, Semple v. 71
London and North Western Railway Company v. Ackroyd, 186, 332
— and North Western Railway Nield v. 45, 55
— Mayor, &c. of, v. Pewterers' Company, 174
— Mayor, &c. of, Peyton v. 43
Long, Johnson v. 277, 298
Lonsdale, Earl of, Attorney-General v. 57, 341
Louch, Duncan v. 17, 71, 72
Lovell v. Smith, 367, 373
Lovering, Carlyon v. 19, 123, 140, 163
Lowe v. Carpenter, 104, 129
Lucy, Peers v. 7
Lund, Hall v. 102
Luttrell's case, 363
Lyon v. Fishmongers' Company and Conservators of the Thames, 354

- MABERLEY v. Dowson**, 147
Mackenzie, Lanfranchi v. 140, 172, 177, 225, 233, 309
McDermott, Western v. 76
McMurray, Baxendale v. 244, 363
Macord, Roberts v. 176
Manchester, Sheffield, and Lincolnshire Railway Company, Saxby v. 277, 337
Manners, Lord, v. Johnson, 76, 79
Manning v. Wasdale, 7
Marshall, Davies v. (1), 300
 — *v.* (2), 85, 299
 — *v. Ulleswater Steam Navigation Company*, 251
Martin v. Goble, 225
 — *v. Headon*, 301
Martyn, Gaved v. 20, 25, 52, 58, 82, 116, 151, 154, 195, 202
Mason v. Hill (1), 53, 201, 275, 335
 — *v.* — (2), 53, 202, 203, 368
 — *v. Shrewsbury and Hereford Railway Company*, 15, 55, 58, 83, 123, 148, 202, 357, 374
Matthews, Cox v. 88, 168, 300
Mayfield v. Robinson, 83, 228
Medway Navigation Company v. Earl of Romney, 240
Mellor, Inhabitants of, R. v. 26
 — *v. Watkins*, 375
Mercer v. Woodgate, 247
Merchant Taylors' Company, Trustcott v. 32, 33, 170, 171, 174
Metropolitan Association v. Petch, 276, 311
 — Board of Works, Hoare *v.* 74
 — Board of Works *v. Metropolitan Railway Company*, 333
 — Board of Works, *R. v.* 58
 — Railway Company, Metropolitan Board of Works *v.* 333
Midland Railway Company, Bell v. 276, 352
 — Railway Company *v. Checkley*, 333
 — Railway Company, Rangeley *v.* 8, 68, 81
Miles v. Tobin, 300
Mill v. Commissioners of the New Forest, 140, 144
Millechamp v. Johnson, 18
Miner v. Gilmour, 240, 241
Mitcalfe v. Westaway, 4, 228
Mitchell, Parker v. 104, 129
Moffat, Gayford v. 11, 13, 26, 217, 250
Mold v. Wheatcroft, 377
Monfort, Lord, Sutton v. 145
Monmouthshire Canal Company v. Harford, 151, 155, 156
Moor, Kidgill v. 276, 352
Moore v. Rawson, 158, 369, 382, 387
Morecraft, Ingram v. 264
Mordant, Westbourne v. 336
Morgan, Davis v. 89, 373
Morland, Williams v. 202, 272, 275, 335, 338
Morley v. Pragnall, 286, 296
Morris, Bicket v. 53, 57, 275, 335, 339
 — *v. Edgington*, 28, 90, 91, 92, 217, 222
 — *v. Lessees of Lord Berkeley*, 313
 — Smith *v.* 126
Morton, Smart v. 35, 42, 181, 238
Mott v. Shoolbred, 275, 352, 353
Mounsey v. Ismay, 10, 17, 103, 116, 119, 145
Moxhay, Tulk v. 76
Mumford v. Oxford, Worcester, and Wolverhampton Railway Company, 122
Murchie v. Black, 43, 187, 324, 325
Murgatroid v. Law, 138
 — *v. Robinson*, 11, 143, 209

NATIONAL Guaranteed Manure Company v. Donald, 140, 145, 358
Nettleford, Selby v. 257, 263, 358
Nevill, Kinloch v. 153
Newcastle, Duke of, Jackson v. 313, 318
New Forest, Commissioners of, Mill v. 140, 144
Newington, Vestry of St. Mary, v. Jacobs, 6, 69, 224
Newman, Saunders v. 363, 373
 — Tucker *v.* 277
Newmarsh v. Brandling, 376
New River Company v. Johnson, 61, 204
Nichol, Attorney-General v. 299, 302, 313
Nicholas v. Chamberlain, 101
Nicholson, Constable v. 7, 145
Nicklin v. Williams, 328
Nield v. London and North Western Railway Company, 45, 55
Norbury, Lord, v. Kitchin (1), 241
 — — — (2), 275
North, Bishop v. 113, 268
 — Daniel *v.* 105, 144, 146
 — Eastern Railway Company, Elliot *v.* 38, 186

Northam *v.* Hurley, 100, 220, 336
 Norwood, Sanders *v.* 5
 Nottingham, Hall *v.* 18
 Nuttall *v.* Bracewell, 44, 50, 246

OAKLEY *v.* Adamson, 89
 Obee, Lawrence *v.* 369
 Ody, Wells *v.* 313
 Oldfield's case, 266
 Oldroyd *v.* Hale, 368, 373
 Onley *v.* Gardiner, 104, 135, 154, 155, 157
 Onslow, Bedingfield *v.* 276
 Ormond, Allen *v.* 72, 353
 Osborne *v.* Wise, 250, 266
 Owcn, Smith *v.* 76, 176
 — Embrey *v.* 49, 52, 65, 220, 239, 241, 275, 335
 Oxford, Worcester, and Wolverhampton Railway Company, Mumford *v.* 122
 Oxley, Kay *v.* 95

PAGHAM Commissioners, R. *v.* 56, 341
 Palk *v.* Skinner, 135
 Palmer *v.* Fletcher, 88, 168, 169, 300
 — *v.* Paul, 88, 168
 Parish Clerks' Company, Plasterers' Company *v.* 160, 174
 Parke, Warburton *v.* 154
 Parker *v.* Mitchell, 104, 129
 — *v.* Smith, 313
 Parks, Whitehead *v.* 199, 220, 336
 Partridge *v.* Scott, 37, 41, 121, 146, 188
 Pash, Binckes *v.* 305
 Pattison *v.* Gilford, 282
 Paul, Palmer *v.* 88, 168
 Pawson, Senior *v.* 283, 302
 Payne, Dovaston *v.* 8
 — *v.* Shedden, 159
 Peake, Hunt *v.* 34
 Pearson, Kelk *v.* 231, 234
 — *v.* Spencer, 109, 114, 267, 268, 379
 Peers *v.* Lucy, 7
 Penny, *Re*, and South Eastern Railway Company, 33, 78
 Perry, Beadel *v.* 313, 317
 Petch, Metropolitan Association *v.* 276, 311
 Pewterers' Company, Lord Mayor of London *v.* 174
 Peyton *v.* Mayor, &c., of London, 43
 Pheysey, *r.* Vicary, 114, 357, 391
 Phillips Frewen, *v.* 13, 33, 154, 171, 174

Piggott *v.* Stratton, 76
 Pigot, Sury *v.* 52, 356, 365
 Pincke, Shove *v.* 99
 Pinnington *v.* Galland, 91, 217
 Pitt, Large *v.* 12, 87, 89, 126
 Plant *v.* James, 11, 93, 95, 377
 Plasterers' Company *v.* Parish Clerks' Company, 160, 175
 Plummer *v.* Webb, 377
 Plymouth, Corporation of, Attorney-General *v.* 100, 223
 — Mayor of, Blatchford *v.* 25, 221
 Polden *v.* Bastard, 109, 114
 Pomfret *v.* Ricroft, 17, 101, 229, 264, 352
 Popplewell *v.* Hodgkinson, 38, 87, 187,
 Porritt, Holker *v.* 45, 52
 Porter, Finlinson *v.* 100, 101, 221
 Potter, Stockport Water-works Company *v.* (1), 345
 — Stockport Water-works Company *v.* (2), 4, 50, 201, 205, 246
 Potts *v.* Smith, 169, 176
 Powell Duffryn Steam Coal Company *v.* Taff Vale Railway Company, 113
 — Westbury *v.* 342
 Pragnall, Morley *v.* 286, 296
 Pringle *v.* Wernham, 313
 Prior, Rosewell *v.* 277, 313
 Pritchard, Durell *v.* 283
 Proctor *v.* Hodgson, 28, 217, 218, 389
 Proud *v.* Bates, 181
 — Hollis *v.* 255
 — Wilkinson *v.* 5
 Purcell, Fox *v.* 300
 Pyer *v.* Carter, 107

QUEEN'S College, Oxford, Warwick, *v.* 161

R. *v.* Aire and Calder Navigation Company, 333
 R. *v.* Bognor Commissioners, 56
 R. *v.* Bradfield, Inhabitants of, 72
 R. *v.* Bristol Dock Company, 341
 R. *v.* Chorley, 25, 71, 72, 158, 367, 371, 389
 R. *v.* Greenhow, Inhabitants of, 261
 R. *v.* Hornsea, Inhabitants of, 261
 R. *v.* Joliffe, 5, 69, 224
 R. *v.* Mellor, Inhabitants of, 26
 R. *v.* Metropolitan Board of Works, 53
 R. *v.* Pagham Commissioners, 56, 341
 R. *v.* Roswell, 321

- R. v. Tippet, 362
 R. v. Trafford, 50, 55
 R. v. United Kingdom Telegraph Company, 256
 R. v. Wharton, 338
 Race v. Ward (1), 7, 61
 — (2), 141
 Radcliffe, Rochdale Canal Company v. 140
 Ramsbotham, Broadbent v. 52, 194
 Rangeley v. Midland Railway Company, 8, 68, 81
 Rawson, Moore v. 158, 369, 382, 387
 Rawstron v. Taylor, 48, 52, 194
 Reed, Battishill v. 154, 157, 277
 Reeves, White v. 358
 Reid, Roberts v. 273, 331
 Reignold v. Edwards, 159, 373
 Renshaw v. Bean, 246, 303
 Rhodes, Barlow v. 8, 91, 94, 379
 Richards, Chasemore v. 51, 58, 61, 64, 194, 199, 200, 204
 — Compton v. 169
 — v. Fry, 128
 — v. Harper, 184
 — v. Rose, 187
 Richardson, Barker v. 145
 — Knowles v. 75
 Ricroft, Pomfret v. 17, 101, 229, 264, 352
 Riviere v. Bower, 77
 Roads v. Parish of Trumpington, 5
 Roberts, Brumfitt v. 8
 — v. Clarke, 155
 — Colchester v. 255, 256
 — v. Davey, 100
 — v. Haines, 184, 238
 — v. Karr, 88, 218
 — v. Macord, 176
 — v. Reid, 273, 331
 Robertson, Dugdale v. 183
 Robins, Brown v. 37, 322, 323, 388
 — Ward v. 128
 Robinson, Chauntler v. 17
 — v. Grave, 168
 — v. Lord Byron, 339
 — Mayfield v. 83, 228
 — Murgatroid v. 11, 143, 209
 Robson v. Whittingham, 313
 Rochdale Canal Company v. King, 85, 376
 — Canal Company v. Radcliffe, 140
 Rogers v. Taylor (1), 26, 163
 — v. — (2), 41, 188, 223
 Rolle v. Whyte, 25
 Romney, Earl of, Medway Navigation Company v. 240
 Rose, Cousins v. 247
 Rose v. Groves, 354
 — Richardson v. 187
 Rosewell v. Prior, 277, 313
 Roswell, R. v. 321
 Rowbotham v. Wilson, 26, 35, 43, 88, 114, 184, 237, 238
 Russell, Cawkwell v. 226, 246, 279
 — v. Harford, 11
 Ryding, Harris v. 35, 42, 181, 233
 SALTERS' Company v. Jay, 170
 Sampson v. Hoddinott, 23, 24, 48, 139, 203, 220, 241, 335
 Sanders v. Norwood, 5
 Saunders v. Newman, 363, 273
 — Wood v. 91, 221, 222, 225
 Savage, Simpson v. 276, 277, 297
 Saxby v. Manchester, Sheffield, and Lincolnshire Railway Company, 277, 337
 Schofield, Hopwood v. 276
 Schweder, Leech v. 23, 169, 316, 318
 Scott, Partridge v. 37, 41, 121, 140, 188
 Seabourne, Symonds v. 293
 Seaman v. Vawdrey, 369
 Sear, Davies v. 218
 Seddon, Aspden v. 44, 181, 238
 Selby v. Nettlefold, 257, 263, 353
 Selfe, Walter v. 30, 283, 293, 296
 Seller, Holmes v. 89, 100
 Semple v. London and Birmingham Railway Company, 71
 Senhouse v. Christian, 268
 Senior v. Pawson, 283, 302
 Shadwell, Sir L., v. Hutchinson (1), 276
 — Sir L., v. Hutchinson (2), 276, 277
 Shafto, Taylor v. 183
 Sharpe v. Hancock, 114
 Shaw, Bealey v. 23, 52, 53, 201, 220, 221, 243
 Sheard, Drewitt v. 50, 369, 371
 Shears v. Wood, 338
 Shedden, Payne v. 159
 Sheffield Gas Consumers' Company Attorney-General v. 343
 Shippam, Hewlins v. 2, 4, 83
 Shoolbred, Mott v. 275, 352, 353
 Shove v. Pincke, 99
 Shrewsbury and Hereford Railway Company, Mason v. 15, 55, 58, 83, 123, 148, 202, 357, 374
 Shugar, Grand Junction Canal Company v. 39, 51, 63
 Shuttleworth v. Le Fleming, 10
 Simper v. Foley, 175, 312, 366, 379

- Simpson v. Savage, 276, 277, 297
 Sims, Cole v. 76
 Singers, Stokoe v. 158, 381
 Skinner, Palk v. 135
 Skull v. Glenister (1), 91
 — v. — (2), 228, 252, 255
 Slackman v. West, 145
 Smart v. Jones, 84, 278
 — v. Morton, 35, 42, 181, 238
 Smith, Ackroyd v. 8, 10, 14, 22, 68, 252
 — v. Darby, 44, 183, 238
 — Pentiman v. 4, 83, 84
 — Hervey v. 74, 377
 — Lovell v. 367, 373
 — v. Morris, 126
 — v. Owen, 76, 176
 — Parker v. 313
 — Potts v. 169, 176
 — v. Thackerah, 272, 323, 388
 Solomon v. Vintners' Company, 190
 Somerset, Duke of, v. Fogwell, 83, 89, 228
 Sorrell, Thomas v. 4
 South Eastern Railway Company, *Re*
 Penny, 83, 178
 — Metropolitan Cemetery Com-
 pany v. Eden, 252, 362
 Spencer, Elmhirst v. 335
 — Pearson v. 109, 114, 267, 268, 379
 Spooner v. Day, 138
 — Foster v. 86
 — Turner v. 33, 78
 Springett, Bishop v. 142
 St. George's, Hanover Square, Vestry
 of, Hamilton v. 229, 264
 St. Helen's Smelting Company,
 Tipping v. (1), 286, 294
 — Smelting Company,
 Tipping v. (2), 31, 165, 286, 288
 St. Pancras Guardians, Ardley v. 73, 89, 247
 Stacey, Back v. 313
 — Jackson v. 73, 247, 248
 Staffordshire and Worcestershire Canal
 Company v. Birmingham
 Canal Company, 140
 — Potteries Water-works
 Company, Clowes v. 281, 345
 Staples v. Heydon, 126
 Stevens, Bailey v. 7, 14, 104
 Stocker, Ivimey v. 20, 82
 Stockport Water-works Company v.
 Potter (1), 345
 — Water-works Company v.
 Potter (2), 4, 50, 201, 205, 246
 Stokoe v. Singers, 158, 381
 Storr, Benjamin v. 296
 Stourbridge Canal Company v. Earl
 of Dudley, 186, 333
 Stowell, Tobin v. 138
 Stowmarket Company, Lingwood v.
 345
 Straight v. Burn, 302
 Stratton, Piggott v. 76
 Stroyan v. Knowles, 37, 323, 388
 Suffield v. Brown, 110, 216
 Sury v. Pigot, 52, 356, 365
 Sutcliffe v. Booth, 44
 — Wood v. 207, 209, 281
 Sutton v. Lord Montford, 145
 Swaine v. Great Northern Railway
 Company, 296
 Swanborough v. Coventry, 169
 Swansea Water-works Company,
 Eaton v. 154
 Swift, Hall v. 159, 364
 Swindon Water-works Company (Ltd).
 v. Wilts and Berks Canal Company
 15, 53, 240, 275
 Symonds v. Seabourne, 298
 Tabor, Hudson v. 55
 Taff Vale Railway Company, Powell
 Duffryn Steam Coal Company v.
 113
 Tapling v. Jones, 33, 125, 140, 167,
 171, 235, 305, 385
 Taylor, Baxter v. 142, 277
 — v. Bennett, 341
 — Haines v. 282
 — Horne v. 358
 — Rawstron v. 48, 52, 194
 — Rogers v. (1), 26, 163
 — Rogers v. (2), 41, 188, 323
 — v. Shafto, 183
 — v. Whitehead, 17, 262, 264, 352
 Tenant, Bankart v. 85, 377
 — City of London Brewery
 Company v. 232, 283,
 285, 302, 317
 — v. Goldwin, 209
 Thackerah, Clay v. 153, 155
 — Smith v. 272, 323, 388
 Theed v. Debenham, 317
 Thomas, Flight v. (1), 29, 121, 165
 — Flight v. (2), 124, 159, 174
 — v. Sorrell, 4
 — v. Thomas, 363, 366, 379
 Thompson, Chandler v. 33, 78, 385
 — v. Waterlow, 95
 — Whalley v. 91, 92, 114, 379

- Thornborough, Hyde *v.* 41, 121, 187
 Thoroughgood, Johnson *v.* 74
 Thorpe *v.* Brumfitt, 14, 69, 273, 353
 Tickle *v.* Brown, 150, 151
 Tilley, Holden *v.* 141
 Tippet, R. *v.* 362
 Tipping *v.* Eckersley, 282
 — *v.* St. Helen's Smelting Com-
 pany (1), 286, 294
 — *v.* St. Helen's Smelting Com-
 pany (2), 31, 165, 286, 288
 Tobin, Miles *v.* 300
 — Stowell *v.* 138
 Tomlin *v.* Fuller, 247
 Tomlinson, Brownlow *v.* 72
 Towler, Drewell *v.* 74
 Townend, Wilson *v.* 276, 311
 Trafford, Rex *v.* 50, 55
 Tredwell, Beardmore *v.* 286, 290
 Tregonning, Blewett *v.* 104, 162
 Trimmer, Lillywhite *v.* 346
 Trower, Chadwick *v.* 43
 Trumpington, Parish of, Roads *v.* 5
 Truscott *v.* Merchant Taylors' Com-
 pany, 32, 33, 170, 171, 174
 Tucker *v.* Newman, 277
 Tulk *v.* Moxhay, 76
 Tunbridge Wells Improvement Com-
 missioners, Goldsmid *v.* 210, 244,
 334, 341, 343
 Tupper, Hill *v.* 9, 14, 21, 22
 Turner *v.* Spooner, 33, 78
 Turnley, Bamford *v.* 31, 291
 Twentyman, Bell *v.* 336
 Tyler *v.* Wilkinson, 59

 ULLESWATER Steam Navigation Com-
 pany, Marshall *v.* 251
 Underwood *v.* Burrows, 74, 101
 Union Bank of London, Herz *v.* 177,
 179, 314
 United Kingdom Telegraphic Company,
 R. *v.* 256
 — Land Company *v.* Great
 Eastern Railway Company, 114,
 221, 225, 247, 253, 368

 VAWDREY, Seaman *v.* 369
 Venables, Foxall *v.* 145
 Vicary, Pheysey *v.* 114, 357, 391
 Vintners' Company, Solomon *v.* 190
 Vought *v.* Winch, 201

 WAKEFIELD *v.* Duke of Buccleuch,
 36, 163, 184, 237

 Walker, Bright *v.* 10, 105, 132, 135,
 148, 150, 151, 154, 157, 365
 — Durham and Sunderland
 Railway Company *v.* 100
 Wallis *v.* Harrison, 376, 377
 — Hawkins *v.* 74
 Walter *v.* Selfe, 30, 286, 293, 296
 Walters *v.* Harvey, 74, 363, 364
 Warburton *v.* Parke, 154
 Ward, Berridge *v.* 251
 — Lawton *v.* 255
 — Race *v.* (1), 7, 61
 — Race *v.* (2), 141
 — *v.* Robins, 128
 — *v.* Ward, 368
 Wardle *v.* Brocklehurst, 95
 Warner, Holbach *v.* 126
 Warwick, Harbidge *v.* 155, 173, 175
 — *v.* Queen's College, Oxford,
 161
 Wasdale, Manning *v.* 7
 Waterlow, Thompson *v.* 95
 Watkins, Mellor *v.* 375
 Watts *v.* Kelson, 27, 95, 110, 217, 247,
 363
 Waud, Wood *v.* 30, 48, 52, 63, 64,
 143, 194, 199, 204, 209, 241, 344,
 348, 357
 Weate, Beeston *v.* 194, 201
 Webb *v.* Bird, 119, 143, 164, 204
 — Plummer *v.* 377
 Weekly, Abbott *v.* 18
 — *v.* Wildman, 8
 Wells *v.* Ody, 313
 Wernham, Pringle *v.* 313
 West, Slackman *v.* 145
 Westaway, Mitcalfe *v.* 4, 228
 Westbourne *v.* Mordant, 336
 Westbury *v.* Powel, 342
 Western *v.* McDermott, 76
 Whaley *v.* Laing, 4, 205, 349
 Whalley *v.* Thompson, 91, 92, 114,
 379
 Wharton, R. *v.* 338
 Wheatcroft, Mold *v.* 377
 White *v.* Bass, 169
 — *v.* Reeves, 353
 Whitehead *v.* Parks, 199, 220, 336
 — Taylor *v.* 17, 262, 264,
 352
 Whittingham *v.* Robson, 313
 Whyte, Rolle *v.* 25
 Wildman, Weekly *v.* 8
 Wilkes, Esplay *v.* 89, 216, 218
 Wilkinson *v.* Proud, 5
 — Tyler *v.* 59
 Wilks, Broadbent *v.* 163
 Williams, Davies *v.* 153, 160
 Williams, Heigate *v.* 365, 379

- Williams v. James*, 221, 255, 362
 — *Jeffries v.* 326
 — *v. Morland*, 202, 272, 275, 335, 338
 — *Nicklin v.* 328
 — *Wright v.* 20, 64, 123, 126, 128, 202, 209
Wilson, Campbell v. 104, 141, 150
 — *Harding v.* 89, 216
 — *Livett v.* 106, 154
 — *Rowbotham v.* 26, 35, 43, 88, 114, 184, 237, 238
 — *v. Townsend*, 276, 311
Wilts and Berks Canal Company v. Swindon Water-works Company (Limited), 15, 53, 240, 275
Wimbledon and Putney Commons Conservators v. Dixon, 248, 264, 362
Winch, Vooght v. 201
Windsor, Brown v. 190
Winship v. Hudspeth, 142, 145, 148
Winter v. Brockwell, 376
Wise, Osborne v. 250, 266
Womersley v. Church, 347
Wood, Doe d. Hanley v. 5, 376
 — *v. Ledbitter*, 4, 84, 228, 278, 375
 — *v. Saunders*, 91, 221, 222, 225
 — *Shears v.* 338
 — *v. Sutcliffe*, 207, 209, 281
 — *v. Waud*, 30, 48, 52, 63, 64, 148, 194, 199, 204, 209, 241, 344, 348, 357
Woodgate, Mercer v. 247
Woolyer v. Haddon, 251
Worthington v. Gimson, 95, 109
Wright v. Howard, 23, 24, 53, 201, 220, 239, 272, 275, 335
 — *v. Williams*, 20, 64, 123, 126, 128, 202, 209
Wrigley, Dewhirst v. 106
Wyatt v. Harrison, 34, 41, 323, 368
Wynstanley v. Lee, 138, 141

YATES v. Jack, 231, 301, 320

A TREATISE

ON

THE LAW OF EASEMENTS.

CHAPTER I.

ON THE NATURE OF EASEMENTS.

SECT. 1.—*On the Nature of Easements generally.*

THE word "Easement" is in legal use frequently misapplied, for in addition to that particular class of rights to which it is properly applicable, it is often used to designate a variety of incorporeal rights, which, doubtless, in some respects resemble easements, but which are really wanting in many of those features which are characteristic of easements properly so called. It is, therefore, the purpose of this Treatise, in the first place, to point out the nature and peculiar qualities of easements as they are explained in various decisions of the courts of law.

Chap. I.
Sect. 1.

Misuse of the
word "Ease-
ment."

The earliest definition of the word "Easement" is to be found in an ancient but well-known book called *Termes de la Ley*, in which it is laid down that an "easement is a privilege that one neighbour hath of another, by writing or prescription without profit, as a way or sink through his land, or such like" (a). To the trustworthy character of this book Bayley, J., bears testimony, describing it,

Definition of
"Easement."

(a) *Termes de la Ley*, p. 284.

Chap. I.
Sect. 1.

when quoting the above definition, as a book of great antiquity and accuracy (b); but it will be seen, on consideration, that the words of this definition are very wide in their signification, and will embrace many rights which are not easements in the strict sense of the word, and to which that term ought not to be applied according to modern decisions. Before, however, proceeding to the consideration of those decisions, it may not be out of place to give a definition which, it is conceived, more accurately describes easements strictly so called, and reduces the meaning of the word to proper limits, as it is understood at the present day:—An easement is a privilege, without profit, which the owner of one tenement has a right to enjoy in respect of that tenement in or over the tenement of another person, by reason whereof the latter is obliged to suffer or refrain from doing something on his own tenement for the advantage of the former.

“Natural
Rights.”

Of easements, according to this definition, there are two kinds, similar to one another in many respects, but differing materially in many important particulars. To the first class belong those easements which are created by the act of man, and to the second class those which are given by law to every owner of land. The latter rights are given by law, because, without them, no man would have security that his land would not at any moment be rendered useless by an act of a neighbour otherwise lawful, or because a neighbour might otherwise deprive a landowner of the benefits derivable from things which in the course of nature have been provided for the common good of mankind, and which the law therefore deems it wrong that one man should altogether appropriate for his own use to the detriment of another person. These easements are inherent in the land *ex jure naturæ*, of natural right, are secured to the landowner by the common law, and are

(b) *Hewlins v. Shippam*, 5 B. & C. at p. 229.

usually called "Natural Rights" (c). It will be seen hereafter that the purpose of Natural Rights is to secure necessary support for land from the adjacent and sub-jacent soil, while it is allowed to remain in its natural condition, and the due enjoyment of air, light and water, which, by the provision of nature, flow over the soil of one landowner to that of another for the common benefit of each. Though Natural Rights are a species of Easements, the expression "Easement" is commonly used exclusively to denote the first class of easements to which allusion has been made—that is, easements created by the act of man—and in that sense the word is used throughout this work; while the second class of easements—that is, those created by operation of law—are distinguished by the name of "Natural Rights." It is very essential that the difference in the origin and character of these two classes of easements should be borne in mind.

Returning to the definition of Easements in *Termes de la Ley*, cited above, it will be noticed that those rights are said to be privileges that one neighbour hath of another *by writing* or prescription. At the present day (d) this is not strictly true, for if an attempt be made to confer an easement by writing not under seal, all that the grantee will get will be a *licence* to use the privilege, as he would if the privilege were granted by word of mouth; he will not get any vested right entitling him to continue its use and enjoyment against the will of the grantor. Thus it has been said:—"A right of way or a right of passage for water (where it does not create an interest in the land) is an incorporeal right, and stands upon the same footing with other incorporeal rights—such as rights of common, rents, advowsons, &c. It lies not in livery but in grant, and a freehold interest in it cannot be created or passed (even if a chattel interest may,

(c) Natural rights have sometimes been called "natural easements."

(d) In olden times nothing was called a *writing* but a document under seal.

Chap. I.
Sect. 1.

which I think it cannot), *otherwise than by deed*" (e). It is very important to mark this distinction, for if it is professed to grant an easement by an instrument which only passes a licence to the grantee, his position is materially different from what it was intended to be, and he may find his interest suddenly terminated by the act of his grantor when he least expects it. A grant by deed will pass an indefeasible right to an easement, not only against strangers but against the grantor and his assigns, whereas "a dispensation or licence properly passeth no interest, nor alters or transfers property in anything, but only makes an action lawful which without it had been unlawful" (f). Though the interest of a mere licensee is therefore of so limited a character as against his grantor, it will be seen hereafter that his right to enjoy his privilege is not absolutely at the mercy of strangers, for he has generally power to sue, either in his own name or in the name of his grantor, any stranger who is a wrong-doer who hinders him in the enjoyment of his privilege (g).

This difference existing between Easements, Natural Rights, and Licences, it is proposed next to consider the several parts of the definition of an Easement above given, and finally to conclude the section with some remarks of a general character relative to the nature of easements.

An easement
is a *Privilege*.

In the first place an easement is a *Privilege*. The word "*privilege*," it will be observed, is that used in the old definition in *Termes de la Ley*, and it is retained, as it expresses very accurately the nature of an easement in this respect. An easement is not a right to land nor

(e) *Per Bayley, J.*, in *Hewlins v. Shippam*, 5 B. & C. at p. 229. *Feniman v. Smith*, 4 East 107. *Cocker v. Cooper*, 1 C. M. & R. 418.

(f) *Per Vaughan, C. J.*, in *Thomas v. Sorrell*, Vaughan, 351. *Wood v. Leadbeater*, 13 M. & W. 838; 14 L. J., Exch. 161.

(g) *Whaley v. Laing*, 2 H. & N. 476; 26 L. J. Exch. 327; in *Exch. Cham.* 3 H. & N. 675; 27 L. J. Exch. 422. *Per Bramwell, B.*, in *Stockport Waterworks Company v. Potter*, 3 H. & C. 300. *Mitcalf v. Westaway*, 34 L. J., C. P. 113.

to any corporeal interest in land, and thus a grant of a right of way does not convey the soil over which the way passes to the grantee, and from this it follows as a natural consequence, that the grantee cannot prevent another person, even a trespasser, from using the land, if such usage does not impede him in the exercise of his right of passage (*h*). In the case of *Clifford v. Hoare* (*i*), Brett, J., marked this distinction between an easement and a corporeal interest in land, when he said :—"The road is not his, the exclusive use of it is not granted to him; what was granted to him was an easement and nothing more. The soil has not been conveyed to him, but he has the right to use a road forty feet wide. If the soil of the road had been granted to the plaintiff, any interference with it would have been actionable; but where an easement over a road is granted, only the reasonable enjoyment of the road passes; this seems to be the result of the authorities as to the difference between the right to the soil and an easement over it." It has been held that a right to take coal from under the land of another person is an incorporeal right or a privilege, but a right to *all* the coal lying under a particular close is a corporeal right and not a privilege, because it is a right to part of the soil (*j*). A grant of the exclusive use of land does not confer merely a privilege of using the land, but as it excludes the owner of the soil from all benefit it is a grant of the soil itself, and such a right is therefore not an easement (*k*), and it was said by the Lord Chancellor in the case of *Dyer v. Lady James Hay* (*l*) that "neither by the law of Scotland nor of England can there be a prescriptive right in the nature of a servitude or

(*h*) *Rez v. Jolliffe*, 2 T. R. 90.

(*i*) 43 L. J., C. P. 225; L. R. 9 C. P. 362.

(*j*) *Wilkinson v. Proud*, 11 M. & W. 33; 12 L. J., Exch. 227. *Sanders v. Norwood*, Cro. Eliz. 683. *Doe d. Hanley v. Wood*, 2 B. & Ald. 724.

(*k*) *Buszard v. Capel*, 8 B. & C. 141; 6 L. J., K. B. 267; in *Ezek. Cham.* 6 Bing. 150; 3 Y. & J. 344. *Roads v. Parish of Trumpington*, L. R. 6 Q. B. 56; 40 L. J., M. C. 35.
(*l*) 1 Macq. 305; *Hext v. Gill*, L. R. 7 Ch. Ap. 699; 41 L. J. Ch. 761.

Chap. I. easement so large as to preclude the ordinary uses of
 Sect. 1. property by the owner of the lands affected."

The same principle applies in the case of public ways, which, it will be shown presently are not easements, though in many of their incidents they are analogous. The respondent, in a case stated by a metropolitan magistrate, was owner of some premises adjoining a public highway, which he used for depositing machinery of a heavy character. In conveying the machinery to his yard, across the paved footway, which ran in front of his gate the respondent broke the flag-stones, and was summoned before the magistrate, under the Highway Act, for a nuisance; and it became a question whether he had a right to take his machinery into the yard in that manner, or whether, by the dedication of the way to the public for a footway, he had been so deprived of his right to the use of the soil, that it could not be used for the purpose of conveying the machinery over it to the yard. It was decided that his right to the use of the soil of the footway for the machinery was not lost. The Court of Queen's Bench said—"the right of the respondent depends upon the nature and extent of the rights acquired by the public over the footway in question, either at common law or under the Highway Acts or the Metropolis Local Management Act, 18 & 19 Vict. c. 120, s. 98. The owner who dedicates to the public use as a highway a portion of his land, parts with no other right than a right of passage to the public over the land so dedicated, and may exercise all other rights of ownership not inconsistent therewith, and the appropriation made to and adopted by the public of a part of the street to one kind of passage, and another part to another, does not deprive him of any rights as owner of the land, not inconsistent with the right of passage by the public" (m).

(m) *Verity of St. Mary Newington v. Jacobs*, L. R. 7 Q. B. 47; 41 L. J. M. C. 72.

An easement is a privilege *without profit*. A right by which one person is entitled to remove and appropriate for his own use any part of the soil belonging to another man, or anything growing in or attached to or subsisting upon his land for the purpose of the profit to be gained from the property thereby acquired in the thing removed, has always been considered in law a different species of right from an easement, and is commonly called a *profit à prendre*. Thus it was said in an old case :—"The word 'easement' is known in law, but here the thing itself is set forth, viz., to catch fish, &c., and certainly no instance can be given of a prescription for such a liberty by such a word or name" (n). So it has been held that a right to take stones from the land of another person to mend roads is a *profit à prendre* and not an easement (o); as also is the right to turn cattle into a lane for the purpose of obtaining pasture (p); and a right to enter land and to cut and carry away trees there growing (q). It has been decided, however, that a right to enter land and to draw and take away water is an easement and not a *profit à prendre*, the reason being that water is not a part or the produce of the soil, nor the property of the owner of the land over which it flows or on which it is standing, unless it is confined in a tank or other vessel (r).

Chap. I.
Sect. 1.

Without profit.

An easement is, in the next place, defined to be a right which the owner of *one tenement* has a right to enjoy in respect of that tenement in or over the tenement of another person. Here, it will be observed, two tenements are mentioned—one is that the owner of which is entitled to the easement, the other is that in or over which the easement is to be enjoyed, and it will be further remarked that the easement is to be enjoyed *in respect of* the first-

No easements
in gross.

(n) *Peers v. Lucy*, 4 Mod. 355.

(o) *Constable v. Nicholson*, 14 C. B., N. S. 230; 32 L. J., C. P. 240.

(p) *Bailey v. Appleyard*, 8 A. & E. 161; 7 L. J., N. S., K. B. 145.

(q) *Bailey v. Stevens*, 12 C. B.,

N. S. 91; 31 L. J., C. P. 226.

(r) *Race v. Ward*, 4 E. & B. 702; 24 L. J., Q. B. 153. *Manning v. Wadale*, 5 A. & E. 758; 6 L. J., N. S., K. B. 59.

Chap. I
Sect. 1.

named tenement. If an easement were a right to which a person could be entitled irrespectively of any land of which he is possessed, such a right would be called an easement *in gross*, and a contention has been raised as to whether the law will not recognise such a right; the word "easement" may indeed, in many instances, be found to have been applied to rights of that description—as, for instance, in the case of *Dovaston v. Payne* (s), where Heath, J., is reported to have said, when speaking of a public highway, the right to the use of which belonging to the public could not have been had in respect of any tenement,—“the property is in the owner of the soil, subject to *an easement* for the benefit of the public.” It will be noticed, moreover, that in the old definition of an easement in *Termes de la Ley*, there is nothing said about a tenement in respect of which a right to be an easement must be enjoyed; but this, according to modern decisions, is another of the defects in that definition, for it is clearly established now that there is no such right known to the law as an easement *in gross*. True it is that there may be rights analogous in many respects to easements unattached to any tenement, but they are not easements, and lack many of the peculiar characteristics of those rights; for instance, a right of way in gross is a personal right only, and cannot be assigned by the grantee to another person (t), whereas an easement of way is appurtenant to the grantee's land, and will pass with that land to an assignee if proper words of conveyance be used.

Several authorities may be cited in support of the proposition that a right in gross is not an easement—as, for instance, *Rungeley v. The Midland Railway Company* (u), which was a case arising out of the diversion of a public

(s) 2 Sm. L. C. 132, 6th ed.; 2 H. Bl. 527. In *Brumfitt v. Roberts* (L. R., 5 C. P. 224; 39 L. J., C. P. 95), a right to a pew in church is designated an easement: and in *Barlow v. Rhodes* (1 C. & M. at p. 448), Bayley, B., applied the same word

to a right of common.

(t) *Ackroyd v. Smith*, 10 C. B. 164; 19 L. J., C. P. 315. *Weekly v. Wildman, per Tribby, C. J.*, 1 Ld. Raym. 405.

(u) L. R., 3 Ch. Ap. 306; 37 L. J., Ch. 313.

footway by the railway company. Lord Cairns, L. J., in the course of his judgment, expressed his opinion on this point in most distinct terms, for he said—"Now it is said that it" (that is, the land over which the new footway was to be made) "is not to be permanently used, and that the only object of the company is to create an easement over it, and that the land will remain the freehold and property of the original owner subject to that easement. I will assume, in the first place, that that is a correct expression, and that the object is to create what is properly termed an easement over the land. But I must also observe that it appears to me to be an incorrect expression to speak of this as an easement. There can be no easement properly so called unless there be both a servient and a dominant tenement. There is in this case no dominant tenement whatever. It is true that in the well-known case of *Dovaston v. Payne*, Mr. Justice Heath is reported to have said, with regard to a public highway, that the freehold continued in the owner of the adjoining land, subject to an easement in favour of the public; and that expression has occasionally been repeated since that time. That, however, is hardly an accurate expression. There can be no such thing according to our law, or according to the civil law, as what I may term an easement in gross. An easement must be connected with a dominant tenement. In truth a public road or highway is not an easement, it is a dedication to the public of the occupation of the surface of the land for the purpose of passing and repassing, the public generally taking upon themselves (through the parochial authorities or otherwise) the obligation of repairing it. It is quite clear that that is a very different thing from an ordinary easement, where the occupation remains in the owner of the servient tenement, subject to the easement." So again, Martin, B., in *Hill v. Tupper* (v), said:—"An easement is

(v) 32 L. J., Exch., at p. 217.

Chap. I.
Sect. 1.

a right ancillary to the enjoyment of land," and there are other decisions to the same effect (*w*).

An easement cannot be severed from the land to which it is annexed and made a right in gross (*x*).

"Dominant"
and "servi-
ent" tene-
ments and
owners.

It may here be mentioned that the tenement in respect of which an easement is enjoyed is called the "Dominant Tenement," and the owner of that tenement is called the "Dominant Owner," while the tenement in or over which the right is exercised is called the "Servient Tenement," and the owner thereof is called the "Servient Owner."

Dominant and
servient tene-
ments *distinct*.

As it is essential to the existence of an easement that there shall be two tenements—a dominant tenement to which the right is appurtenant, and a servient tenement in or over which that right is enjoyed—so it is also essential that those tenements shall be *distinct* properties; that is, that they shall belong to different persons. This is a point which scarcely needs demonstration, for it is obvious that if two tenements belong to one individual, he has a right, as owner, to use each in whatsoever manner he finds most convenient to himself, and he may make the one tenement servient to the other simply because it is his own; in whatever manner, therefore, he exercises his right he exercises it in his capacity of owner of the soil, and the right he exercises is not an easement but a proprietary right incident to the ownership of the land. In *Bright v. Walker* (*y*), Parke, B., in speaking of the causes which would prevent an easement being acquired by prescription, says—"For the same reason it would not" (that is, title would not be acquired) "if there had been unity of possession during all or part of the time; for then the claimant would not have enjoyed as of right the easement, but the soil itself." "We all agree," said Tindal, C. J., in delivering judgment in the Exchequer Chamber, "that

(*w*) See also *Shuttleworth v. Le Fleming*, 19 C. B., N. S. 687; 34 L. J., C. P. 309. *Mounsey v. Ismay*, 8 H. & C. 486; 34 L. J., Exch. 52.

(*x*) *Ackroyd v. Smith*, 10 C. B. 164; 19 L. J., C. P. 315.

(*y*) 1 C. M. & R., at p. 219,

where there is a unity of seisin of the land, and of the way over the land, in one and the same person, the right of way is either extinguished or suspended according to the duration of the respective estates in the land and the way" (z). So, again, where the defendant claimed a right to pollute a stream to the detriment of a mill-owner by reason of having been accustomed for twenty years to throw cinders into the water, Coleridge, J., when delivering the judgment of the Court, said:—"Or, secondly, the defendant might claim the banks and bed of the Hebble, on and in which the cinders and scorice have been deposited, as in his own occupation, in which case the right to deposit them there could be no easement" (a). And, again, in the case of a claim of right to light it was decided that while the dominant and servient tenements were in the occupation of the same person, no easement or right to unobstructed light could be acquired by prescription, and Lord Hatherley, C., said:—"I take the principle of that case" (that is a case he had been mentioning), "in spite of one expression as to the possibility of interruption, to be, that in order to obtain an easement over land you must not be the possessor of it, for you cannot have the land itself and also an easement over it" (b).

It is on this principle that a tenant cannot acquire an easement by prescription in land belonging to his landlord, for the possession and user by the tenant is the possession and user of his landlord, and the landlord could not acquire an easement in his own soil (c). A question, however, might arise whether a tenant could not acquire an easement by prescription under the Prescription Act (d) in land of his lessor, not against him, but against another

(z) *James v. Plant*, 4 A. & E., at p. 761; 6 L. J., N. S. Exch. 260.

(a) *Murgatroid v. Robinson*, 7 E. & B., at p. 397; 26 L. J., Q. B., at p. 238.

(b) *Ladyman v. Gray*, L. R. 6

Ch. Ap., at p. 767.

(c) *Gayford v. Moffatt*, L. R., Ch. Ap. 133. *Russell v. Harford*, L. R., 2 Eq., 507.

(d) 2 & 3 Wm. IV. c. 71.

Chap I.
Sect. 1.

tenant to whom the *quasi-servient* tenement happened to be leased, such easement being co-extensive with the period of years during which the tenements were jointly leased. Such a question could not arise under the common law, for a tenant can, at common law, prescribe in right of his landlord, the owner of the fee, only (e); but under the Prescription Act claims to easements by prescription may be made and sustained in right of the *occupier* of the land (f). If such an easement can be acquired it is clear it could only be in cases of long leaseholds, which, however, are very common at the present day. The possibility of one tenant acquiring an easement against another tenant holding under the same landlord seems to have presented itself to the mind of Sir R. T. Kindersley, V.-C., when delivering judgment in the case of *Daniel v. Anderson* (g), for he, after laying down that a tenant, could not acquire an easement against his landlord by long user, said :—" And *whatever may be the rights of one tenant against another*, the owner remains where he was, and therefore you cannot talk of any easement acquired by him or vesting at all, *for whatever rights one tenant may have against another, it is only as between them as tenants.*" Further than this a case of the kind actually occurred. The point, however, was not decided as to easements generally, but was limited to cases of rights to unobstructed light, for the decision turned upon the words of the third section of the Prescription Act, under which the easement of unobstructed light is alone acquired. The words of that section, it will be shewn hereafter, differ from those of the other sections of the Act, and this difference has a very material effect on the mode of acquisition of the various kinds of easements under the respective sections. In the case alluded to, both the dominant and servient tenements were in the occupation of tenants

(e) *Large v. Pitt*, Peake Ad. Ca. 152.

(f) Sections 2 and 5.
(g) 31 L. J., Ch. 610.

under long leases, both leases being dated the same day, and granted by the same landlord, and after a time sufficient to enable a person to acquire a right to light, one tenant erected a greenhouse which obstructed the other tenant's light, upon which the latter commenced an action. It was contended for the defendant that one tenant could not acquire an easement against the other, but it was held that in the case before the Court he could and had done so, but it was on account of the peculiar wording of the third section of the Prescription Act (*h*). It is remarkable in this case, however, that the Court seemed to think that such an easement acquired by one tenant against the other would survive to the reversioner after the expiration of the leases, supposing the freeholds had by that time passed to different owners, so that the easement might be acquired when there was unity of ownership in the freeholds, not only for the tenant but for the future freeholder of the dominant tenement, if a severance should occur before the leases expired. But all this it must be remembered depends upon the peculiar wording of the section of the statute relating to light, and could not happen in the case of other easements. The Court itself said at the end of the judgment that it might be that, following out the rule into every possible case, some apparent difficulties might at times be suggested, but as it is thought that this point could only occur under the third section of the Act these difficulties, it is also thought, could not be suggested.

Chap I.
Sect. 1.

Although no easement can be acquired by prescription by a tenant against his landlord, the landlord can confer any right he pleases upon his tenant by grant, and in case of an easement of necessity a grant will be implied (*i*).

As it is essential to the existence of an easement that there shall be a dominant tenement in respect of which the right may be possessed, so it is also essential that the

Easements
beneficial to
dominant
tenement.

(*h*) *Frewen v. Phillips*, 11 C. B., N. S., 449; 30 L. J., C. P. 356.

(*i*) *Gayford v. Moffatt*, L. R., 4 Ch. Ap. 133.

Chap. I.
Sect. 1.

easement shall be beneficial to the occupation of the dominant tenement. The leading case in which this principle has been recognised and followed is, perhaps, *Ackroyd v. Smith* (*j*), in which Coleridge, J., after citing the judgment of Lord Brougham in *Keppel v. Bailey* (*k*), said,—“It would be a novel incident attached to land that the owner and occupier should, for purposes wholly unconnected with that land, and merely because he is owner and occupier, have a right of road over other land; and it seems to us that a grant of such a privilege or easement can no more be annexed so as to pass with the land than a covenant for any collateral matter.” This principle was also approved in the cases of *Hill v. Tupper* (*l*), and *Ellis v. The Mayor and Corporation of Bridgnorth* (*m*). The case of *Bailey v. Stevens* (*n*), relating to a *profit à prendre* is also in point. In that case a right was set up that the owners of a field had from time whereof the memory of man runneth not to the contrary, enjoyed the right at their free will and pleasure to enter a close of the plaintiff to cut and carry away and convert to their own use the trees and wood growing and being in the said close. There was no allegation that the wood, when cut, was to be used on or for the benefit of the field in respect of which the right was claimed, and it was held that such a right, though it might have been granted as a right in gross, would not pass with the occupation of the field as appurtenant. Willes, J., in his judgment, said:—“But, assuming that such grants may be made, and are capable of being assigned, I apprehend it is clear that they can only be made in gross, and can only be assigned by the grantees by the ordinary conveyances known to the law; and it is not because the grantee may happen to be the owner of a close at the

(*j*) 10 C. B. 164; 19 L. J., C. P. 315. This case, *Ackroyd v. Smith*, was explained by the Lords Justices in *Thorpe v. Brumfit*, L. R., 8 Ch. Ap. 650, and it was said by James, L. J., to have been misapprehended.

(*k*) 2 Myl. & K., at p. 535.

(*l*) 32 L. J., Exch. 217.

(*m*) 32 L. J., C. P. 273.

(*n*) 31 L. J., C. P. 226; 12 C. B., N. S. 91.

time the grant is made to him that such a conveyance can be dispensed with in favour of the persons who, from time to time, may succeed him in the ownership of that close ;” and, after referring to a class of cases not in point, the learned judge continued :—“ In all other cases the incident sought to be annexed, so that the assignee of the land may take advantage of it, must be beneficial to the land in respect of the ownership of it.” Byles, J., also said :—“ How can such a right as this be claimed by the occupier of land as such ? It is in no way connected with the enjoyment of the land occupied. A man might as well try to make a right of way over land in Kent appurtenant to an estate in Northumberland.” So also a water-works company is not entitled to use the water of a stream to supply a town at a distance with water, merely because it happens to own land on the banks of the stream which would give it a right to use it for the purposes of that land (o).

It has thus been shewn to be the law that there must not only be a dominant and a servient tenement to support an easement, but that the easement must be beneficial to the dominant tenement. Beyond this, it has been decided that no reciprocal easement can be acquired for the benefit of the servient tenement by the user or exercise of the easement by the dominant owner, or as Cockburn, C. J., expressed it in his judgment in *Mason v. The Shrewsbury and Hereford Railway Company* (p), the easement exists for the benefit of the dominant owner alone, and the servient owner acquires no right to insist on its continuance or to ask for damages on its abandonment. In that case the water of a stream had been diverted by a canal company for forty years, and on the purchase of the canal by the defendants under an Act of Parliament, the water was restored to its former course. Owing to the lapse of time

No easement
for benefit of
servient
tenement.

(o) *Swindon Waterworks Co., Limited v. Wilts and Berks Canal Co.*, 45 L. J., Ch. 638.

(p) L. R., 6 Q. B. 578 ; 40 L. J., Q. B. 293.

Chap. I.
Sect. 1.

the old bed of the stream had become partially silted up, so that it could not as of old carry off all the water in times of flood, and the land of the plaintiff which was situated on the banks of the stream was overflowed. It is manifest that it must often happen, as in that case, that the exercise of the easement by the dominant owner, operates also in favour of the servient owner. And the question in such cases must arise, as it did there, whether the servient owner can by the long user acquire any right against the dominant owner, to insist on the continuance of the exercise of the easement. It was decided by the Lord Chief Justice, the other judges basing their judgments on different grounds, that he cannot.

Obligation on
servient
owner to
suffer or re-
frain from
doing some-
thing.

The last clause in the definition of an easement above given, points out that the effect of an easement is the imposition of an obligation on the servient owner *to suffer or refrain from doing* something on his own tenement for the advantage of the dominant owner. An easement is a right which is appurtenant to the dominant tenement and imposed upon the servient tenement; and it is important to mark that it is not imposed upon the person of the servient owner; therefore an obligation imposed upon him to do something for the benefit of the dominant tenement is not an easement, or, in other words, there can be no easement rendering it compulsory for the servient owner to do something. If the ordinary easements of light, support, way or watercourse are considered, it will be seen that the obligation is, in every case, of a *passive* character as regards the servient owner: a right to uninterrupted light is a right that the servient owner shall *refrain* from building in such a manner as to obstruct the light; a right to support is a right that the servient owner shall *refrain* from moving means of support if the enjoyment of the dominant tenement would be thereby interrupted; a right of way is a right that the servient owner shall *suffer* the dominant owner to pass over his land; and a right of watercourse is a right that the servient owner shall *suffer*

water to flow uninterruptedly over the servient tenement. For this reason it was laid down in *Pomfret v. Riccroft* (q), that the grantor of a right of way is not bound to repair the way, but the grantee of an easement has a right to repair the subject of the easement and to enter on the land of the grantor for that purpose whenever repairs may be required, "for when the use of a thing is granted everything is granted by which the grantee may have and enjoy such use." It is, therefore, clear that the only obligation cast by law upon a servient owner is, that he shall not do anything inconsistent with the right of the dominant owner.

Chap. I.
Sect. 1.

The definition of Easements having thus been fully considered, a few points relating to their nature still remain to be noticed; and, first, the difference between easements and customs claims attention, for the distinction appears not always clearly to be understood. From what has already been said, it will be seen that an easement is a right belonging to an individual in respect of his land, but a custom is a usage attached to a locality, and a customary right belongs to no individual in particular, but may be enjoyed by any who inhabit the locality for the time being, or who belong to the particular class entitled to the benefit of the custom. It will suffice to refer to the case of *Mounsey v. Ismay* (r) to exemplify this distinction. The action was brought for a trespass, and the defence was a supposed right claimed under the second section of the Prescription Act (s). The plea alleged that for the full period of twenty years next before suit, on Ascension Day, horse-races had been, and of right ought to have been, and still ought to be holden on the land where the trespass was alleged to have been committed, which was near the city of Carlisle; and for the full

Customs.

(q) 1 Wms. Saund. at p. 322 a.
Taylor v. Whitehead, Doug. 716;
Chandler v. Robinson, 4 Exch. 163;
19 L. J., Exch. 170. *Duncan v.*
Louch, 6 Q. B., per Coleridge, J., at

p. 909.

(r) 3 H. & C. 486; 34 L. J., Exch.
52.

(s) 2 & 3 Wm. IV. c. 71.

Chap. I.
Sect. 1.

period of twenty years next before suit the freemen of the city of Carlisle on the day aforesaid in every year had without interruption enjoyed and claimed to enjoy as a custom a right to enter on the land for the purpose of holding horse-races, justifying the alleged trespass by stating that the defendant was one of the freemen of Carlisle, and entered the *locus in quo* in exercise of the right. There were twelve pleas claiming the right under the same section of the Act in different ways, and in some substituting forty for twenty years. Martin, B., delivered the judgment of the Court, and after stating the effect of the pleas and explaining the origin and provisions of the Prescription Act, continued:—"The question which has been argued before us, and which is the true one, is whether a custom for the freemen or citizens of Carlisle upon Ascension Day to enter upon another man's land for the purpose of holding horse-races there, is an easement within the second section. To be so it must be within the words custom, prescription, or grant to a way or other easement, or to a watercourse, or to the use of any water to be enjoyed upon land of another; and we think it is not. In the first place, we do not think that this custom is an easement at all. One of the earliest definitions of an easement with which we are acquainted is in the *Termes de la Ley*, and it is 'a privilege that one neighbour hath of another, by writing or prescription, without profit, as a way or sink through his land.' In this definition custom is not mentioned, prescription is, and it therefore seems to point to a privilege belonging to an individual, not a custom which appertains to many as a class." In Blackstone's Commentaries the distinction is also marked, for it is there said that, "If there be a usage in the parish of Dale that all the inhabitants of that parish may dance on a certain close at all times for their recreation (which is held to be a lawful usage (t)), this is strictly a custom,

(t) *Abbott v. Weekly*, 1 Lev. 176, 205, n. *Hall v. Nottingham*, 1 Exch. D. 1; 45 L. J. Exch. 50.
Millechamp v. Johnson, Willes,

for it is applied to the *place* in general and not to any particular *persons*; but if the tenant who is seised of the manor of Dale in fee alleges that he and his ancestors, or all those whose estate he has in the said manor, have used time out of mind to have common of pasture in such a close, this is properly called a prescription, for this is a usage annexed to the *person* of the owner of this estate."

Chap. I.
Sect. 1.

Although it is laid down thus broadly that a custom and an easement are totally different rights, there undoubtedly can be a custom in a locality under and by virtue of which an individual may become entitled to an easement in respect of his estate situated in the locality to which the custom belongs. Several instances of such customary easements are mentioned in the Reports as existing in the county of Cornwall in respect of the tin mines—as, for instance, in the case of *Carlyon v. Lovering* (u), where a customary right is alleged in the eighth plea, that tanners and miners within the Stannaries of Cornwall, lawfully working and mining tin and tin ore from any tin mine or tin work within the said Stannaries, situated upon or near to a stream of water running or flowing by or through such tin mine or tin work, should have and enjoy the right of washing away in, with, and by means of, such stream of water, where the same flowed by or through such tin mine, or tin work, all or any part of the sand, stones, rubble, and other stuff which should become or be dislodged or severed in the course of so working the said tin mine and tin ore, and of casting and throwing from and out of the said tin mine or tin work all or any part of the same sand, stones, rubble, and other stuff into the stream where the same flowed by or through the tin mine or tin work, and of having the same washed and carried away from the tin mine or tin work by the flow of the stream down the course of the stream to the sea; and there can be no doubt but that this right,

(u) 1 H. & N. 784; 26 L. J., Exch. 251.

Chap. I.
Sect. 1.

although claimed under a custom, is truly an easement (v), and the plea was held to disclose a lawful and valid custom. In the case of *Gaved v. Martyn* (w) also, a custom was alleged to exist in Cornwall, that tin-streamers have the free use of the water over the whole of the district within their tin-bounds, and they claim the right not only to use the water, but to divert it into other streams. This custom was much discussed in the case of *Ivimey v. Stocker* (x), but in that case Lord Cranworth, C., is reported to have thought that the right to divert streams to mines must after long use be presumed to have been granted, and granted not to the tin-borders, but to the owner of the soil under which the mines are situated, so that he appears to reduce the right of diversion to an easement acquired by the landowner by prescription, and to ignore the customary right of the tin-borders. Possibly the decision might have been different if the diversion had been quite recent, for in that event no question of prescriptive title could have been raised.

Besides these and other cases in which easements claimed under and by virtue of customs are mentioned, this method of acquisition is distinctly recognised in the second section of the Prescription Act, which says,—“And be it further enacted, that no claim which may be lawfully made at the common law by Custom, Prescription, or Grant, to any way or other easement,” &c.; and the result, therefore, is, that although a custom is not itself an easement, and although the customary right of each individual of the class entitled to the benefit of the custom is not an easement, yet that, if a custom exists under which individuals of a class may obtain independent rights in respect of their land, which would be easements if acquired by grant or prescription, those rights are nevertheless easements though acquired under the custom.

(v) See *Wright v. Williams*, 1 M. C. B., N. S. 732.
& W. 77; 5 L. J., N. S., Exch. 107. (x) L. R., 1 Ch. Ap. 396; 35 L.
(w) 34 L. J., C. P. at p. 354; 19 J. Ch., 467.

It must be remarked that the law will not recognise any new species of easements, for "a new species of incorporeal hereditament cannot be created at the will and pleasure of an individual owner of an estate: he must be contented to take the sort of estate and the right to dispose of it as he finds the law settled by decisions or controlled by Act of Parliament" (y).

Chap. I.
Sect. 1.

No new species
of easements.

This rule of law appears to have been first laid down by Lord Brougham, C., in the case of *Keppel v. Bailey* (z), in which he said, "There are certain known incidents to property and its enjoyment; among others certain burdens wherewith it may be affected, or rights which may be created and enjoyed over it by parties other than the owner; all which incidents are recognized by the law. . . . So in respect of enjoyment one may have the possession and the fee simple, and another may have a rent issuing out of it, or the tithes of its produce, or an easement, as a right of way upon it or of common over it. And such last incorporeal hereditament may be annexed to an estate which is wholly unconnected with the estate affected by the easement, although both estates were originally united in the same owner, and one of them was afterwards granted by him with the benefit, while the other was left subject to the burden. All these kinds of property, however—all these holdings—are well known to the law and familiarly dealt with by its principles. But it must not, therefore, be supposed that incidents of a novel kind can be devised and attached to property at the fancy or caprice of any owner. It is clearly inconvenient, both to the science of the law and to the public weal, that such a latitude should be given. There can be no harm in allowing the fullest latitude to men in binding themselves and their representatives—that is, their assets real and personal—to answer in damages for breach of

(y) *Per Pollock, C. B., in judgment in Hill v. Tupper*, 32 L. J., Exch. 217; 2 H. & C. 121. See

note (u), *post*, p. 74.

(z) 2 Myl. & K. at p. 535.

Chap. I.
Sect. 1.

their obligations. This tends to no mischief, and is a reasonable liberty to bestow, but great detriment would arise, and much confusion of rights, if parties were allowed to invent new modes of holding and enjoying real property, and to impress upon their lands and tenements a peculiar character which should follow them into all hands however remote."

The above passage from Lord Brougham's judgment has been quoted at length, as that judgment has been cited with approbation and followed in recent cases (a), but it must be remembered that although any burden of a new species which the owner thinks proper to impose on his land is not an easement which can be made appurtenant to land, yet that such an obligation is perfectly valid as between the grantor and grantee of the right, and if the grantee is disturbed in his enjoyment by the grantor the law will afford him ample remedy by action on covenant for the injury; and in the event also of his being disturbed by a stranger he may sue for such disturbance in the name of the grantor. The cases already cited are authorities to that effect, and the principle was very clearly expressed by Mellish, L. J., in a recent case reported since the first edition of this work was published. The decision was directed to a different point, but incidentally the Lord Justice said, that, in his opinion, there was a distinction between the case under consideration, which was a case relating to a right to light granted by deed, and the cases referred to by the Master of the Rolls, whose decision was then under appeal. In those cases there was no grant at law at all, but the right had merely come into existence by covenant. "Where," he said, "the right comes into existence by covenant, the burden does not run at law with the servient tenement at all; but a court of Equity says, that a person who takes it with notice that such a covenant has been made, shall be compelled to observe it. That is the ordinary case,

(a) *Ackroyd v. Smith*, 10 C. B. 164; 19 L. J., C. P. 315. *Hill v. Tupper*, 2 H. & C. 121; 32 L. J., Exch. 217.

where there is such a covenant as I before referred to, that a person shall have an uninterrupted view from his drawing-room window, because the law will not allow the owner of land to attach an unusual and unknown covenant to the land, so that a man who buys the property in the market without knowing that it is subject to any such burden, would find that some previous owner had professed to bind all subsequent owners by an obligation not to obstruct the view which somebody else would have from the windows of his house. In such a case as that, though the man who makes the covenant is liable, yet those claiming under him are not liable at law; but the Court of Equity says, that if a purchaser has taken the land with notice of that contract, it is contrary to equity that he should take advantage of that rule of law to violate the covenant. But in the case of a grant of a well known easement, such as a right to light, or a water course, or a right of way, or any of the numerous easements which are well known to the law, when they are once validly created, the right passes at law, and the owner and occupier of the dominant tenement may maintain an action against the occupier of the servient tenement if the right is interfered with; and in all such cases the rule in equity ought to follow the law (b).

Chap. I.
Sect. 1.

It has already been said that natural rights are inherent in land, but that easements can only be created by the act of man. When easements have been created it frequently happens that they are at variance with natural rights, and the question may be asked which of the rights is in such case to give place to the other. The effect of the creation of an adverse easement is to cause suspension of the natural rights during its existence, and if the easement is at any time extinguished the natural rights instantly revive (c). It may further be observed that it

Easements
adverse to
natural rights.

(b) *Leech v. Schweder*, L. R., 9 Ch. Ap. at p. 475; 43 L. J., Ch. at p. 491.

(c) *Bealey v. Shaw*, 6 East, 209.

Wright v. Howard, 1 Sim. & St. 190; 1 L. J., Ch. 94. *Sampson v. Hodgkott*, 1 C. B., N. S. 500.

Chap. I.
Sect. 1.

is not in the nature of natural rights to be inconsistent one with another, for the natural rights of one person are so limited by the natural rights of others, that where the rights of one begin the rights of the others end. Thus, if one person has a natural right to the flow of the water of a stream, his right is not to the uninterrupted flow of *all* the water, but of all the water *minus* that quantity lawfully used by other persons higher up the stream, for by virtue of their natural right they may use a reasonable quantity of the water as it flows by their land ; so, also, the natural right of a landowner to use the water of a stream is not a right to use any quantity he thinks proper, but his right is so limited by the natural right of other persons to the uninterrupted flow of the water, that he may not by such user cause the latter material and sensible injury (*d*). To this it may be added that natural rights cannot be affected by the enjoyment of natural rights by another person ; thus, if a privilege in the nature of an easement is used adversely to a natural right, the natural right is curtailed or entirely suspended when an easement is acquired ; but if a natural right is used, such user, however long continued, would not cause the imposition of any new or increased burden on the servient tenement, or in any way affect the natural rights of the servient owner (*e*).

Inconsistent
easements.

Inconsistent easements cannot co-exist. When an easement has been created the rights of the servient owner are limited by that easement, and he cannot grant a right to a third person inconsistent with the existing easement. Neither can an easement, which would be inconsistent with an existing easement of another person be acquired by prescription, for a right can only be acquired by prescription when a grant can be presumed ; but independently of this, another reason has been given, namely, that "When a man has a lawful

(*d*) *Wright v. Howard*, 1 Sim. & St. 190 ; 1 L. J., Ch., 94.

(*e*) *Per Cresswell, J.*, in *Sampson v. Hoddinott*, 1 C. B., N. S. at p. 611.

easement or profit by prescription from time whereof, &c., another custom, which is also from time whereof, &c., cannot take it away, for the one custom is as ancient as the other; as if one has a way over the land of A. to his freehold by prescription from time whereof, &c., A. cannot allege a prescription or custom to stop the way" (*f*). Probably if user, inconsistent with an existing easement, whether acquired by express grant or by prescription, were submitted to by the dominant owner for a period of sufficient duration to establish an adverse prescriptive right, the law would presume that the original easement had been released and extinguished, and a right to the new and inconsistent easement might be upheld (*g*).

Chap. I.
Sect. 1.

But although inconsistent easements cannot co-exist, one easement of a character inconsistent with another may be created subordinate to the latter, and in that manner the two may co-exist. Thus, if one man has a right to the uninterrupted flow of the water of a stream to his mill, another may have a right to divert the water when it is not required for the mill (*h*). So also easements may be acquired in streams of water flowing near tin mines in Cornwall, where the custom of tin-bounding prevails, but such easements are subordinate to the rights of the tin-borders under the custom of the county (*i*).

Subordinate
easements.

There remains but one class of easements to be noticed in this place, and that class is *Easements of Necessity*. It frequently happens that property is acquired in such a situation that, unless the owner is permitted to make use of his neighbour's land, the property is inaccessible and worthless. The most common instance of this kind of easements occurs when a piece of land is wholly surrounded by the ground of other persons, so that unless

Easements of
Necessity.

(*f*) *Aldred's case*, 9 Coke, 58.

(*g*) *Regina v. Chorley*, 12 Q. B. 515.

(*h*) *Rolle v. Whyte*, L. R., 3 Q. B. at p. 302; 37 L. J., Q. B. at p. 116.

Blachford v. Mayor of Plymouth, 8

Bing. N. C. 691; 6 L. J., N. S., C. P. 217.

(*i*) *Gaved v. Martyn*, 34 L. J., C. P. 353; 19 C. B., N. S. 732.

Chap. I.
Sect. 1.

the owner were permitted to pass over the surrounding ground, he would have no means of getting to his own land and it would be worthless. In this and similar cases the law generally steps in, and the landowner becomes entitled to an easement of necessity (j). By this means an owner of mines becomes entitled, if there is no other way by which he can gain the minerals, to dig through the surface land for that purpose, and when gained to carry the minerals away over that land (k); and in like manner it has been held that if a contract be made with the owner of a steam-engine for liberty to use the engine to work a machine set up in a room belonging to the owner of the engine, a right is also obtained to stand in the room to work the machine, for otherwise the contract would be nugatory (l). It will, however, be seen hereafter, that it is not in every case in which property is inaccessible that the law affords the owner an easement of necessity, for such easements, to come into existence, must arise under an implied grant of the right, and if a grant of the easement cannot be presumed, no easement of necessity is given by the law.

When easements of necessity are permitted.

With reference to easements of necessity, it is an important question whether they can only be allowed to a landowner when his land would be utterly useless without them, or whether they are to be given him when it is merely a matter of great moment to him to have them, though he might use his land with more or less advantage without them. Opinion on this has varied from time to time, but though there is an expression of opinion in a recent case which tends the other way, the question may be asked whether it is not reasonable and proper to limit the existence of these rights to cases in

(j) *Dand v. Kingscote*, 6 M. & W. 174; 9 L. J., N. S., Exch. 279. *Gayford v. Moffatt*, L. R., 4 Ch. Ap. 133. *Clark v. Cogge*, Cro. Jac. 170.

(k) *Rogers v. Taylor*, 1 H. & N. 706; 26 L. J., Exch. 203. *Goold v.*

Great Western Deep Coal Company, 12 L. T. 842; 13 L. T. 109. *Rowbotham v. Wilson*, 8 H. L. C. 348. *Hext v. Gill*, L. R., 7 Ch. Ap. 699; 41 L. J., Ch. 761.

(l) *Rees v. Inhabitants of Mellor*, 2 East, 188.

which there is an absolute necessity, and to permit them in no other? It must be borne in mind how detrimental it generally is to an estate to be burdened with an easement, what a nuisance it is to an owner of land to have another person walking at his pleasure over a field, and how such a right may prevent building on the land, or using it in many of the ways the owner may desire. It must be borne in mind, also, that though it is requisite, that a grant should be capable of being presumed in every case of an easement of necessity, yet these rights invariably arise when it is manifest that neither grantor nor grantee had any thought whatever about the subject. Does it not therefore seem unreasonable that easements of necessity should be allowed, and be presumed to be granted in cases in which there is no absolute necessity for their existence? The recent case alluded to above is *Watts v. Kelson* (m), and the easement was a right to a flow of water through a pipe. There had been a severance of an estate by sale of the dominant tenement, and before that severance the owner had used the pipe for conveying water from the servient to the dominant part of the estate; but it appeared that there were other supplies of water to the dominant part of the estate than that which was obtained by means of the pipe, though, possibly, the water so obtained was not so pure. It is only right, however, to observe that the case really turned upon the words used in the conveyance of the dominant tenement to the purchaser, but the Court said,—“It was objected before us, on the part of the defendant, that on severance of two tenements, no easement will pass by an implied grant except one which is necessary for the use of the tenement conveyed, and that the easement in question was not necessary. We think that the water-course was necessary for the use of the tenement conveyed. It was, at the time of the conveyance, the exist-

(m) 40 L. J., Ch. at p. 129; L. R., 6 Ch. Ap. at p. 175.

Chap. I.
Sect. 1.

ing mode by which the premises conveyed were supplied with water ; and we think it is no answer that if this supply were cut off, some other supply might possibly be obtained. We think it is proved on the evidence that no other supply of water equally pure could have been obtained." The result, however, of the earlier decisions, seems to have been that easements of necessity could only exist when there was an absolute necessity for them to render the ownership of land beneficial (*n*) ; but still, it is right to notice that in *Morris v. Edgington* (*o*), Mansfield, C. J., expressed an opinion that it would not be a great stretch to call that a necessary way, without which the most convenient and reasonable mode of enjoying the premises could not be had.

SECT. 2.—*On the Nature of particular Easements.*

Section 2.

The first section of this chapter was devoted to the consideration of the Nature of Easements generally ; that is, those rules and principles of law relating to their nature which are applicable to easements of all kinds ; and it was also attempted fully to explain what was meant by the word "Easement," and to point out the distinction between Easements, commonly so called, and that other class of easements generally termed Natural Rights. Besides these rules and principles of law, however, there are some which relate to particular easements only ; and these it is purposed to discuss in the present section.

AIR.

Rights in
connection
with air.

The first subject to which attention is now to be directed is the Air, for there are two kinds of rights in

(*n*) *Holmes v. Goring*, 2 Bing. 76 ; Exch. 195.
2 L. J., C. P., 134. *Proctor v.* (*o*) 3 Taunt. at p. 31.
Hodgson, 10 Exch. 824 ; 24 L. J.,

connection with the air to which an owner of land may at law be entitled. The first kind is rights which have reference to the free and uninterrupted passage of air, and the second is those which have reference to purity of air.

Chap. I.
Sect. 2.

Light and air in many particulars resemble each other, and the rules of law regarding the right to free passage of light and air are identical, except in the case of certain rules relating to light which were established by the Prescription Act, for that statute contains a clause specially relating to the acquisition of rights to uninterrupted passage of light, but makes no provision for the acquisition of rights to uninterrupted passage of air. For the purpose of the present chapter it will be more convenient to discuss the nature of the rights to free passage of light and air together, and the reader is, therefore, referred to the subject "Light" for this purpose (*p*).

Free passage
of air.

Every owner of land has a natural and common law right that the air which passes to his land shall not be polluted by other persons, and any person who, without an acquired right, pollutes the air which passes to his land is guilty of a wrongful act (*q*).

Purity of air.

The expression "an acquired right" is here used because a right may be acquired, as will be shown hereafter, to pollute the air which passes from the land of one person to that of another. Such a right, when acquired, is an easement (*r*).

Right to
pollute air.

The natural right to purity of air, like all other rights of that nature, is, to a certain extent, limited by the natural rights of other persons. There is no inflexible rule of law that a landowner is entitled to have the air which naturally comes to him absolutely and entirely free from pollution, for such a rule would altogether put

Limit of the
natural right
to purity of
air.

(*p*) *Post*, p. 31. Though a right to uninterrupted passage of air to a window may be acquired, the law will not recognise a prescriptive right of uninterrupted passage of air to a

windmill: *post*, Chapter II.

(*q*) *Bliss v. Hall*, 4 Bing. N. C. 183.

(*r*) *Flight v. Thomas*, 10 A. & E. 590.

Chap. I.
Sect. 2.

an end to many of the necessary and ordinary pursuits of life by the exercise of which the air is, to some extent, polluted. The air is provided for the common good of mankind, to be used by each person to whom it comes for his own benefit, and the natural right of each man to purity of air is therefore limited by the natural right of all other persons to use the air for their own purposes, although by such user it is rendered to some degree less pure than it otherwise would have been. The right to purity of air is well described by Knight Bruce, V.-C., in *Walter v. Selfe* (s), in which case an injunction was sought to restrain brick-burning and the consequent pollution of the air. It was decided that the occupier of a house is entitled to an untainted and unpolluted stream of air for the necessary supply and reasonable use of himself and his family, "meaning," said the Vice-Chancellor, "by untainted and unpolluted air, not necessarily air as fresh, free, and pure as at the time of building the plaintiff's house the atmosphere then was, but air not rendered to an important degree less compatible, or at least not rendered incompatible, with the physical comfort of human existence—a phrase to be understood, of course, with reference to the climate and habits of England." So also, in delivering the judgment of the Court of Exchequer, in *Wood v. Ward* (t), and speaking of the diminution of the water of a stream by the ordinary use of the persons living on its banks, Pollock, C. B., referring to pollution of air, said, "And it may be conceived that if a field be covered with houses, the ordinary use by the inhabitants might sensibly diminish the stream, yet no action would, we apprehend, lie any more than if the air was rendered less pure and healthy by the increase of inhabitants in the neighbourhood, and by the smoke issuing from the chimneys of an increased number of

(s) 20 L. J., Ch. at p. 434 ; 4 De G. & Sm. 315.

(t) 3 Exch. at p. 781 ; 18 L. J., Exch. 315.

houses. But, on the other hand, as the establishment of a manufacture rendering the air 'sensibly impure by emitting noxious gases would be actionable, so it would be if it rendered the water less pure by the admixture of noxious substances."

Chap. I.
Sect. 2.

It has been much debated whether the natural right to purity of air is not subject to the qualification that all persons may lawfully pollute the air if the cause of the pollution is the execution of any work essential for business or for the due enjoyment of life, provided the work is carried on in a reasonable and proper manner, and in a convenient and proper place, or if the exercise of a trade is a reasonable use by a person of his own land (*u*). This subject relates not so much to the nature of the right to purity of air as to the disturbance of that right, and the circumstances under which such disturbance is justifiable. The subject will, therefore, be treated in another place (*v*).

Pollution of
air when
justifiable.

LIGHT.

It has already been said that light and air resemble each other in many particulars, and that the rules of law regarding the right to free passage of light and air are for the most part identical. Air and light are similar in many respects—they are provisions of nature for the good of all mankind alike, and every man has a natural right to use and enjoy them as he thinks proper, provided he does not cause unjustifiable damage to other persons. Light and air possess the same wandering, unstable character, and in that respect resemble water, and like water, are the property of no one; water, however, is capable of being confined for use, and, while confined, it becomes the subject of property, but this is not the case with light and air.

Light, air,
and water
compared.

(*u*) *Hole v. Barlow*, 4 C. B., N. S. 334; 27 L. J., C. P. 207. *Cavey v. Lidbetter*, 13 C. B., N. S. 470; 32 L. J., C. P. 104. *Bamford v. Turnley*, 3 B. & S. 66; 31 L. J., Q. B.

286. *St. Helen's Smelting Company v. Tipping*, 11 H. L. C. 642; 35 L. J., Q. B. 66.

(*v*) See *post*, Chapter IV.

Chap. I.
Sect. 2.

As is the case with the water of a stream, there is a natural right to the use of all the light and air which flows naturally to land ; but light and air differ from water in this, that whereas the natural right to the flow of the water of a natural stream is paramount, and no man is justified in obstructing that water or preventing it flowing in its ordinary course to the land of other persons, the natural right to the flow of light and air is subordinate to the right, incident to property, which every person has to build on his own land ; if, therefore, a landowner without right (for a right may be acquired) obstructs the water of a natural stream, he is liable to an action for damages ; but if he, in the exercise of his right to build, obstructs the light and air, and prevents them passing to his neighbour, he is not guilty of any wrongful act, and is not responsible for injury caused, unless his neighbour has acquired a right that the light and air shall not be obstructed. Water may not be obstructed unless the obstructor has acquired a right to obstruct it : light and air may be obstructed, unless the person obstructed has acquired a right to uninterrupted enjoyment.

Right to open
windows to
admit light
and air.

It is the undoubted right of every man who owns a house or other building to open any windows he pleases for the purpose of admitting the light and air which will naturally enter ; and even though his house immediately adjoins the land of another person, no legal injury is caused by him if he opens windows overlooking that land (*w*) ; but, as was remarked above, the natural right to the reception of light and air is subordinate to the right, incident to property, which every person has to build on his own land : if, therefore, a householder opens a new window which, by disturbing the privacy of a neighbour or otherwise, is a nuisance to him, or if the latter is unwilling that a right to have the light uninterrupted should be acquired by the owner of the house (for such a right would be

(*w*) *Per Cresswell, J.*, in *Truscott v. Merchant Taylors' Company*, 11 Exch. at p. 864 ; 25 L. J., Exch. at p. 176.

acquired after the lapse of twenty years), he may exercise his superior right of building on his own ground notwithstanding the erection totally deprives the householder of the light and air which would otherwise enter the new window (x). "Before dealing with the present appeal," said Lord Westbury, C., in *Tapling v. Jones* (y), "it may be useful to point out some expressions which are found in the decided cases, and which seem to have a tendency to mislead; one of these expressions is the phrase 'right to obstruct.' If my adjoining neighbour builds upon his land and opens numerous windows which look over my gardens or my pleasure-grounds, I do not acquire from this act of my neighbour any new or other right than I before possessed. I have simply the same right of building or raising any erection I please on my own land, unless that right has been by some antecedent matter either lost or impaired, and I gain no new or enlarged right by the act of my neighbour." The erection of a wall or other obstacle is indeed the only remedy available to a landowner, if he is annoyed by the opening of new windows overlooking his ground; he can maintain no action, nor can he obtain other relief at law or in equity, for disturbance of privacy is not an injury which the law will recognise (z). In building to obstruct new windows, however, a landowner must be careful to avoid obstructing ancient lights (a).

Chap. I.
Sect. 2.

Though an owner of a house or other building acquires no right by opening a new window to have the light and air which would naturally enter unobstructed by the owner of the adjoining land, still the law suffers such a right to be acquired after the lapse of twenty years. This

Right to have
light and air
unobstructed.

(x) *Per Cresswell, J., in Truscott v. Merchant Taylors' Company*, 11 Exch. at p. 864; 25 L. J., Exch. at p. 176. *Freuen v. Phillips*, 11 C. B., N. S. 449; 30 L. J., C. P. 356.

(y) 11 H. L. C. at p. 305; 34 L. J., C. P. at p. 345.

(z) *Re Penny and the South Eastern Railway Company*, 7 E. & B. 660; 28 L. J., Q. B. 225. *Per Kindersley, V.-C., in Turner v. Spooner*, 30 L. J., Ch. at p. 803. *Chandler v. Thompson*, 3 Camp. 80.

(a) See *post*, Chapter IV.

Chap. I.
Sect. 2.

method of acquiring a right, which will be found fully discussed in the next chapter, varies in the case of light and in the case of air, for the acquisition of a right to light by prescription is regulated solely by the statute law (*b*), whereas a prescriptive right to have air unobstructed can only be acquired by prescription at common law.

Right to light
and air is an
easement.

A right to have the light and air which would naturally flow to a window unobstructed by the owner of adjoining land, whether such right is acquired by prescription or otherwise, is an easement.

SUPPORT.

The next subject to which attention is directed is the right to support for land and buildings.

Natural right
to support.

Every person has a right *ex jure naturæ* that his own land shall not be disturbed by the removal of the support naturally rendered by the subjacent and adjacent soil. It is evident that if land or mine owners were at liberty to excavate without regard to the support required by their neighbour's land, the neighbours would have no security that their ground would not at any moment be rendered useless by sinking into a subjacent or adjacent mine. The law, therefore, annexes to the ownership of land a natural right that the landowner shall be entitled to sufficient support for his ground from the subjacent and adjacent soil (*c*). The right *ex jure naturæ* to lateral or adjacent support was determined many years before it was decided that a similar right existed when land was divided horizontally—the surface belonging to one person, and the subjacent mines to another. The right to subjacent support was first determined in the case of *Humphries v. Brogden*, in which the Court, after considering the right

(*b*) Prescription Act (2 & 3 Wm. IV. c. 71), s. 3. See *post*, Chapter II.

B. 739; 20 L. J., Q. B. 10. *Wyatt v. Harrison*, 3 B. & Ad. 871; 1 L. J., N. S., K. B. 237. *Hunt v. Peake*, Joh. 705; 29 L. J., Ch. 785.

(*c*) *Humphries v. Brogden*, 12 Q.

to lateral support, and the reasons why the law conferred such a right, held that for similar reasons a right to support for land from the subjacent minerals was also given by law. This decision has been repeatedly approved, and the natural right to subjacent as well as adjacent support, confirmed by subsequent decisions (*d*).

Chap. I.
Sect. 2.

The natural right to support, then, being established by law, it is necessary to understand what is the exact nature of this right—that is, to what landowners are really by law entitled. The right to support is not a right to a particular means of support—as, for instance, if support has always been received from subjacent coal, that the coal, or a certain portion, sufficient to sustain the superincumbent weight of the soil, shall never be removed; but it is a right that the ordinary enjoyment of land shall not be interrupted, so that until the enjoyment of the surface land is disturbed, the owner has no right to complain of the removal of the minerals (*e*). It is therefore perfectly justifiable for a mine owner to excavate the whole of the minerals, and substitute artificial props to support the surface land in lieu of the natural means of support which he has removed.

Nature of the
natural right
to support.

It is obvious that as the soil in one locality varies from the soil in another, so the support required to maintain one kind of soil in its natural position will be greater or less than that which is requisite to support another: a sandy soil is more liable to crumble and fall into a mine than clay or rock, and a question therefore arises as to the degree of support to which the owner of surface land is entitled. Lord Campbell, in delivering the judgment of the Court of Queen's Bench in the case of *Humphries v. Brogden* (*f*), has answered the question; for he said:—

Natural right
to support is
absolute and
unlimited.

(*d*) *Smart v. Morton*, 5 E. & B. 30; 24 L. J., Q. B. 261. *Harris v. Ryding*, 5 M. & W. 60; 8 L. J., N. S., Exch. 181. *Rowbotham v. Wil-*
son, 8 H. L. C. 348; 30 L. J., Q. B. 49.

(*e*) *Backhouse v. Bonomi*, per Lord Cranworth, 9 H. L. C. 503; 34 L. J., Q. B. 181.

(*f*) 12 Q. B. at p. 745; 20 L. J., Q. B. at p. 13.

Chap. I.
Sect. 2.

"We likewise think that the rule giving the right of support to the surface upon the minerals, in the absence of any express grant, reservation, or covenant, must be laid down generally without reference to the nature of the strata, or the difficulty of propping up the surface, or the comparative value of the surface and the minerals. We are not aware of any principle upon which qualifications could be added to the rule; and the attempt to introduce them would lead to uncertainty and litigation; greater inconvenience cannot arise from this rule, in any case, than that which may be experienced where the surface belongs to one owner and the minerals to another, who cannot take any portion of them without the consent of the owner of the surface. In such cases a hope of reciprocal advantage will bring about a compromise, advantageous to the parties and to the public. Something has been said of a right to a reasonable support for the surface; but we cannot measure out degrees to which the right may extend; and the only reasonable support is that which will protect the surface from subsidence, and keep it securely at its ancient and natural level." If the soil is of such a character that the subjacent mines cannot possibly be worked without causing the surface land to subside, it has been held, in conformity with the above-mentioned doctrine, that the mines cannot be worked at all (g).

Deprivation of
natural right
to support by
statute.

There is one class of cases which may be noticed here, though they will be mentioned again hereafter (h), in which the law does not confer any natural right to support; or, to speak more correctly, in which the natural right to support is taken away: that happens when severance of surface land from subjacent mines is effected by compulsory purchase under the Lands and Railways Clauses Consolidation Acts, 1845, or under private Acts contain-

(g) *Wakefield v. Duke of Buccleuch*,
L. R., 4 Eq. 613; 36 L. J., Ch. 763;
Hext v. Gill, L. R., 7 Ch. Ap. 699;

41 L. J., Ch. 761.

(h) See *post*, Chapters II. and IV.

ing provisions similar in character to those contained in them. This result depends solely upon the particular words of the statutes, and has no reference to the general nature of the natural right to support.

Chap. I.
Sect. 2.

It is commonly said that the natural right to support continues only while land remains in its natural condition, unburdened with houses; this is not correct, for the natural right remains though houses are built; but the owner of land cannot suddenly increase his right, or impose a new or additional burden on the servient tenement by erecting buildings, and the servient owner is therefore not responsible if the land sinks when he excavates, if the sinking is produced by the increased weight the dominant owner has imposed on the surface. That the natural right continues, is clear from the decisions in the cases of *Brown v. Robins* (i), and *Stroyan v. Knowles* (j), in which it was held that an action would lie for removal of the support, necessary for the adjoining land in its natural condition, notwithstanding houses had been recently erected on the surface, provided the weight of the houses did not produce have sunk in the same manner if no houses had been erected. The sinking of the land—that is, provided the land would sink in the same manner if no houses had been erected. The question has, apparently, never arisen whether the natural right to lateral support for surface land remains when the subjacent soil has been excavated in such a manner that the surface would sink more readily if the adjacent soil were removed, but as the erection of houses on the surface does not cause the extinction of the natural right, so it is thought that excavation of the subsoil would not, and that the adjacent owner would still be liable for damage if he removed his soil in such a manner that the ground would have sunk had it remained in its natural condition. The case of *Partridge v. Scott* (k) arose out of damage to houses erected on excavated land caused by

Effect on
natural right
to support of
building and
excavating.

(i) 4 H. & N. 186; 28 L. J., Exch. Exch. 102.

250. (k) 3 M. & W. 220; 7 L. J., N. S.

(j) 6 H. & N. 454; 30 L. J., Exch. 101.

Chap. I.
Sect. 2.

Support from
underground
water to
surface land.

removal of lateral support, and is no authority on the point of infringement of the natural right.

It sometimes happens that, owing to the porous nature of land, or from other circumstances, water naturally or accidentally oozes under the soil, or into old and abandoned mines, and that this water, by means of its natural upward pressure, affords material support to the surface land. The owner of the land has no natural right to support from such water, though it is possible that a right to such support as an easement might be acquired. *The North Eastern Railway Company v. Elliott* (*l*) was the case of an abandoned mine accidentally flooded, but the question of natural right to support was not raised: the Vice-Chancellor, Sir W. Page Wood, decided that the plaintiffs had no right to support for their railway bridge, which received support, as the water got into the mine by accident, and the flooding was known to be accidental, and that, as all parties concerned were living in a mining district, where it was well known that when a mine is drowned it is sometimes revived after a long period of time, it was for the company to have stipulated that the accidental state of circumstances should not be varied, if it was intended that the company, when it purchased the land, should have the benefit of the support from the water. *Popplewell v. Hodgkinson* (*m*) was the case of some cottages built on land of a wet and spongy character, the land not having been properly drained; the adjoining land was sold for the purpose of erecting a church, and on excavation for the foundations, the water was drawn from the spongy land, the surface subsided and cracked, and damage ensued to the cottages. The Court of Exchequer Chamber decided in favour of the defendant, merely stating that there is nothing at common law to prevent the owner of land draining his soil if it is necessary or convenient for him

(*l*) 1 Joh. & H. 145; 29 L. J., C. 333.
Ch. 808: on appeal to L. C. 30 L. (*m*) L. R., 4 Exch. 248; 38 L. J.
J., Ch. 160: and to H. L., 10 H. L. Exch. 126.

to do so, though he might by grant, express or implied, oblige himself to suffer the underground water to remain.

Chap. I.
Sect. 2.

Though, therefore, it is to be taken as a general rule that there is nothing in the fact that surface land is supported by underground water, to prevent a person from draining his ground, and so removing the support from his neighbour's soil, yet the rule is different in the case of surface water supported by underground water if the surface water is in a defined and regular stream. It may seem that this matter belongs rather to the subject of rights relating to underground water than to rights relating to support, and that it would be more proper to reserve it for consideration when rights as to underground water are discussed. The matter will be again referred to hereafter when that subject is under consideration, but it will be useful to notice it here, as there has been a recent case on the subject, in order to mark the distinction that has arisen between the support of land and the support of water from underground water. In the case of *The Grand Junction Canal Company v. Shugar* (n), the facts were that the company had a right to use the water of a stream which flowed from a pond to supply their canal. The defendant, who represented a local board of health, made a drain which collected and took away the underground water, and it seemed that by so doing the support was taken away from the surface water which sunk to a lower level, and the company's supply was lessened. The Lord Chancellor held that although it is ordinarily a lawful thing to collect any water that may percolate underground, yet if it cannot be got without touching the water in a defined surface channel it must be left alone; and thus there is this great difference, that if underground water supports lands and buildings the support may be removed, be the consequences what they will, but if it supports

Support from
underground
water to
surface water.

Chap. I.
Sect. 2.

other water in a defined stream it can in no case be touched if the water of the stream would be caused to sink into the ground. This, at first sight, appears to be an unreasonable distinction to make; but it will be seen hereafter that there are sundry important and valuable rights in connexion with flowing streams with which the ordinary right to collect underground water and to drain land, is brought into some conflict, and it, in reality, becomes a question which of these rights must be treated as subordinate to the other. The Lord Chancellor was clearly of opinion that the right to collect underground water must be treated as subordinate to the rights which other persons have in surface streams, and, explaining his reasons, he said: "As far as regards the support of the water, all one can say is this: I do not think *Chasemore v. Richards*, or any other case, has decided more than this, that you have a right to all the water which you can draw from the different sources which may percolate underground; but that has no bearing at all on what you may do with regard to water which is in a defined channel, and which you are not to touch. If you cannot get the underground water without touching the water in a defined surface channel, I think you cannot get at it at all. You are not by your operations, or by any act of yours, to diminish the water which runs in this defined channel, because that is not only for yourself but for your neighbours also, who have a clear right to use it and have it come to them unimpaired in quality and undiminished in quantity." This decision only refers to injuries to surface streams, but it may be a question how far the principle on which it was based is applicable to standing water in which valuable rights exist. This will be noticed in the next division of this section.

Easement of
support for
buildings.

The natural right to support exists in respect of land only, and not in respect of buildings; but a right to support for buildings, both from adjacent and subjacent land, may be acquired, and when acquired the right is an ease-

ment. "If the plaintiff has enjoyed the support of the land of the defendant for twenty years to keep up his house, and both parties knew of that support, the plaintiff had a right to it as an easement, and the defendant could not withdraw that support without being liable in damages for any injury that might accrue to the plaintiff thereby" (o). It has been thought some distinction exists between the right to subjacent and adjacent support for a house, and that the former is a natural right, while the latter is an easement. In *Rogers v. Taylor* (p), which was an action for damage sustained by a house through subjacent excavation, Pollock, C. B., stated that, as the owner of surface land has a right to enjoy it for all the purposes for which it is ordinarily applied, and among others for building a house, he would not say that it was necessary to prove a prescriptive right to support; and Watson, B., said that there appears to have been a distinction drawn in all the cases between lateral and vertical support, but that as to the latter it has always been held that the owner of the surface is entitled to the support of the subsoil. Cockburn, C. J., however, appears to have thought differently; for, in summing up to the jury at *Nisi Prius*, he laid it down that the plaintiff was not entitled to the support of the soil unless for twenty years the messuages had received that support, by which the right might be acquired. It is thought that of these, the opinion of Cockburn, C. J., is correct, and that a right to support for buildings is an easement which must in every case be acquired, and that it can

(o) *Hide v. Thornborough*, per *Parker, B.*, 2 Car. & K. 250. *Humphries v. Brogden*, 12 Q. B. at p. 749; 20 L. J., Q. B. at p. 14. *Partridge v. Scott*, 3 M. & W. 220; 7 L. J., N. S., Exch. 101. *Wyatt v. Harrison*, 3 B. & Ad. 871; 1 L. J., N. S., K. B. 237.

(p) 2 H. & N. 828; 27 L. J., Exch. 173. In *Humphries v. Brogden* (12 Q. B. 739; 20 L. J., Q. B.

10), it was said by Lord Campbell, in judgment, that where there are separate freeholds from the surface of the land and the minerals belonging to different owners, the Court was of opinion that the owner of the surface, while unencumbered with buildings, and in its natural state, is entitled to have it supported by the subjacent mineral strata.

Chap. I.
Sect. 2.

never be claimed as a natural right. No authority is cited, and it is believed none existed, for the dicta of Pollock, C. B., and Watson, B., and no reason appears why a surface owner should be entitled to impose an additional burden on a mine owner because their estates happened to be severed horizontally, if he could not do so when their estates were severed vertically; in both cases the right to enjoy surface land for all the purposes to which land is ordinarily applied, and among others for the purpose of building houses, must be the same. In the cases to which Watson, B., refers, it will be found that the severance of the mines from the surface occurred after the houses were built, and that consequently a right to support would be acquired on severance by implied grant, and not as a natural right (*q*). In the case of *Harris v. Ryding* (*r*), the houses had been built on the surface after severance of the mines, and Parke, B., said, "It becomes unnecessary to inquire whether or not he was bound to leave support for an additional superincumbent weight upon the surface; *probably he would not be*," clearly showing that his opinion was that the right to support for the buildings must be acquired as an easement, and that there was no natural right.

Easement of
support for
excavated
land.

If instead of erecting buildings, and by that means imposing a greater burden on the adjoining land, the owner excavates the subsoil, and therefore renders the surface more likely to fall when the adjacent land is excavated, he cannot by such act impose a greater responsibility on the owner of the adjacent land, or increase his own natural right to lateral support; but after his land has been excavated for twenty years he may acquire an easement of support from the adjacent soil for his surface land in addition to his natural right.

Effect of con-
tiguity of
buildings.

It may be mentioned here, though it is rather beyond the scope of this treatise, that the mere fact of contiguity

(*q*) *Smart v. Morton*, 5 E. & B. 30; 24 L. J., Q. B. 260.

(*r*) 5 M. & W. at p. 71; 8 L. J., N. S., Exch. at p. 185.

of buildings imposes an obligation on the owners to use due care and skill in removing the one building not to damage the other, even though no right to support has been acquired (s); but there is no obligation upon the owner of the building about to be removed to shore up the other building (t), or to give the owner of the other building notice of the intention to remove his own (u). Although the fact of contiguity of buildings raises an obligation to use care and skill in removing one not to injure the other, that obligation cannot arise if, from the circumstance of the latter building being underground or otherwise, the party removing the former has no notice of its existence, for one degree of care would be required where no vault or building exists, but the soil is left in its natural and solid state, another where there is a vault, and another and still greater degree of care would be required where the adjoining vault is of a weak and fragile construction (v), and it would be impossible to ascertain the precise degree of care required in the absence of notice of the existence of the building.

[Chap. I.
Sect. 2.]

As the right to support for land is a natural right, the owner of surface land who is entitled thereto may confer upon the owner of the subjacent minerals an adverse right entitling him to disturb and let down the surface land when mining; the right to do this is an easement. Speaking of this easement, Lord Wensleydale said, in the House of Lords—"I do not feel any doubt that this was the proper subject of a grant, as it affected the land of the grantor; it was a grant of the right to disturb the soil from below, and to alter the position of the surface, and is analogous to the grant of a right to damage the surface by a way over it; and it was admitted at your Lordships' bar that there is no authority to the contrary" (w).

Right to
deprive land of
support.

(s) *Dodd v. Holme*, 1 A. & E. 493.

(t) *Peyton v. Mayor and Commonalty of London*, 9 B. & C. 725.

(u) *Chadwick v. Trower*, 6 Bing. N. C. 1; 8 L. J., N. S., Exch. 286.

(v) *Chadwick v. Trower*, 6 Bing.

N. C. 1; 8 L. J., N. S., Exch. 286.

(w) *Rowbotham v. Wilson*, 8 H. L. C. at p. 362; 30 L. J., Q. B. at p. 53. *Murchie v. Black*, 19 C. B. N. S. 190; 34 L. J., C. P. 337.

Chap. I.
Sect. 2.

Recently, and since the first edition of this book was published, there have been several cases before the courts, in which a right to let down the surface of land, and even to do so to the injury of buildings has been upheld, when it has appeared by deeds of conveyance or leases in which mines and the right to work them have been granted or reserved, to have been the intention of the parties that the mining owner should have a right to remove all the minerals and destroy all the support under the superincumbent land (x).

WATER.

Easements in
connexion
with water.

There are three kinds of rights which may be acquired in connexion with water:—1. Rights relating to the *flow* of water. 2. Rights relating to *purity* of water. 3. Rights relating to the *taking* of water for use. It is proposed to consider each of these classes separately.

Natural and
artificial
streams.

Before doing this, however, it is right to observe that much difference exists in the cases of natural and artificial streams; it therefore becomes necessary to distinguish the one kind of streams from the other. A natural stream is one which arises at its source from natural causes, and flows in a natural channel; an artificial stream is one that arises by the agency of man, or, though arising from natural causes, flows in a channel made by man.

Water from a
natural source
in a natural
course.

That a stream which flows by the operation of nature only, and in a natural course, is a natural stream there can be no doubt; but there is some doubt whether a stream which flows from a natural source, but in a channel

In an artificial
course.

of a permanent character made by man, ought not in some instances to be deemed a natural stream; or, if merely an artificial stream, whether all the rights incident to a natural stream are not conferred by law on the owners of the adja-

(x) *Smith v. Darby*, L. R. 7 Q. B. 716; 42 L. J., Q. B. 140; *Eaton v. Jeffcock*, L. R., 7 Exch. 379; 42 L. J. Exch. 36; *Aspden v. Seddon*, L. R. 10 Ch. Ap. 394; 44 L. J., Ch. 359.

cent land (y). Until recently there was no actual decision on this point, reference having only been made to it by judges incidentally during arguments or judgments as expressions of opinion, but in the case of *Holker v. Poritt* (z), the question arose and was very fully discussed, and judgment upon it given by the Court of Exchequer. In that case it appeared that a natural stream at a certain point divided itself into two parts, one of which flowed naturally to a trough for watering cattle, and thus was a natural stream. At that point, the water after filling the trough escaped without any defined course on to land farther on, where it became dispersed, partly sinking into the ground and partly running away in small rills. More than twenty years before the action, the owner of the land made a reservoir to collect the scattered water, and from that made an underground drain to a mill, and the water flowed thence to a river. The question was whether all the rights commonly belonging to owners of land on the banks of a natural stream were annexed to the stream in the drain beyond the reservoir. Here it was quite clear the drain was an artificial watercourse; but the water flowed from a natural source, and till it entered the reservoir formed a natural stream, and before the drain was laid down it flowed naturally over the land where the drain was laid, though not in a defined course,—or sunk into it. The only effect of the drain, therefore, was to collect and conduct the water in a defined course through the land, where it would otherwise have trickled indefinitely, and not to bring an altogether new stream through land which would otherwise have been without the water, and the Court held that, under these circumstances, all the rights usually be-

(y) *Nuttall v. Bracewell*, per Pollock, C.B., and Channell, B., L. R., 2 Exch. at p. 14; 36 L. J., Exch. 6. *Sutcliffe v. Booth*, 32 L. J., Q. B. 136. In *Nield v. The London and North Western Railway Company*, L. R., 10 Exch. 4; 44 L. J., Exch. 15, the expressions used by Amphlett,

B., at the commencement of his judgment appear to show that, in his opinion, a canal is not a stream of such a character that the rights which the law annexes to natural streams would be annexed to it.

(z) L. R. 8 Exch. 107; 42 L. J., Exch. 85.

longing to owners of land on the banks of natural streams were annexed to the stream in the drain, and it is presumed the owner of the drain was saddled with reciprocal obligations. The reasoning of Kelly, C. B., in his judgment was this:—"What in the contemplation of law is the nature of this artificial stream or tunnel? Suppose that, instead of a tunnel conveying the water into what are now the plaintiff's premises, Walker (who made the drain and then was owner of the land), had cut an open drain, and so made a stream visible on the surface passing through his land, and on into the Irwell (the river from which the supply of water originally came). If he had done so, I am of opinion that he or anyone claiming under him, through whose property this open stream passed, would have been as much entitled to the water running along it as if he had been the owner of land on the bank of the stream, between E. (the point where the natural stream divided) and the trough. It would have been a mere continuance of the stream. But the cases upon this subject establish the proposition that there is no difference in the contemplation of law between a stream visible to the eye and a stream conducted through a tunnel, nor any difference in the rights which may be acquired in them respectively. If this is so, on what ground is there any difference between the rights of the plaintiff in the stream, which now flows to him through a tunnel, and the rights which he would have had in an open stream passing into and through his land? I think there is none." Martin, B., said:—"Walker, therefore, was entitled to have the stream flow in its ordinary course down to the place where the trough stood, and beyond which twenty-five years ago, it was not continued in a defined channel to the Irwell, but was allowed to dissipate itself over the surface of the ground. Now, that state of things was exactly as if a stream lost itself in a marsh or swamp, a haunt for snipe and wild fowl, but not turned to any agricultural purpose. And I am of opinion that if a proprietor

in such a case expends his labour in cutting a course for the water, he acquires a right analogous to that which he would have if that course had been a natural stream, and that no distinction can be made between a natural stream and a watercourse made to drain land and to carry down the water to its natural destination."

This decision is undoubtedly one of great importance, and it will be a matter of considerable interest to see how far the principle involved in it is applied to future cases. In many instances, no doubt, substantial justice will be obtained by its application, but that an underground pipe made by a landowner to convey water to a mill can in any case be deemed a natural watercourse, and that it shall, the moment it is laid down, invest its owner as against other landowners, it may be miles away, with the important rights which the law annexed only to natural streams, is somewhat remarkable. The matter, too, is not only of importance as it affects others than the owner of the pipe, but as it affects him also, for if he becomes entitled to the rights of an owner of land on the banks of a natural stream, he must also be saddled with the obligations attendant upon that position, and it will probably often happen that those obligations will in their effect render his situation very detrimental to his interests. Thus, he will not be entitled at any time to take up the pipe and stop the flow of the water, or to alter its direction so as to deprive other persons lower down the stream of their usual supply, and he will not be able to use the water for any purpose other than an owner of land on the banks of a natural stream would be entitled to use it, that is, simply for the benefit of or in connection with the land adjoining the stream, and it is easy to see that many instances may occur in which an estate may become saddled with a heavy burden through the making of a drain which the owner only intended for his own benefit and possibly to serve a purpose really temporary, though in its character permanent.

Chap. I.
Sect. 2.

Artificial
supply to
natural
stream.

When a stream is natural there can be no doubt that all water which flows into it becomes a part of that stream, and subject to the same natural rights as the rest of the water, and that it makes no difference that the water so flowing to the natural stream was sent down by artificial means (a).

Natural rights
and easements
in water.

It has been observed that much difference exists in the cases of natural and artificial streams regarding rights connected with water. The difference is that there are certain natural rights which belong to all owners of land abutting on a natural stream which are incident to the ownership of the land, but there are no such rights incident to the ownership of land abutting on an artificial stream (b). Many rights similar to natural rights may be acquired in artificial streams, but they are easements, not natural rights. Easements may be created in both natural and artificial streams.

"Riparian"
land, owners,
proprietors,
and rights.

Land abutting on a stream, whether natural or artificial, is commonly called "Riparian Land," and hence the owners of that land are called "Riparian Owners" or "Riparian Proprietors." Similarly the natural rights to which reference has been made are called "Riparian Rights," but this expression is used exclusively to denote natural rights, and not easements which a riparian owner may have acquired in a stream either natural or artificial.

Riparian
rights
incident to
the whole
riparian
estate.

If a riparian estate is of very great extent, and stretches far away from the river's banks, the question may be asked whether riparian rights are incident to the whole of this estate, simply because the whole of the land belongs to one person, who happens to be the owner of a portion of the river's banks, or whether they are limited to a part of his land. This question can, it is thought, only arise with reference to the riparian right to take water for use on the riparian land; for, with regard to the other classes of

(a) *Wood v. Waud*, 3 Exch. at p. 779; 18 L. J., Exch. at p. 314.

(b) *Rawstron v. Taylor*, per Parke,

B., 11 Exch. at p. 332. *Sampson v. Hoddinott*, per Cresswell, J., 1 C. B., N. S. at p. 607.

riparian rights, the extent of the riparian estate can be a matter of no importance; but, to answer the question, it would seem that the riparian right is incident to the whole riparian estate, of whatever size it may be, but the enjoyment of the rights must be so limited that other riparian proprietors may not be subjected to injury from undue use of the water. Thus, it has been said, "In the above cited case of *Wood v. Waud*, it was observed, that in England it is not clear that an user to that extent" (that is, to the extent allowed in America and France) "would be permitted; nor do we mean to lay down that it would in every case be deemed a lawful enjoyment of the water if it was again returned into the river with no other diminution than that which was caused by the absorption and evaporation attendant on the irrigation of the lands of the adjoining proprietor. This must depend upon the circumstances of each case. On the one hand, it could not be permitted that the owner of a tract of many thousand acres of porous soil abutting on one part of the stream could be permitted to irrigate them continually by canals and drains, and so cause a serious diminution of the quantity of water, though there was no other loss to the natural stream than that arising from the necessary absorption and evaporation of the water employed for that purpose; on the other hand, one's common sense would be shocked by supposing that a riparian owner could not dip a watering-pot into the stream in order to water his garden, or allow his family or his cattle to drink it. It is entirely a question of degree, and it is very difficult, indeed impossible, to define precisely the limits which separate the reasonable and permitted use of the stream from its wrongful application: but there is often no difficulty in deciding whether a particular case falls within the permitted limits or not" (c). Though, therefore, it may be taken that riparian rights are incident to, and may be used for the

(c) *Embrey v. Owen*, per Parke, B., of Exchequer, 6 Exch. at p. 371; 20 L. J., Exch. at p. 217.

Chap. I. Sect. 2.	benefit of, the whole of a riparian estate, whatever may be its extent, it is undoubtedly the case that those rights are incident to the estate in its character of riparian land, and that, if a riparian proprietor grants away a part of his estate not abutting on the stream, the riparian rights are lost as regards the part of the estate granted; and, for a similar reason, if a riparian owner grants his riparian rights apart from his riparian land, the grant, though good as between the immediate parties, is void, and has no effect as against parties other than the grantor (<i>d</i>).
Partition of a riparian estate.	
Grant of riparian rights.	
Intermittent streams.	It should be mentioned that easements may be acquired in watercourses, although the stream of water, whether natural or artificial, is intermittent—that is, flowing at times only—and that natural rights may also exist in intermittent natural streams. In <i>Drewett v. Sheard</i> (<i>e</i>) a claim was made to divert and use certain “flash” water which flowed at times down a watercourse to a mill, and it appeared that “flash” water was water which was let into a river and made to flow thence into the watercourse on certain days by means of sluices, so as to produce a sort of artificial tide to assist barges navigated on the river. Littledale, J., in summing up to the jury, said that there did not appear to him to be any objection in point of law to the right claimed, although it had been said by the counsel for the plaintiff that the claim of a right at the time of the flashes was extraordinary. In the case also of <i>Trafford v. Rex</i> (<i>f</i>), a watercourse used only in times of floods is mentioned.
Obligation of landowner at the source of a stream.	It is important to observe, with regard to riparian rights, that the owner of the land in which a spring rises to the surface is in no different position, as regards other riparian proprietors, from the owner of land through which the water subsequently flows; that is, provided the water rises to the surface in a defined stream, and does not merely ooze through the soil in an indefinite

(*d*) *Stockport Waterworks Company v. Potter*, 3 H. & C. 300. *Nuttall v. Bracewell*, L. R. 2, Exch. 1; 36 L. J., Exch. 1.
(*e*) 7 C. & P. 465.
(*f*) 8 Bing. 204.

course, for if it does that, a material difference exists, as will be presently shown. He may not, therefore, obstruct the flow of the water, or take it for use before it rises to the surface, or in any way deprive other riparian owners of the enjoyment of their natural rights (*g*).

Chap. I.
Sect. 2.

Riparian rights are given by law whenever the course of a stream is known and defined, and it matters not whether the stream is on the surface of the land or under ground, but if the course is unknown, or not defined, no such rights are given. It was said by Pollock, C. B., in *Dudden v. The Guardians of Clutton Union* (*h*), that "If the channel or course underground is known, as in the case of the river Mole, it cannot be interfered with. It is otherwise when nothing is known as to the sources of supply; in that case, as no right can be acquired against the owner of the land under which the spring exists, he may do as he pleases with it, and if in mining or draining his land he taps a spring, he cannot be made responsible." Though therefore, it is lawful to drain land, although by so doing the underground water which percolates through adjoining land is drawn off, yet if the abstraction of that affects a defined stream on the surface, and the water of that is caused to sink through the soil and to be drawn off too, it has been held that the drainage becomes unlawful (*i*). If water oozing through the soil collects on the surface, or trickles away without any defined course, no riparian rights can be claimed, and it makes no difference that the water so collected on the surface would, if suffered to remain, ultimately trickle away and form part of a natural and defined stream; as long as such water remains on the land it is a nuisance, and prejudicial to cultivation, and the landowner is

(*g*) *Dudden v. The Guardians of Clutton Union*, 1 H. & N. 627; 26 L. J., Exch. 146. *Ennor v. Barwell*, 2 Gif. 410.

(*h*) 1 H. & N. at p. 630. *Chase-more v. Richards*, 7 H. L. C. 849; 29 L. J., Exch. 81. *Ballacorkish*

Silver Lead and Copper Mining Company v. Harrison, L. R. 5, P. C. 49; 43 L. J., P. C. 19.

(*i*) *Grand Junction Canal Company v. Shugar*, L. R. 6, Ch. Ap. 488.

Chap. I.
Sect. 2.

entitled at any time to drain his land or get rid of the nuisance in any way he finds most convenient (*j*). But it has been held, that if water comes in a natural and defined stream to land, and then becomes dispersed over the land and trickles away without any defined course or sinks into the soil, and the landowner cuts a watercourse to collect and carry off the dispersed water, that watercourse may become a part or continuation of the natural stream so as to gain for the owner the ordinary riparian rights incident to natural streams (*k*).

These general principles having been explained, the next step is to consider the particular kinds of natural rights and easements to which a landowner may be entitled in connexion with water. These rights were stated to be of three kinds:—1. Those which have relation to the flow of water; 2. Those which have relation to purity of water; 3. Those which have relation to the taking of water for use.

Natural right
to the flow of
water.

1. Of those rights which have relation to the flow of water, it is established by a series of decisions, commencing from a very early period, that every landowner has a natural right to the uninterrupted flow, without diminution or alteration, of the water of natural streams which pass his land in defined channels, and to transmit the water to the land of other persons in its accustomed course (*l*), and this principle of law has been repeatedly recognized and affirmed by decisions of later date. Thus, in *Embrey v. Owen* (*m*), it is said, "The right to have the stream to flow in its natural state, without diminution or alteration, is an incident to the property in the land through which it passes." And, again, in *Gaved v. Martyn* (*n*):—"The flow of a natural stream creates

(*j*) *Rawstron v. Taylor*, 11 Exch. 369; 25 L. J., Exch. 33. *Broadbent v. Ramsbotham*, 11 Exch. 603; 25 L. J., Exch. 115.

(*k*) *Holker v. Porritt*, L. R. 8 Exch. 107; 42 L. J., Exch. 85.

(*l*) *Sury v. Pigot*, Popham, 166. *Brown v. Best*, 1 Wils. K. B. 174. *Bealey v. Shaw*, 6 East, 209.

(*m*) 6 Exch. at p. 369; 20 L. J., Exch. 216.

(*n*) 34 L. J., C. P. at p. 363; 19

mutual rights and liabilities between all the riparian proprietors along the whole of its course. Subject to reasonable use by himself, each proprietor is bound to allow the water to flow on without altering the quantity or quality." What use of flowing water is reasonable, frequently gives rise to difficult questions for the Court to decide, and sundry decisions on the point are reported. The consideration of these, however, does not belong to this part of this treatise, but they will be noticed hereafter (o).

Chap. I.
Sect. 2.

These riparian rights, like all other natural rights, may be temporarily destroyed or modified by the owner if easements at variance with them be created by him, and acquired by other persons either by grant or prescription. Thus a right may be acquired by a riparian owner having land higher up the stream to divert or consume the water, and thus prevent it flowing in its accustomed course to the riparian land lower down (p); or a right may be acquired by the owner of land situated lower down the stream to bank up the water and pen it back so as to cause it to flood the land of other riparian owners situated above his on the stream.

Natural right
altered by
easements.

The case of *Wright v. Howard* (q) is frequently cited, as it contains a clear and accurate exposition of the law on this subject. The judgment is that of Sir John Leach, V.-C.; and his honour, after stating the facts of the case, continued:—"The law on this subject is extremely simple and clear. *Prima facie* every proprietor of land on the banks of a river is entitled to that moiety of the soil of the river which adjoins to his land; and the legal expression is that each is entitled to the soil of the river *usque filum aque*. Of the water itself there is no sepa-

Wright v.
Howard.

C. B., N. S. 732. See also *Wood v. Waud*, 3 Exch. 748; 18 L. J., Exch. 305. *Mason v. Hill*, 3 B. & Ad. 304; 5 B. & Ad. 1. *The Wilts and Berks Canal Navigation Company v. The Swindon Waterworks Company*, per *James L. J.*, L. R. 9, Ch. Ap. at p. 457; 43 L. J., Ch. at p. 395; in H. L. 45 L. J. Ch. 638.

(o) See post Chapter III. on the Extent and Mode of User of Easements," title "Water."

(p) *Bealey v. Shaw*, 6 East, 209.

(q) 1 Sim & St. 190; 1 L. J., Ch. 94. See also *Bickett v. Morris*, L. R. 1 Sc. Ap. 47, where the right of a riparian owner to build on the *alveus* of a stream is considered.

Chap. I.
Sect. 2.

rate ownership ; being a moving and passing body there can be no property in it. But each proprietor of land on the banks has a right to use it, consequently all the proprietors have an equal right ; and, therefore, no one of them can make such an use of it as will prevent any of the others from having an equal use of the stream when it reaches them. Every proprietor may divert the water for the purpose, for example, of turning a mill ; but, then, he must carry the water back into the stream so that the other proprietors may in their turn have the benefit of it. His use of the stream must not interfere with the equal common right of his neighbours. He must not injure either those whose lands lie below him on the banks of the river, or those whose lands lie above him. Injury may be done to the proprietors below him, by diminishing the quantity of water which descends to them : it may be done to those above him, by returning water upon them so as to overflow their lands, or to disturb any of the operations in which they may have occasion to use the water—as, for example, by diminishing the extent of its fall. Thus stand the common law principles with respect to the use of the water of rivers. But the right which I have to prevent my neighbours, whether above or below me, from so using the water as to interfere with my equal common right, may be the subject of grant. The law presumes it to be an injury to me to diminish the quantity of water descending to my lands, or the amount of its fall ; but I may sell to those above me my right to have the water undiminished in quantity ; or I may grant to my neighbours below me the privilege of erecting a weir, which will have the effect of lessening my fall. Thus an use and a right may arise different from the common use and the common right.”

Right to have
streams
diverted.

As therefore, an easement may be acquired, entitling a landowner to divert the course of a natural stream, a question suggests itself whether a right cannot be acquired to have water which would otherwise flow to land diverted by another landowner higher up the stream. No doubt there

can be such a right if it is created by the express agreement of the parties, but it is very doubtful if it can come into existence by any other means, except of course, statutory enactment. It has been stated very distinctly by Cockburn, C. J., that an easement of that kind cannot be acquired by prescription, if the diversion has been an exercise of a right to divert by the higher landowner; or in other words, that the servient owner who is bound to submit to the diversion of a stream, cannot, by the exercise of the easement, gain a right against the dominant owner, obliging him never to cease diverting (r), and this decision it is thought practically settles the question, for except when streams are diverted in exercise of easements, and when such diversions are for the benefit of the persons diverting, it is difficult to imagine a case when any owner of land would divert a stream in such a manner as to enable another to acquire a right against him.

Chap. I.
Sect. 2.

The case of flood-water is different from that of flowing streams, but it may be mentioned in passing that every landowner has a right at common law to protect his land from damage from floods, and for that purpose to erect dams or other defences to divert the flood-water from its natural course. This right, however, is not an easement, and requires, therefore, merely this casual notice (s).

Diversion of
flood-water.

(r) *Mason v. Shrewsbury and Hereford Railway Company*, L. R. 6, Q. B. 578; 40 L. J., Q. B. 293.

(s) *Trafford v. Rex*, 8 Bing. 204.

Nield v. London and North Western Railway Company, L. R. 10, Exch. 4; 44 L. J., Exch. 15. From these decisions it does not appear clear whether the landowner who defends himself against floods, incurs liability to another person, if by his act the flood water is thrown upon the other's land and does injury there. In *Trafford v. Rex*, Tindal, C. J., said the exercise of the right was subject to the restriction that the person exercising it did not thereby occasion injury to the lands or property of other persons, but in the

case of *Nield v. The London and North Western Railway Company*, it was held that as the water was not brought into the canal by the defendants they were not liable for damage caused to a neighbour owing to their act of defence. The latter principle appears the more reasonable of the two, for the natural result of preventing water coming on one man's land is to force it flow on to the land of another, when it is sure to be more or less prejudicial. How then can it be said that there is a right to defend one's own land, by forcing the water on to another person's ground, and yet that there is no right to cause the injury which must necessarily follow?

Chap. I.
Sect. 2.

Diversion of
the flow of the
sea.

Obligation to
maintain sea-
walls.

Somewhat analogous to the above case of flood-water, which at times inundates land, is the case of the sea which washes over the shore, and at times on to the adjoining ground; and as landowners are entitled to defend their property from injury by floods, so they may erect groynes or other defences to defend it from injury from the sea, and they are justified in diverting the flow of the sea, although in so doing they cause it to flow with greater violence on to the land of their neighbours to their damage. The reason for this is said to be that the sea is a common enemy to all owners of land on the coast, and that each landowner is justified in protecting himself, although the erection of defences may render it necessary for the adjoining landowners to do the like (*t*). In the recent case of *Hudson v. Tabor* (*u*) the question was raised whether a person who owns lands abutting on the seashore is, or can be, bound either at common law or by prescription, to keep up a sea wall to prevent the sea flowing over his land and thence on to that of his neighbour to his damage. Numerous ancient authorities were cited to establish a common law liability to keep up the wall, but the Court held that there was no such liability. It appears, however, that from a very early period the king, who by the prerogative of the Crown had power to see to the defences of the realm, issued on more than one occasion commissions to inquire into the state of the sea walls and other defences against the sea in particular districts, and where such sea walls or other works were found defective, was accustomed to order their repair and to make ordinances for their future maintenance, assessing to the expense of the work, not only the party to whom the land fronting the sea belonged, but all who derived benefit from the work; but it was held that even this did not show any common law liability on the adjoining landowner to maintain sea

(*t*) *Rex v. The Pagham Commissioners*, 8 B. & C. 355; *Rex v. Boynor Commissioners*, 6 L. J., K. B.

338.

(*u*) 1 Q. B. D. 1; 45 L. J., Q. B. 190.

walls for the safety of his neighbours, the evidence tending rather to show that he only became liable under the commission and royal ordinance. It was also attempted to show such a practice to maintain the sea walls, that a right in the case before the Court had been acquired by prescription, that is, by long and uninterrupted usage, for the neighbouring landowners to have the sea wall kept up by the frontage owner; but though it was held that no such right had been acquired in that particular case, it was admitted by the Court that there are cases in which an owner of land fronting the sea may be bound by prescription to maintain a bank or wall to keep out the sea water for the protection of the owner of the adjoining land, for that was abundantly shown by the authorities cited in the course of the argument.

Chap. I.
Sect. 2.

An attempt was made to extend the principle of right Tidal rivers. to defend land from the sea, though the defences used may send the water on to other persons' land to their detriment, to the case of tidal rivers, on the ground that tidal rivers are branches or arms of the sea, and this was urged in order that a riparian owner who had erected works to protect his shore might be held irresponsible for injury to the opposite shore, produced by the change in the course of the stream. The justification, however, was not allowed, for it was said that the greatest work of man is insignificant when compared with the power of the sea, but that this is not so with reference to a navigable river; and it was added that if the principle contended for were sustainable, it would follow that every riparian proprietor on a navigable river, however distant from the sea, and however gentle the flow of the tide at the place, might throw any works into the *alveus* that he might deem necessary for his protection, regardless of the injury such works might cause to the adjoining or opposite proprietor (*v*).

(v) *Attorney-General v. The Earl of Lonsdale*, L. R. 7, Eq. 377; 38 L. J., Ch. 335; *Bickett v. Morris*,

L. R. 1, Sc. Ap. per Lord Chelmsford, C. at p. 56.

Chap. I.
Sect. 2.

Right to send
water over
land.

Among rights which have relation to the flow of water, the right which may be acquired by a land or mine owner to cause water, either from a natural or artificial source, to flow over the adjoining land of a neighbour, must be included. It is unnecessary to say more in this place than that such a right may exist, and that when it is created it is an easement. The acquisition of such an easement will not, however, impose an obligation upon the dominant owner to continue the supply of water for the benefit of the servient tenement; in other words, the servient owner does not, by the continued reception of the water on his land, acquire an easement against the dominant owner that the latter shall continue to supply him with the water in an unfailing stream (*w*).

Flow of under-
ground water.

Regarding flowing water, and the easements and natural rights which may and do exist in such water, it will readily be seen that a great distinction exists between streams which flow on the surface of land, and water which percolates through the soil under the surface in unknown or undefined channels, for if the channels are defined and known, it makes no difference whether streams are under or above ground. It was not, however, till recent years that the distinction was settled in a court of law, for until the case of *Acton v. Blundell* (*x*) no question appears to have arisen on this point in the courts. That case was an action for diverting water which naturally percolated through the earth to certain wells used in connection with cotton factories by the sinking of coal pits, and it was then for the first time decided that the rules of law relating to the flow of surface water do not apply to underground streams, the course of which is unknown or undefined. The reasons

Acton v.
Blundell.

(*w*) *Gaved v. Martyn*, 34 L. J., C. P. at p. 363; 19 C. B., N. S. 732. *Arkwright v. Gell*, 5 M. & W. 303; 8 L. J., N. S., Exch. 201; *Mason v. The Shrewsbury and Hereford Railway Company*, L. R. 6, Q. B. 578; 40 L. J., Q. B. 293.

(*x*) 12 M. & W. 324; 13 L. J., Exch. 289. See also *Chasemore v. Richards*, 7 H. L. C. 349; 29 L. J., Exch. 81. *Regina v. Metropolitan Board of Works*, 3 B. & S. 710; 32 L. J., Q. B. 105.

for those rules, and the distinction which exists between surface and underground watercourses, was fully discussed and explained by Tindal, C. J., who delivered the judgment of the Court of Exchequer Chamber, and it may not be out of place to quote a portion of that judgment, which is deserving of special notice. The Chief Justice said :—"The ground and origin of the law which governs streams running in their natural course would seem to be this, that the right enjoyed by the several proprietors of the lands over which they flow is, and always has been, public and notorious ; that the enjoyment has been long continued (in ordinary cases, indeed, time out of mind) and uninterrupted, each man knowing what he receives, and what has always been received from the higher lands, and what he transmits, and what has always been transmitted to the lower. The rule, therefore, either assumes for its foundation the implied assent and agreement of the proprietors of the different lands from all ages ; or perhaps it may be considered as a rule of positive law (which would seem to be the opinion of Fleta and of Blackstone), the origin of which is lost by the progress of time, or it may not be unfitly treated as laid down by Story, J., in his judgment in the case of *Tyler v. Wilkinson* (y) in the courts of the United States, as 'an incident to the land, and that whoever seeks to found an exclusive use must establish a rightful appropriation in some manner known and admitted by the law.' But in the case of a well sunk by a proprietor in his own land, the water which feeds it from a neighbouring soil does not flow openly in the sight of the neighbouring proprietor, but through the hidden veins of the earth beneath its surface. No man can tell what changes these underground sources have undergone in the progress of time. It may well be that it is only yesterday's date that they first took the course and direc-

Chap. I.
Sect. 2.

(y) 4 Mason's (American) Reports, 401.

Chap. I.
Sect. 2.

tion which enabled them to supply the well. Again, no proprietor knows what portion of water is taken from beneath his own soil, how much he gives originally, or how much he transmits only, or how much he receives ; on the contrary, until the well is sunk and the water collected by draining into it, there cannot properly be said, with reference to the well, to be any flow of water at all. In the case, therefore, of the well, there can be no ground for implying any mutual consent or agreement for ages past between the owners of the several lands beneath which the underground springs may exist, which is one of the foundations on which the law as to running streams is supposed to be built ; nor, for the same reason, can any trace of a positive law be inferred from long-continued acquiescence and submission, whilst the very existence of the underground springs, or of the well, may be unknown to the proprietors of the soil. But the difference between the two cases with respect to the consequences, if the same law is to be applied to both, is still more apparent. In the case of the running stream, the owner of the soil merely transmits the water over its surface ; he receives as much from his neighbour above as he sends down to his neighbour below ; he is neither better nor worse ; the level of the water remains the same. But if the man who sinks the well in his own land can acquire by that act an absolute and indefeasible right to the water that collects in it, he has the power of preventing his neighbour from making any use of the spring in his own soil, which shall interfere with the enjoyment of the well. He has the power still further of debarring the owner of the land in which the spring is first found, or through which it is transmitted, from draining his land for the proper cultivation of the soil ; and this by an act which is voluntary on his part, and which may be entirely unsuspected by his neighbour. He may impose on such neighbour the necessity of bearing a heavy expense if the latter has erected machinery

for the purposes of mining, and discovers when too late that the appropriation of the water has already been made. Further, the advantage on one side and the detriment to the other may bear no proportion. The well may be sunk to supply a cottage or a drinking-place for cattle, whilst the owner of the adjoining land may be prevented from winning metals and minerals of inestimable value. And lastly, there is no limit of space within which the claim of right to an underground spring can be confined: in the present case the nearest coal-pit is at the distance of half-a-mile from the well; it is obvious that the law must equally apply if there is an interval of many miles."

Chap. I.
Sect. 2.

Water, unless confined in a vessel, is not the subject of property, but being provided by nature for the common benefit of mankind, every man has a right to use it for his own advantage as long as it remains upon or under his land; if, from its natural unstable and wandering character, it escapes from the land of one person to that of another, the right of the former to the water is gone. If a man erects a tank and confines water therein, the water is his as long as it remains in the tank, but no longer, and so if he digs a well; the fact, however, of a man digging a well for the collection of water cannot impose any restriction upon neighbouring landowners, disentitling them to use their land in any way they please. If, therefore, they think proper to dig a pit and excavate minerals, or to sink a well for their own use, they do no wrong in law to the owner of the first well, even though the water is made to escape therefrom and the well is drained, nor if the water is prevented percolating through the soil and finding its way to the well as it had previously been accustomed (z).

Water collected in a well.

(z) *Acton v. Blundell*, 12 M. & W. 324; 13 L. J., Exch. 289. *New River Company v. Johnson*, 29 L. J., M. C. 93. *Chasemore v. Richards*, 7 H. L. C. 349; 29 L. J., Exch. 81.

Race v. Ward, 4 E. & B. 702; 24 L. J., Q. B. 153; *Ballacorkish Mining Company v. Dumbell*, L. R. 5, P. C. 49; 43 L. J., P. C. 19.

Chap. I.
Sect. 2.

Underground
water affecting
surface
streams.

A case relating to the right to underground water was lately decided in the Court of Chancery, of a character to be noticed, inasmuch as the decision introduced a modification into the general rule that a landowner has full liberty to collect or dispose of underground water as he pleases, regardless of his neighbour's interests, if the water does not flow in a known and defined stream. In that case, the defendant, who represented a local board of health, made a drain to collect percolating underground water, and the effect was that surface water which flowed in a defined stream sunk into the earth, and the stream was diminished. It was decided that, though ordinarily a landowner has the right to act as the defendant had acted, yet that he had no right even indirectly to interfere with the surface stream, and an injunction was granted to restrain him from collecting the underground water in such a manner as to interfere with that on the surface. For the defence it was urged that there was no difference between a flowing stream on the surface of the land and water collected in a well, and that as the collection of underground water was justifiable even though the water in a well was drawn off thereby, so it was justifiable though the water in the stream was lessened. It was decided, however, that that was not so, and it was said that the distinction was plain. "If," said Lord Hatherley, C., "you are simply using what you have a right to use, and leaving your neighbour to use the rest of the water as it flows on you are entitled to do so; but you must not appropriate that which you have no right to appropriate to yourself. In this case there is *ex concessis*, a defined channel in which this water was flowing, and I think the evidence is clear that some of it is withdrawn by the drain which the local board have made. As far as regards the support of the water all one can say is this: I do not think *Chasemore v. Richards* or any other case, has decided more than this, that you have a right to all the water which you can draw from the different sources which may percolate

underground ; but that has no bearing at all on what you may do with regard to water which is in a defined channel and which you are not to touch. If you cannot get at the underground water without touching the water in a defined surface channel, I think you cannot get at it at all. You are not by your operations, or by any act of yours to diminish the water which runs in this defined channel, because that is not only for yourself but for your neighbours also, who have a clear right to use it and have it come to them unimpaired in quality and undiminished in quantity" (a).

2. The next kind of water-rights to be considered are those which have relation to purity of water.

It is a well established rule of law that every landowner has a natural right that the water of natural streams which passes over his land shall be suffered to continue in its natural state—that is, not only that it shall be uninterrupted in its course, but also that it shall be suffered to continue in its naturally pure condition. This principle has been supported in many decisions of late years, but the leading case on the point is *Wood v. Ward* (b). The action in that case was brought against the defendants, who were worsted-spinners and wool-combers at Bradford, for having in the course of their business poured soap-suds, wool-combers' suds, and other refuse matter into a natural stream, the water of which flowed from their premises to the plaintiff's mills. It was proved that many other manufacturers poured filthy matter into the stream, and that the Bradford sewers also discharged themselves into the same place, so that the damage actually caused by the defendants was imperceptible ; but it was held that the plaintiffs had received damage in point of law, for they had a right to the natural stream flowing through their land in its natural state as an incident to the property in

Natural right
to purity of
water.

(a) *Grand Junction Canal Company v. Shugar*, L. R., 6 Ch. Ap. 483.

(b) 3 Exch. 748 ; 18 L. J., Exch. 305.

Chap. I.
Sect. 2.

the land through which the watercourse flowed, and that the right continued notwithstanding the pollution from other sources.

Purity of
water trickling
over land or
percolating
through the
soil.

There is no difference with regard to the natural right to purity of water between the cases of water flowing openly on the surface of land in a defined channel and water trickling over the ground without any defined course, or water percolating through the soil in unknown or undefined streams. In each case the landowner has a natural right that the water shall not be polluted. The principal case on this point is *Hodgkinson v. Ennor* (c), in which it was urged that the principle of law relating to diversion or obstruction of underground water flowing in unknown or undefined streams, established in the cases of *Chesmore v. Richards* (d), applied equally to pollution of such water, but it was held not to be so, for that although the person polluting the water might have a right to use it in any way he thought proper, as for washing lead, still that the maxim *sic utere tuo ut alienum non lædas* applied to the case, and that he could only use the water in such a manner as to avoid causing damage to his neighbour.

Rights to
pollute water.

As, then, all landowners have this natural right to purity of the water of streams, whether above or underground, so other persons may obtain adverse rights or easements entitling them to pollute the water. There are many instances to be found in the Reports of the acquisition of rights of this kind, but it is unnecessary to refer to them with particularity in this place (e).

The right to
take water for
use.

3. The last class of easements to which a landowner may become entitled in connexion with water are rights to take water from the soil of other persons for use. It will be remembered that in explaining the nature of an easement and the definition laid down in the early part of this

(c) 4 B. & S. 229; 32 L. J., Q. B. 231.

(d) 7 H. L. C. 349; 29 L. J., Exch. 81.

(e) *Wood v. Waud*, 3 Exch. 748; 18 L. J., Exch. 305. *Wright v. Williams*, 1 M. & W. 77; 5 L. J. N. S., Exch. 107.

chapter it was shown that a right to take water in the land of another person is an easement, and not a *profit à prendre*, and the reason for this was explained to be that water is not a part or the produce of the soil, nor the property of the owner of the land over which it flows or on which it stands (*f*). Chap. I.
Sect. 2.

There are two modes of making use of water: to one mode—that of using it as it flows to turn a mill—reference has already been made; to the other—namely, that of taking it for consumption—attention is now directed. To take water for this purpose is another of the natural rights to which every owner of land on the margin of a natural stream is entitled by law in respect of his riparian land; thus it is said:—"The right to have the stream to flow in its natural state without diminution or alteration is an incident to the property in the land through which it passes; but flowing water is *publici juris*, not in the sense that it is a *bonum vucans* to which the first occupant may acquire an exclusive right, but that it is public and common in this sense only, that all may reasonably use it who have a right of access to it, that none can have any property in the water itself, except in the particular portion which he may choose to abstract from the stream and take into his possession, and that during the time of his possession only: see 5 B. & Ad. 24. But each proprietor of the adjacent land has the right to the usufruct of the stream which flows through it" (*g*). Natural right
to use water.

It may at first sight appear to be a contradiction to say that one riparian owner is entitled to the uninterrupted flow of the water of a stream, and that another riparian owner who has land higher up the stream may consume the water before it flows down to the land of the former, but it will be shown hereafter (*h*), when the extent and mode of user of easements is examined, that these rights to the uninterrupted flow of streams and to consume the Limit of
natural right
to use and
consume
water

(*f*) *Ante*, p. 7.

(*g*) *Embrey v. Owen*, 6 Exch., at

p. 369; 20 L. J., Exch. 216.

(*h*) See *post*, Chapter III.

Chap. I.
Sect. 2.

water are limited in their extent by one another, and that it is neither the right of one riparian owner that the stream shall flow in an absolutely unaltered state, nor the right of the other to use and consume any quantity of the water that suits his purpose.

Nature of the
right to take
water.

Water may be taken for use either when it is stationary in a well or pond, or when it is flowing in a stream. A natural right to take water for use exists only while it stands on or flows over the land of the person who takes it, but it will be seen that there is a difference between the natural right to take water while it is standing on the land of the taker and the natural right to take water while it is flowing towards the land of another person; in the former case the right is the natural proprietary right incident to the ownership of the land to take the water while it remains there, just as the owner might take stones, earth, or anything growing—it is not a natural easement or right exercised adversely to the interest of another person; but the natural right to take water while it is flowing towards another person's land is more than a proprietary right—it is a natural easement exercised adversely to the interest of another person who is deprived by the exercise of the right of the enjoyment of the water which would otherwise have passed to him. It is of the latter kind of natural right to use water that it is purposed to treat in this volume.

If water be standing or flowing on the land of another person, a right to take that water for use on the premises of the person taking it is in no case a natural right, but an easement. This distinction is very marked in the case of *Crossley and Sons (Limited) v. Lightowler (i)*, which was a suit for an injunction to restrain the defendants from polluting a running stream. In the judgment it was said by the Lord Chancellor (Lord Chelmsford):—“From what has been already said it may be collected that in my opinion, if the plaintiffs had proved the pollu-

(i) L. R., 2 Ch. Ap. 478; 36 L. J., Ch. 584.

tion of the Hebble *opposite to their mills* by the defendants, they would have had good ground for an injunction, although they were not actually using the water for their business. But although the plaintiffs, by their bill, assert their rights as *riparian proprietors*, the case which they prove is of an entirely different description." It appeared from the evidence that the plaintiffs, in order to obtain a supply of pure water for their mills (the Dean Clough Mills), which were situated on the banks of the Hebble, had obtained a right to lay a pipe from their mills to a point on the stream above the mouth of a foul water-pipe from some dye-works belonging to Messrs. Pilling, by which means they were enabled to convey the water to their mills before it became polluted by the foul water from the dye-works. The Lord Chancellor continued,—“Whether the agreement with the Messrs. Pilling, however binding upon them, would enable the plaintiffs to assert the right acquired under it in their own names against any persons fouling the water thus artificially obtained, is perhaps doubtful; but the plaintiffs do not claim as the grantees of Pilling, *but in their character of riparian proprietors*, and the fouling which they prove is not of the water which flows between the banks at Dean Clough, but of the supply which they draw to the mills through pipes from a higher source.” “*This is clearly not an injury to the rights of the plaintiffs as riparian proprietors.*”

Instances of rights to take water are very common and within every person's experience; cases of right to go to a neighbour's pond to water cattle, or to his well to draw water for household use, or to run pipes through his land to a well or flowing stream to obtain water for manufacturing purposes, and similar cases innumerable are frequently met with, and it is needless to cite authorities to show that these are easements.

WAYS.

Chap. I.
Sect. 2.

The next class of easements to be noticed is rights of way; that is, rights which landowners may have of passing over the soil of other persons for the purpose of going to or from their own estates.

No natural
rights of way.

It may be remarked that this class of easements differs from all those which have hitherto been noticed in that there are no rights of this class which fall under the denomination of natural rights. Rights of way are never given by law to owners of land, a circumstance which was stated at the commencement of this chapter to be a characteristic of natural rights, but they arise in every case from the act of man; that is, by means of a grant either express or implied, as will be more fully explained hereafter.

Public and
private ways.

Of rights of way there are two kinds, public and private. Public rights of way are rights of passage which every individual is entitled to enjoy for the purpose of passing from one locality to another; while private rights of way are rights which belong to a particular individual only or to a body of individuals, either for the purpose of passage generally, or for the purpose of passing from a particular tenement of which they are possessed. Public rights of way are rights which all persons in the kingdom are entitled to use at their free will and pleasure, irrespectively of any estate of which they happen to be owners, and even though they are possessed of no estates whatever. Hence it follows that public rights of way are rights *in gross* and not easements, for it has been explained that rights in gross are not easements, it being an essential characteristic of easements that they are enjoyed in respect of a dominant tenement. For a similar reason private rights of way, not appurtenant to a dominant tenement, are not easements but rights in gross (*j*).

(j) *Ackroyd v. Smith*, 10 C. B. 164; 19 L. J., C. P. 315. *Rangely v. Midland Railway Company*, L. R., 3 Ch. Ap. *per Lord Cairns*, L.

The existence of a right of way over land, and indeed, of any other easement, necessarily operates as a restriction upon the landowner's rights in the soil and his freedom of user, but the extent of the restriction is frequently a matter of great importance as upon that depends the mode in which the landowner is entitled to to use his own ground; and to understand rightly, how far a right of way operates as a restriction upon the user of the land, it is necessary to understand the precise nature of a right of way. For this purpose, there is no difference in principle between a public and a private right of way; in either case it is a mere right of passing over the soil of another person uninterruptedly, though in the one case the right is for every individual to pass, while in the other it is for a particular person only. The right is not a right to the land, nor to any corporeal interest in the land, and the soil is in no way the property of the owner of the right. From this it follows that as long as the owner of the right of way is not prevented enjoying his easement he has no right to prevent the landowner doing anything he pleases with the soil. In the case of *The Vestry of St. Mary, Newington v. Jacobs* (k), the question arose with reference to a public right of way, but the principle involved in the case is equally applicable to a private right. The respondent was owner of freehold premises abutting upon the footway by the side of the street, and the footway was paved with flag stones. To reach his premises the respondent was obliged to cross the flagged footway and by conveying heavy machinery over it broke up the stones; the vestry would not allow him to take up the flag stones and pave the footway differently before his gate, but contended that as the footway was dedicated to the public as a footway it could not be used by the respondent, though he

Chap. I.
Sect. 2.

Effect as
regards the
owner of the
soil.

J., at p. 310; 37 L. J., Ch. 313.
Thorpe v. Brumfit, L. R. 8 Ch. Ap.
650.

(k) L. R. 7, Q. B. 47; 41 L. J.
M. C. 72. *Rez v. Jolliffe*, 2 T. R.
90.

Chap. I.
Sect. 2.

was admitted to be owner of the soil, for any purpose other than a footway, as for instance the passage of machinery. It was decided however, that his user was lawful, and the principles upon which the respective rights of the public and the owner of the soil of the highway depended and the nature of a right of way were explained by the Court. The right of the respondent it was said, depended upon the nature and extent of the rights acquired by the public over the footway in question, either at common law or under the Highway Acts, or the Metropolis Local Management Act. With these acts it is not necessary to deal in this treatise, but as regards the common law it was continued—"The owner who dedicates to public use as a highway a portion of his land, parts with no other right than a right of passage to the public over the land so dedicated, and may exercise all other rights of ownership, not inconsistent therewith; and the appropriation made to and adopted by the public of a part of the street to one kind of passage, and another part to another, does not deprive him of any rights as owner of the land which are not inconsistent with the right of passage by the public. If this were not so, the owner of a large estate having dedicated a portion of his land to the use of the public as a roadway, and they or the persons representing them, having raised a footpath on one side of such roadway, for their own more convenient use thereof, would after a lapse of time, be so bound by this convenient arrangement of such roadway as to be unable to open a new gateway or entrance to his land from such roadway without being liable to be convicted under the provisions of the Highway Act. If this were really the law, the result would be most serious to owners who have dedicated or may dedicate roadways to the public; and in towns would to a great extent prevent the owners of houses and buildings from changing their character and use to any purpose of business, which could not be accomplished without the use of a horse, or cart, or carriage.

That such is not the law appears to us to be the result both of principle and authority; and we think that the provisions of the Highway Acts and the Metropolis Local Management Acts, so far as they apply to roads or streets are subordinate to the paramount rights reserved by the owner. We do not deny that the owner cannot derogate from the grant of the roadway made by him to the public, and cannot do anything that will really and substantially interfere with the right of passage by the public."

Chap. I.
Sect. 2.

Although public rights of way are not easements, several or many persons may have rights of way over one and the same road which are easements—as, for instance, in the case of a collection of houses with one private road leading to them over which all the occupants have a right to pass; for there can be no doubt that as those rights exist in respect of the houses, they are easements, though possessed by more persons than one. An instance of a private way shared between several persons may be found in the case of *Semple v. The London and Birmingham Railway Company* (l), in which a road is mentioned leading to several wharves which the lessees of the wharves had covenanted jointly to keep in repair; it was held that the road was private, not public, and there can be no doubt that the rights of way belonging to the owners of the wharves were easements.

Co-existing
rights of way.

It has been argued that a public and private right of way over the same soil cannot co-exist, for that if a public right of way exists any user of a passage over that soil by an individual must be in exercise of his right as one of the public, and that a pre-existing private right of way is merged and extinguished if a public right is created over the same soil as the private way. To some extent this is true, for there can be no doubt that if a public right of way over a road exists, no private right can be acquired over the same spot (m), and under certain

Public way
over pre-
existing
private way.

(l) 9 Sim. 209. So also in *Duncan v. Louch*, 6 Q. B. 904; 14 L. J.,

Q. B. 185.

(m) *Regina v. Chorley*, 12 Q. B. 515.

Chap. I.
Sect. 2.

Ways of
necessity.

circumstances, undoubtedly a private right may be merged in a subsequently created public right (*n*): it is, however, equally clear that if a person has a private right of way his right is not necessarily and in every case extinguished if the public gains a right to use the same road, and the owner of the private right may at any time assert and rely upon that right to justify his user of the way without resorting to the public right; the power to do so may indeed be of great importance to him for the public right may be disputed, or it may possibly, for other reasons, not form a justification for an act for which he is sued (*o*).

Reference has already been made to easements of necessity, as being easements to which an owner of land generally becomes entitled if his land is so situated that, but for the right to the easement, it would be inaccessible and worthless. The most common easements of this class are ways of necessity, which are rights given to the owner of land to pass over the land of his neighbour if he has no other means of access to his own soil. It will be seen when the mode of acquisition of these rights is

(*n*) *Regina v. Chorley*, 12 Q. B. 515. *Chichester v. Lethbridge*, Willes, 71.

(*o*) *Allen v. Ormond*, 8 East, 3. *Regina v. Chorley*, 12 Q. B. 515. *Duncan v. Louch*, 6 Q. B. 915. *Brownlow v. Tomlinson*, 1 M. & G., per Lord Denman, C. J., at *Nisi Prius*, at p. 486. Questions as to liability to repair have occasionally arisen through public ways having been acquired over private roads. Thus in *Reg. v. The Inhabitants of Bradfield*, L. R. 9 Q. B. 552; 43 L. J. M. C. 155, a public right had by user been gained over a private way set out under an old enclosure award, whereby it was expressly provided that the road should at all times, and for ever thereafter, be repaired and kept in repair by the owners or occupiers for the time being of the land next adjoining the road, and the question was who was to do the repairs, the parish, or the persons

named in the award. It was decided the parish was liable, for that though the fact that the road was originally set out under the award, as a private road to be used and repaired by particular individuals was inconsistent with its then being a highway, yet there was nothing to prevent the owners of the soil from dedicating the road to the public, so as to make it a public highway, and that the rule of the common law is that when once a road becomes a public highway the parish or township must repair it. It may be remarked that in this case it must have been assumed that the private easement was not extinguished by or merged in the public right of way for if it had been it could not have been contended that the liability of the owners or occupiers of the adjoining land to repair under the award remained.

discussed (*p*), that it is not in every possible case of inaccessibility that a way of necessity is given to the owner of land, and it will also appear over whose land and in what direction (*q*) a way of necessity may be acquired, but it would be out of place to inquire into these points now.

Chap. I.
Sect. 2.

But one point remains to be mentioned with regard to the nature of rights of way—that is, they may be general in their character, or, in other words, usable for all purposes, or they may be limited to particular purposes. Thus a right of way may be limited for agricultural purposes only, and the existence of such a right is not of itself sufficient evidence of a general right for all purposes—as to carry lime or stone from a newly-opened quarry (*r*), or it may be limited for the purpose of driving cattle or carriages, or it may be a horse-way, or merely a way for foot passengers (*s*), but the extent of the right must always depend upon the words of the instrument creating the right, if any written instrument exists; or it must be measured by the accustomed user, if the right has been gained by prescription (*t*).

Rights of
way, general
or limited.

MISCELLANEOUS RIGHTS.

Besides the above-mentioned easements which a land-owner may lawfully acquire in connexion with the air, the light, and water, and the rights to support and ways, respecting which special principles of law have sprung up, either from statutory enactment or from custom, attempts have been made to establish other easements which the law will not recognise, and to annex them to land. Without wishing to lay down that there can be

Attempts to
create new
species of
easement.

(*p*) See *post*, Chapter II., title 455.
WAYS.

(*q*) See *post*, Chapters II. & III., title 279.
WAYS.

(*r*) *Jackson v. Stacey*, Holt, N. P.

(*s*) *Ballard v. Dyson*, 1 Taunt. 279. *Ar. v. St. Pancras Guardians*, 39 L. J., Ch. 571.

(*t*) See *post*, Chapter III., title 455.
WAYS.

Chap. I.
Sect. 2.

no other easements than those above-mentioned, it was pointed out in the first section of this chapter that the law will not permit a land-owner to create easements of of a novel character and annex them to the soil; and that though any such right which he may confer upon another person may be valid and obligatory upon him personally so long as he continues owner of the quasi-servient tenement, so that on disturbance he may be sued for breach of covenant, yet that those rights are void as against other persons than the grantor, and will not entitle the grantee to sue in his own name for any disturbance of his right (u).

Uninter-
rupted pros-
pect.

One of the principal of these rights which was asserted in connexion with land at a very early period, but which the law would not sanction, is a right that the prospect or view should not be impeded by the erection of buildings. The legal possibility of a right to undisturbed prospect was discussed in *Aldred's case* (v), which is one of the oldest recorded, and in which the point was raised. It was in that case laid down as law by Wray, C. J., "That for stopping as well of the wholesome air as of light an action lies, and damages shall be recovered for them, for *both are necessary*," . . . but "that for prospect which is a *matter only of delight, and not of necessity*, no action lies for stopping thereof, and yet it is a great commendation of a house if it has a long and large prospect." . . . "But the law don't give an action for such things of delight." A more recent case on this subject is *The Attorney-General at the relation of*

(u) *Ante*, p. 21. The following rights appear to have been treated as easements:—A right to fasten clothes lines and dry linen : *Drewell v. Fowler*, 3 B. & Ad. 735 :—A right to nail trees to a wall : *Hawkins v. Wallis*, 2 Wils., K. B. 173 :—A right to use another's chimney for conveyance of smoke : *Hervey v. Smith*, 22 Beav. 299 ; 1 Kay & J. 389. A right to have a public-house sign post on a common opposite the house : *Hoare v. The Metropolitan*

Board of Works, L. R. 9 Q. B. 296 ; 43 L. J., M. C. 65 : A right of eaves-dropping on to a neighbour's land *Harvey v. Waters*, L. R. 8 Ch. Ap. 162 ; 42 L. J., C. P. 105 :—A right to tether horses : *Johnson v. Thoroughgood*, Hob. 64. The latter right may have been a species of right of common, for obtaining pasturage was the object of the privilege. See also *Underwood v. Burrows*, 7 C. & P. 26.

(v) 9 Coke's Rep. 58.

Gray's Inn Society v. Doughty (w), in which a motion was made in the Court of Chancery before answer to stop proceeding with the erection of certain buildings which would have the effect of intercepting the prospect from Gray's Inn Gardens. The interference of the Court was asked on the ground of disturbance of what was alleged to be a right to the prospect, claimed by reason of long enjoyment, and it was said that the right had been previously admitted by parties interested in disputing it, and by a court of equity. The admission by the court of equity appeared to have been by Lord Jefferies, who had made several orders on petition to restrain building so as to intercept this prospect, but the Lord Chancellor (Lord Hardwicke) refused to interfere in a summary way, saying that he knew of no general rule of common law which warrants or says that building so as to stop another's prospect is a nuisance; for if such building had been a nuisance there could be no great towns, and he must grant injunctions to restrain all new buildings in London. As for the orders of Lord Jefferies, his Lordship disposed of them in a very summary way by stating that that learned judge was too apt to do things in an extraordinary manner, and that they were made on petition without a bill filed, and he therefore laid them out of the case; but he added that such a right might be conferred by agreement. The question whether a right to undisturbed prospect could be conferred by agreement was not before Lord Hardwicke, when he delivered this judgment, and it is thought that if it had been he would not, after due deliberation, have laid down that such a right could even be conferred by agreement or grant, so as to create an easement, and annex it to the land for ever. An agreement not to obstruct the prospect is undoubtedly binding upon the parties to the agreement: cases in which owners of land bind themselves by covenant not to build

(w) 2 Ves. 453. See also *Wells v. Ody*, 7 C. & P. 410, and *Knowles v. Richardson*, 1 Mod. 55.

Chap. I.
Sect. 2.

on the land, or to build in a particular manner only, for the benefit of adjoining houses, are of frequent occurrence, and men may enter into such covenants just as they may bind themselves not to carry on a particular trade. Covenants of this kind are made, either with a view to maintaining uniformity in a row of houses, or of preventing injury by spoiling the prospect from the windows, and in many instances these covenants run with the land; but it is clear no easements are thereby conferred. One test of the correctness of this view is, that if the prospect is interrupted in defiance of the covenant, no action can be maintained for a tortious injury to a legal right, but the action must be brought for breach of the covenant (x).

View of a
shop-window.

Somewhat analogous to a view *from* a house is a view *of* a house gained by persons approaching along a road. In cases of shops and places of business, it is frequently a matter of considerable moment to the shopkeeper that people shall catch sight of the shop window or of an advertising board, as they walk along the road, and this circumstance has given rise to several law suits, when the view has been obstructed by the owner of premises adjoining a shop. The Courts, however, will not recognise a right of this kind. In the case of *Smith v. Owen* (y), the plaintiff was owner of a shop in Bond Street, and the defendant, who was owner of the adjoining premises, began to make alterations which it was anticipated would have the effect of preventing the shop of the plaintiff being seen so far down the street as usual. Sir W. Page Wood., V.-C., refused to interfere on this ground, for he said that all that could be complained of was that persons could not see the goods so soon as they might if the alterations objected to had not been made;

(x) *Western v. M'Dermott*, 35 L. J. Ch. 190; *Lord Manners v. Johnson*, 1 Ch. D. 673; 45 L. J. Ch. 404; *Tulk v. Moxhay*, 2 Ph. 774. *Cole v. Sims*, 5 De G., M. & G. 1; 23 L. J. Ch. 258. *Piggott v. Stratton*, Joh.

341; 29 L. J., Ch. 1; 1 De G. F. & J. 33.

(y) 35 L. J. Ch. 317. See also *Butt v. Imperial Gas Company*, L. R., 2 Ch. Ap. 158.

that when they came in front of the shop the goods would be seen just as well as before. So, he added, if a sign were hung up in front of a shop, such as pawn-brokers' balls, which could be seen for a long distance, there was nothing to prevent a neighbour building on his own ground in such a way as to obstruct the distant view of such a sign.

Chap. I.
Sect. 2.

There is a *Nisi Prius* decision, however, which is at variance with the above principle, and which seems to have been overlooked, or, at all events, has not been cited in the courts during the hearing of the recent cases. In the case of *Riviere v. Bower* (z), the plaintiff was proprietor of a house in Oxford Street, which he divided into two tenements, one of which he retained in his own occupation, and used as a gunsmith's shop, and that shop had a window projecting by means of which his goods could be displayed by a side view to passengers going up and down the street. After the window had been constructed the plaintiff let the adjoining tenement to the defendant who was a bookseller and stationer. The defendant was in the habit of fixing to his door-post a moveable case containing books which came close to the plaintiff's window, and had the effect of entirely obstructing the view of the goods on one side of the window. Although it was urged that as no action would lie for the obstruction of a prospect, so no action would lie for the obstruction of the shop window from the view of persons approaching, yet Abbott, C. J., held that the action was maintainable against the defendant, who held as tenant, as the window, although of recent construction, existed at the time of the demise; and this was so determined, although no stipulation was made at the commencement of the tenancy. This decision was evidently given on the ground that, as the window existed at the time of the demise, a grant of right to unobstructed view, or a covenant by the tenant that he

(z) Ry. & Moo. 24.

Chap. I.
Sect. 2.

would not obstruct, was to be implied, in the same way as it had been held in some old cases that, if the owner of a house sold the adjoining land, the purchaser could not build and obstruct his light; but it will be seen hereafter that, though there is some conflict of authority on the point, the law is now settled that the vendor of the land would have no right to light for his house reserved by implied grant in the absence of express stipulation; for the same reason, no grant or covenant would now be implied in a case similar to that above mentioned, by which the bookseller would be restrained from obstructing the gunsmith's window. From the analogous case of a grant of right to light being implied against a lessor if he lets a house reserving the adjoining land, it may still be argued that a right to unobstructed view by the public is impliedly granted if the owner of a house lets it with an existing shop window of which the public can obtain a view while approaching along the street.

Undisturbed
privacy.

Another right to which a claim has been made, but which is not recognised by the law, is a right to, undisturbed privacy. There can be no dispute now that such a right is not recognised by law, although an attempt has been made to establish an easement of that kind. On this point Kindersley, V.-C., said, "With regard to the question of privacy, no doubt the owner of a house would prefer that a neighbour should not have the right of looking into his windows or yard, but neither this Court, nor a court of law, will interfere on the mere ground of invasion of privacy; and a party has a right even to open new windows, although he is thereby enabled to overlook his neighbour's premises, and so interfering, perhaps, with his comfort" (a). So, again, in an old case of *Chandler v. Thompson* (b), it was said by Le Blanc, J., at *Nisi Prius*, that although an action for opening a window to

(a) *Turner v. Spooner*, 30 L. J., Ch., at p. 803.

(b) 3 Camp. 80. Interruption of privacy was expressly held not to

confer a right of action in *Re Penny and the South Eastern Railway Company*, 7 E & B. 660; 26 L. J., Q. B. 225.

disturb the plaintiff's privacy was to be read of in the books, he had never known such an action maintained, and when he was in the Common Pleas he had heard it laid down by Eyre, C. J., that such an action did not lie, and that the only remedy was to build on the adjoining land opposite to the offensive window. Where, however, there was a covenant not to build beyond a certain line, and the covenantor built some bay windows which projected beyond that line, and by means of them the covenantee's privacy was disturbed, *Hall, V. C.*, when granting an injunction to prevent the continuance of the windows on the ground that the covenant was broken, said :—"But if it had been necessary for me, in determining this case, to rest my judgment upon the question whether or not there was damage to the plaintiff arising from the erection of these windows, I should upon the balance of evidence come to the conclusion that there was. It is then said that these houses are more ornamental than the others. However that may be, I think being partially overlooked from the first floor rooms, even at such a distance, particularly with reference to the house No. 2, is enough materially to detract from the value of the plaintiff's house. It is said there is no covenant as to privacy; but privacy will be interfered with, and there is a covenant that the act shall not be done, the doing of which causes the invasion of privacy, and there is accordingly damage and injury in respect of which relief ought to be granted" (c).

Chap. I.
Sect. 2.

(c) *Lord Manners v. Johnson*, 1 Ch. D., at p. 680.

CHAPTER II.

ON ACQUISITION OF EASEMENTS.

Chap. II. HAVING in the previous chapter explained the nature of, and the distinction between, Easements and Natural Rights, both with reference to those characteristics which are common to all, as well as those which are peculiar to particular kinds of easements, it is proposed in the present chapter to inquire into the different modes by which easements may be created and acquired, and, following the same order as before, first to consider the several modes of acquisition as they relate to easements generally, and afterwards the principles of law which relate to the modes of acquiring easements of particular classes.

SECT. 1.—*On Acquisition of Easements generally.*

Sect. 1. In considering the acquisition of easements, a material effect of the distinction between Easements and Natural Rights is to be noticed. Easements can only be created and acquired by the act of man, whereas Natural Rights are incident to land, and to them the owner of land has as much right as he has to the land itself, without the direct intervention of human agency—that is, without any act of creation and gift by the servient owner, and without any act of acquisition on his own part. It is quite true that the act by which particular easements are created and acquired in many cases never actually takes place, but is merely implied; it will be seen, however, that an act of

Distinction
between
easements and
natural rights.

creation is never implied unless there is some reason manifest from the action of the parties, or from surrounding circumstances, why such an act should be implied, and why it should be supposed that the act really occurred, although no evidence of its occurrence actually exists. Thus, easements may be created by grant, but under certain circumstances a grant of the right will be implied, although no trace of the making of such a grant can actually be shown; while, on the other hand, no grant can be implied, unless such an implication is rendered reasonable by surrounding circumstances, or the acts of the parties.

Chap. II.
Sect. 1.

For all practical purposes there are five modes by which Easements, as distinguished from Natural Rights, may be acquired: they are—1. Under a grant; 2. By virtue of an Act of Parliament; 3. Under a devise; 4. By prescription; 5. Under a custom. Theoretically, it is a question whether all these modes of acquisition are not identical, that is whether the acquisition does not in each case take effect from a grant by the servient owner, either express or implied; and in support of this theory it is to be remarked that Lord Cairns, L. J., in speaking of the power supposed by a railway company to have been given them by Act of Parliament to set out a footpath over land they did not possess, said (a):—"I will assume, in the first place, that that is a correct expression, and that the object is to create what is properly termed an easement over the land; but assuming that to be so, it appears clear that to create an easement over land you must possess the ownership of the land. *Every easement has its origin in a grant express or implied. The person who can make that grant must be the owner of the land.* A railway company cannot grant an easement over the land of another person. They may grant an easement as soon as they become proprietors of the land, but not until they become such proprietors. They must own the servient tenement in order to give an

Modes of
creation and
acquisition of
easements.

(a) *Rangeley v. Midland Railway Company*, L. R., 3 Ch. Ap., at p. 310; 37 L. J., Ch. 313.

Chap. II
Sect. 1.

easement over the servient tenement." Even though, therefore, a right of way or other easement were conferred under the provisions of an Act of Parliament, it is questionable whether it is not in the eye of the law created and given by an implied grant by the servient owner. So, again, in the case of an easement claimable under a custom, the question may be asked whether the easement is not, in point of law, deemed to have been conferred by presumed grant by the servient owner, to which grant the dominant owner is legally entitled under the custom. It is mentioned in the case of *Gaved v. Martyn* (b) that tin-streamers in Cornwall have, by the custom of the county, a right to the free use of the water over the whole of the district within their tin-bounds, and that they claim the right not only to use the water, but to divert it into other streams. These rights are undoubtedly easements, and they are claimed under a custom. In the case of *Ivimey v. Stocker* (c), these rights were again under consideration of the Courts, and they were not there alleged to be customary rights, but on the other hand, they were decided to be rights created by implied grant, such grant being presumed after long enjoyment to have been made by the owner of the adjoining land to the owner of the ground under which the mine was excavated.

These instances render it somewhat doubtful whether easements can be created and acquired otherwise than by grant express or implied, for it will be shown that in the remaining case, of acquisition by prescription, a grant is always implied, and that a devise by will is, in fact, an actual grant. But, as this is mere theory, and it is conceived of no practical value, easements will be treated in this work as capable of creation and acquisition by five distinct means, and it may be taken as a fact that in whatever manner an easement may be called into existence the

(b) 34 L. J., C. P. at p. 354; 19 C. B., N. S. 732.

(c) L. R., 1 Ch. Ap. 396; 35 L. J., Ch. 467.

right is essentially the same, as well as the legal incidents belonging to it (*d*).

Chap. II.
Sect. 1.

Easements being incorporeal rights follow the rule which is binding in all other cases of incorporeal rights, and can only be created by deed—this is, by deed actually executed, or presumed to have been executed. Easements cannot be created by parol, or by writing not under seal, except in the case of an Act of Parliament, a custom, or a will. The doctrine that things corporeal lie in livery, but incorporeal rights in grant, has been recognised at law from the earliest times (*e*), and the rule that easements can only be created by deed of grant, has been affirmed in many decisions of later years. Thus it was said by Bayley, J., in the case of *Hewlins v. Shippam* (*f*):—"A right of way, or a right of passage for water (where it does not create an interest in the land), is an incorporeal right, and stands upon the same footing with other incorporeal rights, such as rights of common, rents, advowsons, &c. It lies not in livery, but in grant; and a freehold interest in it cannot be created or passed (even if a chattel interest may, which I think it cannot) otherwise than by deed;" and, after citing numerous authorities, the learned judge continued, "upon these authorities we are of opinion that although a parol license might be an excuse for a trespass till such license were countermanded, that a right and title to have passage for the water, for a freehold interest, required a deed to create it, and that as there has been no deed in this case, the present action, which is founded on a right and title, cannot be supported."

Easements must be created by deed, actual or presumed.

It has been contended that as an easement cannot be created otherwise than by deed, that an agreement for an easement not under seal, is void—so much so, that no action will lie for breach. There are cases however in

Breach of contract for an easement not under seal.

(*d*) *Mason v. Shrewsbury and Hereford Railway Company*, 40 L. J., Q. B. per Cockburn, C. J., at p. 297.

(*e*) Co. Litt. 9 a, and 42 a.

(*f*) 5 B. & C., at p. 229. See

also *Cocker v. Cope*, 1 C. M. & R. 418; *Fentiman v. Smith*, 4 East, 107; *Mayfield v. Robinson*, 7 Q. B. 486, and *The Duke of Somerset v. Foywell*, 5 B. & C. 875.

Chap. II.
Sect. 1.

which an action may be maintained for breach of a written contract for an easement, although no easement is actually created by the writing (*g*).

Grant of
licences by
parol.

A mere licence in the nature of an easement may be acquired in any way by which permission can be understood to have been given, and whether there is any writing in existence to prove the grant or not. The case of *Hewlins v. Shippam* above noticed, shows that such an interest may be created by word of mouth only, and, though it is scarcely necessary to cite them, there are other authorities to the same effect (*h*). So, also, there are authorities to show that licences can be given by deed as well as by writing not under seal. If licences can be conferred by word of mouth only, it hardly requires demonstration that they may be conferred by writing; but it may be asked, if a licence in the nature of an easement is given by deed, in what respect does the interest granted differ from an easement, and is not the interest conferred really an easement? Although the interest is conferred by deed it may frequently only be a licence that the grantee acquires, but whether it is so depends upon the words employed in the deed. The nature of licences is very clearly explained in the judgment of the Court of Exchequer in the case of *Wood v. Ledbitter* (*i*), and it will be seen from that judgment that mere licences may be given by deed, as well as by writing not under seal or by word of mouth, for it is there said,—“But suppose the case of a parol licence to come on any land, and there to make a watercourse to flow on to the land of the licensee. In such a case there is no valid grant of the watercourse, and the licence remains a mere licence, and therefore capable of being revoked. On the other hand, if such a licence were granted by deed, then the question would be on the construction

(*g*) *Smart v. Jones*, 33 L. J., C. P. 154.

(*h*) *Fentiman v. Smith*, 4 East 107.
Liggins v. Inge, 7 Bing. 682; 9 L. J.,

C. P. 202. *Cocker v. Cowper* 1 C. M. & R. 418.

(*i*) 13 M. & W. 838; 14 L. J., Exch. 161

of the deed, whether it amounted to a grant of the water-course, and if it did, then the licence would be irrevocable."

Chap. II.
Sect. 1.

In addition to these modes of acquiring licences, they may frequently be implied from the passive acquiescence of the grantor in the act of the licensee; but in many instances, when the acquiescence is not sufficient, or of such a character as to support a defence of leave and licence in an action, it is sufficient to entitle the *quasi*-licensee to the equitable assistance of the court to restrain interference with the enjoyment of the privilege. In *Davies v. Marshall* (j), which was an action for obstruction of light and for removing support, it was pleaded on equitable grounds that the plaintiff acquiesced in the acts of which complaint was made; and Willes, J., said:—"The plea, as pleaded, seems to set up either that the plaintiff actually gave leave for the acts to be done whereby the injury was caused, or that he conducted himself in such a manner as that a reasonable man would conclude from his conduct that he did give that consent which is not expressly proved to have been given. The conduct sometimes amounts to an estoppel, and is such evidence of leave and licence as cannot be controverted by the person so conducting himself." So, in the case of *The Rochdale Canal Company v. King* (k), which was a suit by the plaintiffs for an injunction to restrain the defendant from taking water for their canal for the purpose of generating steam in his engine. The practice of taking water for this purpose had continued for many years, and it was sworn on the part of the defendant that when the mills of the defendant were built, express notice was given to the canal company of an intention to make a communication with the canal in order to draw water from it for the purpose of generating steam, and that the servants and agents of

Implied from
acquiescence.

(j) 10 C. B., N. S. 697; 31 L. J.,
C. P. 61.

(k) 2 Sim. N. S. 78; 20 L. J.,

Ch. 675. *Bankart v. Houghton*, 27
Beav. 425; 28 L. J., Ch. 473. *Bank-*
art v. Tennant, L. R., 10 Eq. 141.

Chap. II.
Sect. 1.

the company superintended the laying down of the pipes, and were aware of the uses to which they were to be applied, and made no objection. "Now, unquestionably, if this be true," said Lord Cranworth, V.-C., in his judgment, "the plaintiffs can have no relief in this Court. Such conduct, even if it be not sufficient to sustain a plea of leave and licence in bar to an action, certainly incapacitated the plaintiffs from obtaining any assistance in a court of equity."

Implied from
surrounding
circumstances.

In some instances, also, licences, like easements, may be acquired by grant implied from surrounding circumstances, as without them some right, or the benefit of some agreement, may be incapable of enjoyment, and it must have been intended that such licences should have been given. An instance of this occurred in the case of *Hewitt v. Isham* (1). In that case an agreement for letting land had been made, and the following clause was inserted—"All the hedges, trees, thorn-bushes, fences, with the lop and top, are reserved to the landlord." To an action for trespass against the landlord for breaking and entering the land and drawing the trees over it, the defendant pleaded leave and licence, and it was held that the reservation in the agreement afforded evidence of leave and licence, so that the plea was proved.

ACQUISITION OF EASEMENTS BY GRANT.

Acquisition
by grant,
express
or implied.

Taking the modes by which easements may be acquired to be five in number, as above-mentioned, the first of them is acquisition by GRANT. It has already been explained that easements, being incorporeal rights, can only be granted by deed; but that, though in many cases no deed can be shown to have been executed in fact, or actually to have existed, yet that, under certain circumstances, it will

(1) 21 L. J., Exch. 85. *Foster v. Spooner*, Cro. Eliz. 17. *Liford's case*, 11 Coke's Rep. 47.

be presumed by the law that there was a deed by which the right was created, and that from accident or loss the deed cannot be produced. In such cases the grant is said to be implied or presumed.

Chap. II.
Sect. 1.

Though there are many circumstances under which easements cannot be acquired by the other recognised means by which they may be created, there are scarcely any under which a grant may not be made. But it has already been shown that a new species of easement cannot even be created by grant so as to be made appurtenant to land, although a grant of such a right is perfectly good against the grantor (*m*).

It will be seen hereafter that a tenant cannot acquire an easement in land belonging to his lessor by prescription at common law, even though the land is in the occupation of another tenant; but this is not so in the case of a grant, for there is no reason why an occupier of land should not grant a limited interest, or a mere incorporeal right in his soil, to another person, to continue during his holding, or for any shorter period, unless he is restrained from so doing by private arrangement with his landlord (*n*). Should such a grant be made it is not of course in the power of a tenant to bind his landlord by it, and a grant in excess of his interest will be void as to the excess.

Grant by one
tenant to
another.

A man may not derogate from his own grant; if, therefore, the prevention of the enjoyment of an easement would be an act in derogation of a grant, the law will not allow a landowner to prevent that enjoyment, although no express grant of the easement has been made. The case of *Popplewell v. Hodgkinson* (*o*) was an action for removing support received from underground water by draining land. It was said in the Exchequer Chamber that there is nothing at common law to prevent the owner of land draining if he desires to do so, though it may happen that where a person grants land to another for a special

Derogation
from grant by
preventing an
easement.

(*m*) See *ante*, p. 16.

(*n*) *Large v. Pitt*, Peake Ad.

(*o*) L. R., 4 Exch. 248; 38 L. J.,
Exch. 126.

Chap. II.
Sect. 1.

purpose—as, for instance, for building—the law will prevent the grantor draining his own adjoining land if the draining would have the effect of rendering the land granted less fit for the special purpose for which it was granted than it otherwise would have been; the law so restrains his freedom, simply on the ground that the grantor, if permitted to drain and thereby remove the support necessary for the buildings, would derogate from his own grant. And on the same principle if a man sells a house in which there are windows overlooking the adjoining land, and he retains that, he cannot afterwards build on the land in such a manner as to darken the windows, for when granting the house he is presumed also to have granted a right to light for the windows (*p*).

Estoppel from
denying an
easement.

Easements may, also, sometimes be acquired from the circumstance of the servient owner being estopped from denying a right to the enjoyment of them—as, for instance if a person without title professes to grant an easement; for, after such grant, he will be estopped from denying the right to such an easement if he subsequently acquires the fee in the servient tenement (*q*). So where a lease of a piece of land was granted, and the land was described, among other particulars, as “bounded on the east and north by newly-made streets” and a plan was indorsed on the lease which showed “new streets” in those positions, and it appeared in evidence that when the lease was granted the strips of land, described on the plan as new streets, were, on the east, a piece of waste ground, and on the north a piece of land indistinctly marked out as a street, or intended street, it was held that the lessor was estopped by his deed from denying that there were streets or ways in the places indicated in the lease. The lessee had built the houses he had covenanted in the lease to build, and upon which the new streets were in-

(*p*) *Coutts v. Gorham*, Moo. & Mal. 396. *Cox v. Mathews*, 1 Vent. 239. *Palmer v. Fletcher*, 1 Lev. 122; Sir T. Raym. 87. *Palmer v. Paul*, 2 L. J., Ch. 154.

(*q*) *Rowbotham v. Wilson*, 8 E. & B., per Watson, B., at p. 145; 27 L. J., Q. B., at p. 64. *Roberts v. Karr*, 1 Taunt. 495.

tended to abut, and it was held that though no public streets had been made, the lessee was entitled to rights of way over the places where the new streets were described in the lease (r).

Chap. II.
Sect. 1.

An easement may be acquired by grant for any period, either permanently, or for a term of years, or until the happening of a particular event; and in this respect an easement acquired by grant differs from an easement acquired by prescription, for it will be seen hereafter that an easement cannot be acquired by prescription unless the prescriptive user has been such as to give a good title against all persons, including the owner of the fee in the servient tenement; and that, although claims may be made under the Prescription Act (s) in right of the occupier of the dominant tenement, the easement is acquired as at common law, not merely for the occupier, to continue during his interest, but for the owner of the fee simple to continue until it is released. That easements may be acquired under a grant for a term of years, or any other limited period, is established by various cases. Thus, in *Davis v. Morgan*, (t), a grant of right to divert water from a river to a mill for ninety-nine years is mentioned; and in *Large v. Pitt*, (u) it is declared that one tenant can have an easement in land of his lessor occupied by another tenant by grant from the latter, although such a right could not be acquired by prescription.

Grant for a
limited time.

Easements may be acquired by express grant, either by particular description, or under the general words in a deed of conveyance (v).

Acquisition by
express grant.

In conveying land with easements by deed, it will

(r) *Epsley v. Wilkes*, L. R. 7 Exch. 298; 41 L. J. Exch. 241.

Harding v. Wilson, 2 B. & C. 96.

(s) 2 & 3 Wm. IV. c. 71, s. 5.

(t) 4 B. & C. 8.

(u) *Peake* Ad. Ca. 152. See also *Ardley v. St. Pancras Guardians*, 39 L. J. Ch. 871; *Oakley v. Adamson*

8 Bing. 356; *Duke of Somerset v. Fogwell*, 5 B. & C. 875.

(v) An agreement under seal for the use of a way operates as a grant of a right of way, and not merely as a covenant for quiet enjoyment. *Holmes v. Sellar*, 3 Lev. 305.

Chap. II.
Sect. 1.

readily be seen that there is a great difference in the case of existing easements to which the grantor is entitled in the land of third persons, and which are appurtenant to the land then being conveyed, and *quasi*-easements which he has been in the habit of using in land of his own, which he is not at the time conveying (*w*). The former are easements already created, and existing in the character of easements before the conveyance is executed, and the effect of the conveyance is merely to transfer the right of the grantor to the grantee of the land; but, in the case of the *quasi*-easements, as long as the ownership of the land conveyed and the land retained is united in the person of the grantor, those rights are not easements at all, but merely proprietary rights which the owner of the land is entitled to enjoy in his character of owner and as a part of the rights incident to his ownership of the soil. When he, therefore, by conveying the land, gives the easements to the grantee, he does not give easements previously created and existing in the character of easements, but he creates new rights and annexes them to the newly-made dominant tenement.

Express grant
by particular
description.

If an owner of land is possessed of an easement in the land of another person, he may, on conveying his own land, expressly convey the easement also by particularly describing it in the deed of conveyance, and the grantee of the land will become entitled to it; and so, also, an owner of land, on conveying a part of his land, may, by particular description, give the grantee of the part a right of way or other easement over the part reserved, and the grantee will likewise become entitled to that easement. In the former case there is merely an assignment of an existing easement; in the latter, there is a grant of a newly created right.

Express grant
by general
words.

Instead of particularly describing the easements which vendors intend to grant to their purchasers, they often

(10) *Morris v. Edgington*, 3 Taunt. 24.

merely employ the general words ordinarily inserted in deeds of conveyance, and questions of some nicety then frequently arise as to the easements to which the purchasers are entitled under their deeds. It is under these circumstances that the distinction has more commonly become apparent between easements enjoyed in the land of third persons, and those *quasi*-easements which the vendor has been accustomed to use in his own land which he is not at the time conveying, and which, not being really easements, become then newly created, if granted at all, by the deed of conveyance (x).

All easements, properly so called, to which a landowner has a right in the soil of a third person, will pass to a grantee of the land under the general words of conveyance, "together with all easements and appurtenances;" and even if the word "easements" is omitted, the word "appurtenances" is sufficient to carry those rights (y). Easements of necessity will probably pass to the grantee of land without any general words of this kind, and they will certainly pass under the general word "appurtenances" (z).

Those *quasi*-easements which have never existed, or What will not pass.

(x) In the case of *Wood v. Saunders*, 44 L. J. Ch., p. 520, Hall V.-C. speaking of the general words in a deed of conveyance and the value to be attached to them remarked that "It was said that in the conveyance which was afterwards made there were a great number of general words put in which are unmeaning and insensible according to the strict literal rule of construing every word as passing something more than would be passed without it. It was said that there were some general words put in such as 'all houses, outhouses, buildings, drains,' and so forth, and that being put in you ought to hold that something *extra* passed, because all those would pass without being enumerated. General words we all know are almost always, if not always, un-

meaning; and you can in fact only lay hold of them to sometimes extend the operation of an instrument; as for example, to easements which have become extinguished by unity of seisin, or enjoyment, or in some other way. They have no operation, and the only wonder is that they have been allowed to remain so long in the conveyancers' pigeon-holes to be put in every deed, when in truth they have really no meaning or effect at all."

(y) *Whalley v. Thompson*, 1 B. & P. 371. *Morris v. Edginton*, 3 Taunt. 24. *Skull v. Glenister*, 7 L. T. 827. *Beaudley v. Brook*, Cro. Jac. 189.

(z) *Pinnington v. Galland*, 9 Exch. 1; 22 L. J., Exch. 348. *Barlow v. Rhodes*, 1 C. & M. 439; 2 L. J., N. S., Exch. 91.

Chap. II.
Sect. 1.

which have ceased to exist, as easements properly so called, by reason of unity of ownership, will not generally pass under a conveyance of the *quasi*-dominant tenement with the "appurtenances." In the case of *Whalley v. Thompson* (a) above noticed, Eyre, C. J., said,—“There can be no doubt that the word ‘appurtenances’ may convey an existing right of way. But, from the moment that the possession of two closes is united in one person, all subordinate rights and easements are extinguished.”

“I admitted during the argument that the word ‘appurtenances’ would carry any easement or legal right. Upon that it was observed that if the road in question had been described in the devise, it would have passed, and that observation was followed up by a question whether the word ‘appurtenances’ would not carry any easement or right that would pass by a particular description; to which I answered that its operation must be confined to an old existing right, and that if the right of way had passed in this instance, it must have passed as a new easement.”

There are, however, a few instances in which the word ‘appurtenances’ has been held to pass easements which ought not strictly to have been so denominated, on account of their having ceased to be easements. This was so in the case of *Morris v. Edgington* (b), in which it was said that all deeds are to be taken most strongly against the maker, and all deeds and writings are to be taken *secundum subjectam materiam*: that in that case there was no way heard of at all belonging to the premises in question except one which was not strictly appurtenant, and that as there was no other way, and as it was impossible that the parties to the deed, who were supposed necessarily to understand the law, could suppose the way in question was a way appurtenant, they must have

(a) 1 B. & P. at p. 375. *Barlow* N. S., Exch. 91.
v. Rhodes, 1 C. & M. 439; 2 L. J., (b) 3 Taunt. 24.

meant that that particular way should pass, although they used the improper term "appurtenant." A similar decision was given in the case of *James v. Plant* (c), as it was thought the parties to the deed used the word "appurtenant" by mistake, and that their intention was to pass a way which could not strictly be so designated.

Chap. II.
Sect. 1.

As the general word "appurtenances" is not usually sufficient to convey to a purchaser of land those *quasi-easements* which the vendor has been in the habit of using for his own convenience, during unity of ownership in his land which is not being conveyed, the further question arises whether any general words are sufficient to pass to the purchaser a right to use those privileges, and to erect them into easements properly so called. If proper general words are employed, this effect may in certain cases be produced, but in this respect a further distinction has been made between those *quasi-easements* which existed as easements proper before the ownership was united, and those which were for the first time used during unity of ownership, and have never actually existed as easements. At the time of the publication of the first edition of this book the law appeared to be pretty well settled on this point; and it was taken to be that in the former case the privilege might by the use of suitable general words be passed to a purchaser of the dominant part of an estate, and be reconverted into easements, while in the latter, that effect could not be produced under any general words in a deed of conveyance. By two decisions of quite recent date however, this doctrine has been somewhat modified, and it is not now very easy to define the general principle of law on point.

When *quasi-easements* will pass under general words.

There appears to be no doubt that to grant to a purchaser of land easements which existed as easements

Grant of easements "used and enjoyed."

(c) 5 B. & Ad. 791: in *Exchequer Chamber*, 4 A. & E. 749; 6 L. J., N. S., Exch. Cham. 260.

Chap. II.
Sect. 1.

before, but which have been extinguished by unity of ownership, by means of the general words in a deed of conveyance, it is necessary to use particular words indicative of an intention to make the grant. It has been laid down that, "If in the case of an easement extinguished by unity of ownership a man grants the land to which before the extinguishment the right of common was attached, and uses only the words 'appertaining' and 'belonging,' the right will not pass, these words not being sufficient to revive the right. There are, however, apt words for the purpose of passing such an easement; and if you will only insert the words 'or therewith used and enjoyed,' the right would pass" (d).

Easements
first "used
and enjoyed"
during unity
of ownership.

Since the trial of the case from the report of which these words are taken, there have been many decisions confirming the law as it is there laid down; but the possibility of granting easements by these general words had apparently always been confined to easements which existed before union of ownership, and it had never been extended to those *quasi*-easements which had been first used during unity of ownership. In a recent case on this subject, the law was summed up by Kelly, C. B., in the following terms:—"The law resulting from the numerous and complicated cases to which we have been referred is simply this:—When the owner of a piece of land has a right of way over adjacent land, so that he may maintain at any time an action for an obstruction, if afterwards by inheritance or purchase both pieces of land come to one and the same owner, the right is necessarily at an end, the enjoyment thenceforth being the mere exercise of a right of property in his own land. But if, at a later period, the properties again fall into the ownership and possession of different persons, and in the conveyance of the land to which the way was formerly attached, the words are found 'together with all ways, &c., used or

(d) *Barlow v. Rhodes*, 1 C. & M. at p. 448.

enjoyed therewith,' the effect of these words is to revive the right that formerly existed, and which has been not extinguished, but only suspended. But since it does not appear here that at any antecedent time there existed a right over one of these pieces of land attached to the other piece of land, the effect of these words cannot make or revive a right of way that never before existed" (e).

Recently, however, as before stated, two cases have been decided by which the doctrine, that on severance of two parts of an estate, by sale of the *quasi*-dominant portion, a grant of easements by general words, can in no case erect into easements practices which a land owner has used in one part of his estate for the convenient enjoyment of the other, unless those practices existed as easements before the ownership of the two parts of the estate was united, has been modified. These cases are *Watts v. Kelson* (f) and *Kay v. Oxley* (g). In the former the Lords Justices overruled the decision of the Master of the Rolls. That case which had reference to a watercourse, was that the owner of two adjoining properties conveyed to the plaintiff one portion, "together with" among other things "all waters, watercourses, rights, privileges, advantages and appurtenances whatsoever, to the same hereditaments and premises belonging or appertaining or with the same or any part thereof, now or heretofore used and enjoyed or reputed as part or parcel thereof, or appurtenant thereto." The question was whether any right passed to the purchaser to the continuance of certain water pipes in the part of the land the grantor retained and which subsequently became the defendant's. The pipes ran through the grantor's land at the time of the plaintiff's

(e) *Langley v. Hammond*, L. R., 3 Exch. at p. 168; 37 L. J., Exch. 118. *Thompson v. Waterlow*, L. R., 6 Eq. 36; 37 L. J., Ch. 499. *James v. Plant*, 4 A. & E. 749; 6 L. J., N. S., Exch. Cham. 260. *Worthington v. Gimson*, 2 E. & E. 618;

29 L. J., Q. B. 116. *Wardle v. Brocklehurst*, 1 E. & E. 1058; 29 L. J., Q. B. 145.

(f) L. R. 6 Ch. Ap. 166; 40 L. J., Ch. 126.

(g) L. R. 10 Q. B. 360; 44 L. J., Q. B. 210.

Chap. II.
Sect. 1.

purchase, but were not there previously to the grantor's unity of ownership, and the plaintiff contended that under the above general words he became entitled to have the continued use of the pipes. The case was decided by the Master of the Rolls in the defendant's favour, upon the ground that the artificial watercourse was first made and begun by a person who was owner of both properties and had no prior existence at a time when the properties were separately owned, and that being the case, the general words were not sufficient in his opinion to pass the right, but this judgment was overruled. The Lords Justices decided the case upon other grounds, but on the point now under consideration, said they also thought that the general words in the deed, were amply sufficient to pass the easement for that there was a recognized distinction between easements in their nature continuous such as that in the case before the Court, and those which were only used from time to time, as a right of way, and that though the words in the deed might not be sufficient to pass a right of way, if the way had been first used during unity of ownership, yet that they were amply sufficient to pass a right to a watercourse, for that was in its nature continuous, even though it was made during unity of ownership. The other case *Kay v. Oxley*, went still further, for that was a case of a right of way. One of two farms belonging to the same person was let, and the lessee with the lessor's permission, built a hay-loft, with windows for the reception of the hay opening over a private way in the lessor's ground and to bring the hay to the loft he carted it along the way up to the loft. This user of the way was a mere licence by the lessor, though as the loft had been built in that position with his sanction, and there was no other means of getting to it, it might have been a question whether the licence was not irrevocable. That question however, did not arise. The farm with the loft was sold, and the conveyance contained the following general words:—"together with all

buildings, erections, fixtures, common hedges, ditches, fences, ways and rights of way, waters, watercourses, drains, cisterns, lights and rights of light, liberties, privileges, easements, advantages and appurtenances whatsoever to the said messuage or dwelling-house, cottage, land and hereditaments, or any of them appertaining or with the same or any of them now or heretofore demised, occupied or enjoyed, or reputed as part or parcel of them, or any of them, or appurtenant thereto." It was held that a right of way to the loft passed to the purchaser under these general words, although before the unity of ownership of the two farms no such right existed, and the loft was not built. The decision naturally turned upon the particular facts of the case, and the special words used in the conveyance; but it is a decision of great importance, as it involves a modification of what was previously taken to be the rule of law. Blackburn, J., said :—" It is not disputed at all that if the conveyance had stopped at the word 'appertaining,' the plaintiffs' case would have been different; but it goes on to add the words, 'with the same now or heretofore demised, occupied, or enjoyed or reputed as part or parcel of them, or any of them, or appurtenant thereto.' Now we have to look at the facts, in order to see whether there was in fact the particular right of way in question occupied or enjoyed as appurtenant, or reputed as appurtenant to the property conveyed. Mr. Herschell says that when a man is occupier of two adjoining pieces of land, and uses one for the convenience of himself as the actual occupier of both, anything he may do there is *prima facie* not a right appurtenant to the other of them, and would not pass as appurtenant; that it is for his own convenience as occupier of the two that he exercises his right of passing through one to the other, and that he does not *prima facie* enjoy or occupy the way he thus makes to the one as being appurtenant to the other of them, and that therefore it would not pass as a right enjoyed as appurtenant. But though that be

Chap. II.
Sect. 1.

the case *prima facie*, yet if there be acts of ownership and user by a man for the enjoyment and exclusive convenience of himself as occupier of both the adjoining lands, notwithstanding the cases that have been cited, I do not think in point of law we can say the way being so enjoyed and occupied by a man only during the time he has unity of possession and unity of seisin necessarily prevents its being enjoyed as appurtenant." The passage from the judgment of Kelly, C.B., in *Langley v. Hammond*, already cited, was then referred to, and Blackburn, J., remarked that "no doubt the Chief Baron does lay that down, and if it had been a decision of the full Court of Exchequer we should have been obliged to leave it to a Court of Error to say whether that was right. I cannot agree that a right of way that never previously existed cannot as a matter of law be created on the construction of words like those in this conveyance." It is also to be noticed that in the case of *Langley v. Hammond* (f), already mentioned, Bramwell, B., made some remarks on this point, showing that he held views similar to those expressed by Blackburn, J., above set out. That learned judge expressed much doubt whether a conveyance of land containing such general words as "together with all ways therewith used and enjoyed," would not operate as a grant of any ways made and first used *during* unity of ownership *if they were of a defined and permanent character*, as well as of ways which existed as easements *before* unity of ownership.

Result of
authorities as
to grants by
general words.

It will now be seen that an important modification has been wrought in the law by these recent decisions, and it is consequently somewhat difficult to say with any feeling of certainty what the rules of law precisely are with regard to grants of easements by general words in a deed of conveyance, if the owner of two estates has, during the unity of ownership, been in the habit of using the one he retains as servient to the one he is conveying. But taking

(f) L. R., 3 Exch. at p. 170.

the view expressed by the Lord Chief Baron, which was founded upon the preceding decisions, and modifying it by the two more recent judgments, the law now seems to be this—if a man has two adjoining properties, and exercises a *quasi*-easement over the one for the beneficial enjoyment of the other, and sells the *quasi*-dominant tenement—if he sells it merely “with the appurtenances,” no easement is gained by the purchaser; if the *quasi*-easement existed as an easement before unity of ownership of the two properties, and the *quasi*-dominant tenement is sold “with the easements used and enjoyed therewith,” the purchaser will become entitled to the easement; if the *quasi*-easement did not exist as an easement before unity of ownership, and the *quasi*-dominant tenement is sold “with the easements used and enjoyed therewith,” the purchaser will get the easement if it is of a continuous character, as, for instance, a watercourse; but ordinarily he will not get it if it is only used from time to time as a right of way. There are cases, however, in which the purchaser may get the easement, even though it is not continuous, for the general words in the deed of conveyance may be of such a character that the right will pass; but whether the right is gained must depend in each case upon the surrounding circumstances and the words used in the deed.

To constitute a grant of an easement, it is not necessary that the word “grant” should actually be used in a deed, but it is sufficient if the intention to grant be manifested (g); therefore an agreement under seal, whereby it was agreed that the owner of a particular field should “have and enjoy for ever thereafter the right thereafter expressed (that is to say) that it should be lawful to and for the owner or owners for the time being” to have the use of the water of a stream for the purposes of irrigation, was held to operate as a grant of the easement of the

The word
“grant” not
essential.

(g) *Per Lord Kenyon, C.J., in Shove v. Pincke*, 5 T. R. at p. 129.

Chap. II. Sect. 1.	watercourse mentioned in the deed (<i>h</i>). So also an agreement under seal for the use of a way may operate as a grant of a right of way, and not merely as a covenant for quiet enjoyment (<i>i</i>).
Easement excepted or reserved in a conveyance.	An easement cannot strictly be made the subject either of exception or reservation in a deed of conveyance of land, for it is neither parcel of the land granted, which circumstance is requisite to enable a thing to be excepted, nor does it issue out of the land, as it should to render it capable of being the subject of a reservation. If, therefore, an easement be incorrectly reserved to a grantor of land, or excepted from the land conveyed, the reservation or exception operates as a grant of a newly created easement by the grantee of the land to the grantor (<i>j</i>).
Grant at variance with an Act of Parliament.	It scarcely needs remark that a grant of an easement is void if it is repugnant to terms of an Act of Parliament. If, however, the Act only partially affects the grant, and the grant is divisible, or can be limited, that part only is void which is inconsistent with the Act (<i>k</i>).
Grant subject to a condition.	A grant of an easement may be made conditionally—that is, that it shall become void on the happening or non-happening of a particular event, or on the performance or non-performance of a certain act. But if the condition is that the grant shall become void on neglect to use the easement granted, the word “void” will be construed “voidable,” and the grant will not be revoked until the grantor has done some act to show his intention to take advantage of the forfeiture (<i>l</i>).
Implied grants of easements.	Grants of easements are implied under various circumstances. It will be seen shortly that a grant is implied

(*h*) *Northam v. Hurley*, 1 E & B. 665; 22 L. J., Q. B. 183.

(*i*) *Holmes v. Sellar*, 3 Lev. 305.

(*j*) *Durham and Sunderland Railway Company v. Walker*, 2 Q. B. at p. 967; 11 L. J., Exch. at p. 446.
Goold v. Great Western Deep Coal Company, 12 L. T. 542: 13 L. T.

109. *Fintlinson v. Porter*, 44 L. J., Q. B. 56; L. R., 10 Q. B. 188.

(*k*) *Attorney-General v. Mayor, &c., of Plymouth*, 9 Beav. 67; 15 L. J., Ch. 109.

(*l*) *Roberts v. Davey*, 1 Nev. & Man. 443; 2 L. J., N. S., K. B. 141.

in nearly every case of acquisition of an easement by prescription (*m*), but as this will be explained when that mode of acquisition is considered, it will not be noticed further in this place.

Chap. II.
Sect. 1.

As a general rule, a grantee of land or of an easement is entitled by implied grant to any easement in the land of the grantor, which is necessary to render the land or easement granted capable of enjoyment to the full extent. ^{Implied grant of easements necessary to render a grant beneficial.} This rule of law seems to depend upon the principle that when the grant was made it must have been the intention of the parties that the grantee should have the means of using the thing granted, and therefore that he should have all rights and powers in or over the grantor's soil, which might be requisite for his purpose. In *Pomfret v. Ricroft* (*n*), it was said that when the use of a thing is granted everything is granted by which the grantee may have and enjoy such use; as, if a man gives me a licence to lay pipes of lead in his land to convey water to my cistern, I may afterwards enter and dig the land to mend the pipes, though the soil belongs to another, and not to me. So it was held that if a person has statutory power to make convenient and necessary waggon-ways over the land of another to his coal-pits, he may, under proper restriction, dig in the adjoining soil of the other, and procure materials, if necessary, to make embankments, and he may cut through eminences to make the ways level, for if the level or requisite inclination of the way could only be made by erecting pillars or arches, or procuring materials from a considerable distance and at a considerable expense, the right given by the Act would, in many instances, become futile and unavailing by reason of the cost required for its exercise (*o*). And again, a grant of

(*m*) The acquisition of rights to light by prescription is now an exception to this rule.

(*n*) 1 Wms. Saund. at p. 322 b. *Fulinson v. Porter*, L. R., 10, Q. B. 188; 44 L. J., Q. B. 58. *Hodgson*

v. Field, 7 East, 618. *Nicholas v. Chamberlain*, Cro. Jac. 121. *Underwood v. Burrows*, 7 C. & P. 26.

(*o*) *Abson v. Fenton*, 1 B. & C. 195.

Chap. II.
Sect. 1.

land having been made reserving for the grantor all mines of coal, with liberty of sinking and digging pits, the grantor was held to have a right to erect a steam-engine, and that even in a building of stone, to drain the mines and draw the coal to the surface, the engine being necessary for those purposes, as incident to his liberty to excavate the coal. It was also held that he was justified in making a pond on the land, although that, together with the engine and other machinery, occupied two acres and a half of land, because the pond was a necessary accessory to the engine (*p*).

Grant presumed from surrounding circumstances.

Sometimes a grant of easements will be implied from the state of the surrounding circumstances at the time a grant of land is made, though a question will generally arise in such cases whether regard can be had to anything besides the terms of the deed of grant. In *Hall v. Lund* (*q*), one Pullan had carried on the business of a bleacher in certain premises, and had been in the habit of pouring foul water from his works into a stream, and thereby polluting it. It was arranged that Pullan should assign his business to the defendant, and he therefore surrendered the lease of the premises to Shaw, the plaintiff's predecessor in title, and Shaw granted a new lease to the defendant, in which the latter was described as a "bleacher," and reference was made to the business of bleaching, which the defendant intended to carry on in the premises. Shaw then sold the freehold of the premises to the plaintiff, who began to carry on the business of paper-making in adjoining premises, and sued the defendant for polluting the stream of water. It was held that the Court was at liberty to examine the history as well as the previous mode of enjoyment of the defendant's premises, and that as Shaw, the plaintiff's predecessor in title, with a full knowledge of the mode in which the

(*p*) *Dand v. Kingscote*, 6 M. & W. 174; 9 L. J., N. S., Exch. 279.

(*q*) 1 H. & C. 676; 32 L. J., Exch. 113.

premises had been used by Pullan, granted a new lease of the same premises to the defendant for the same purpose, there was an implied grant of the right to pollute the stream in the same manner Pullan had been accustomed to pollute it.

Chap. II.
Sect. 1.

A grant of an easement is often implied after uninter-
rupted user for twenty years. Implication of a grant
after user for twenty years is not so common now as a
mode of claiming easements as it was before the passing
of the Prescription Act (*r*), for the claim by prescription
under that Act is generally adopted in preference: the
old mode was not, however, abolished by the Act, and it
may still be, and sometimes is, used in cases in which a
prescriptive title cannot be proved. This mode of claim-
ing an easement, and the consequent passing of the
Prescription Act, was referred to by Martin, B., in the
case of *Mounsey v. Ismay* (*s*), in the following terms:—
“The occasion of the enactment of the Prescription Act
is well known. It had been long established that the
enjoyment of an easement as of right for twenty years
was practically conclusive of a right from the reign of
Richard I., or, in other words, of a right by prescription,
except proof was given of an impossibility of the exist-
ence of a right from that period; and a very common
mode of defeating such a right was proof of a unity of
possession since the time of legal memory. To meet this
the grant by lost deed was invented, but in progress of
time a difficulty arose in requiring a jury to find upon
their oaths that a deed had been executed which every
one knew never existed; hence the Prescription Act.”

Presumption
of lost grant
after twenty
years' user.

From this passage it would appear that the modern
plan of claiming easements under the Prescription Act
was intended as a substitute for the ancient method of
claiming under a grant by a deed presumed to have been

(*r*) 2 & 3 Wm. IV., c. 71.

(*s*) 3 H. & C. 486; 34 L. J., Exch. 52.

Chap. II.
Sect. 1.

lost after twenty years' enjoyment of the privilege; but it would seem not to be so considered, for the method of claiming easements in the ancient manner may be met with in quite modern cases, and there are instances in which both the ancient and modern systems have been introduced in the same set of pleas (*t*). It may be mentioned here that to support a claim to an easement under a grant presumed to have been lost, it has been said that it should be proved that the user commenced about the time when the grant is presumed to have been made, for where no proof of this is given the evidence goes to prove a prescriptive right and not a grant (*u*).

User must
have been as
of right.

To raise a presumption of a grant of an easement after twenty years' user, it is essential that the user should have been enjoyed as of right. The period of twenty years seems to have been selected as the time after which a presumption of a grant might be made owing to the circumstance of twenty years being the time which had come to be regarded as sufficient for the acquisition of easements by prescription. But that the enjoyment during that period as a matter of right is essential to raise a presumption of a grant, is determined by the case of *Campbell v. Wilson* (*v*), where Chambre, J., in summing up to the jury, said that if they were satisfied that the

(*t*) The following note on this subject appears in Bullen and Leake's *Precedents of Pleading*, under the title, "Pleas, &c., in Actions for Wrongs — Ways:"—"The plea of a right of way, or of a right to any other easement, by non-existing grant may sometimes be supported by evidence which would fail to support a prescriptive right of way under the Prescription Act, as where there has been an interruption of enjoyment within the period prescribed by the statute, or where the enjoyment cannot be brought down to the commencement of the suit. (See *Parker v. Mitchell*, 11 A. & E. 788; *Onley v. Gardiner*, 4 M. & W. 496; *Lowe v.*

Carpenter, 6 Exch. 825.) It may also sometimes be supported by evidence which would fail to support a plea of prescription at common law, by reason of the right being shown to have commenced within the period of legal memory. Hence it is frequently advisable to plead together in the same case pleas of prescription by the statute, of prescription at common law, and of a non-existing grant." An instance of these pleas being pleaded together is to be found in *Bailey v. Stevens*, 31 L. J., C. P. 226.

(*u*) *Blewitt v. Tregonning*, per *Patteson, J.*, 3 A. & E. at p. 585; 5 N. & M. 316.

(*v*) 3 East, 294.

enjoyment was adverse, and that it had continued twenty years and upwards before the action, it was a sufficient ground for their presuming a grant; and that the use of a road as a matter of right by those who claimed it, and submitted to as a matter of right by the possessor of the land over which it was used, was to be considered as an adverse enjoyment; but, he added, if they were satisfied from the whole of the evidence that the enjoyment had been only by leave or favour, or otherwise than under a claim or assertion of right, it would repel the presumption of a grant; and this ruling of the learned judge was approved by the full court. It appeared also, in that case, that if the user had been shown to have originated in a mistake, the presumption of a grant could not have been made.

Chap. II.
Sect. 1.

A presumption of a grant cannot arise if the person against whom the right is claimed was ignorant of, or incapable of resisting the user; therefore, no such presumption can be made against a reversioner if the user has taken place during the occupation of the *locus in quo* by a tenant (*w*). Twenty years' user as of right during a tenancy, either for life or years, may, however, raise a presumption of a grant against the termor, and so establish an easement against him during the continuance of the term (*x*); and if the user of the easement began before the tenancy in the servient tenement, a presumption of a grant may be made against the reversioner after the lapse of twenty years from its commencement, even though the tenancy continued during the whole of the last twenty years of the user (*y*).

Ignorance of
or incapacity
to resist
user rebuts
presumption
of a grant.

Mere lapse of time, while user of an easement has continued, is not sufficient of itself to raise a presumption of a grant against an owner of land, for the inference must in addition be drawn from accompanying circumstances,

Surrounding
facts to be
considered in
conjunction
with con-
tinuance of
user.

(*w*) *Daniel v. North*, 11 East, R. at p. 221.
370.

(*y*) *Cross v. Lewis*, 2 B. & C. 686;
2 L. J., K. B. 136.

(*x*) *Bright v. Walker*, 1 C. M. &

Chap. II.
Sect. 1.

and if there is no direct evidence whether the owner of the land had any knowledge of what passed, the inference to be drawn must in a peculiar degree depend on the nature of the accompanying facts: the presumption in such case, in favour of a grant, will be more or less strong as it may be more or less probable that the surrounding facts could not have existed without the knowledge and consent of the owner of the land (z). It has been pointed out above that if the user has taken place by leave or favour, or otherwise than under a claim or assertion of right, those circumstances would repel the presumption of a grant; so, in like manner, no presumption can arise if the right to the user has been contested from time to time. Thus, in the case of *Livett v. Wilson* (a), Best, C. J., said:—"I do not dispute that if there had been an uninterrupted user for twenty years, the jury might be authorized to presume it originated in a deed; but, even in such a case, a judge would not be justified in saying that they must, but that they may, presume the deed. If, however, there are circumstances inconsistent with the existence of a deed, the jury should be directed to consider them, and to decide accordingly."

Effect of an
old agreement
on presump-
tion.

The fact that an easement was originally enjoyed under an agreement not under seal, does not prevent the presumption of a grant, if more than twenty years have elapsed since the date of the agreement, and if the licensee has not been renewed within that period (b).

Implied grant
of apparent
and con-
tinuous ease-
ments.

An important question on the subject of implied grants of easements, about which some difference of opinion has existed, is whether an owner of land who has been in the habit of using apparent and continuous *quasi*-easements in his own soil during unity of ownership, does or does not grant or reserve a right to them by implication, if he, without any special stipulation, and without using any

(z) *Gray v. Bond*, 2 B. & B. 667.

(b) *Dewhurst v. Wrigley*, C. P.

(a) 3 Bing. 115; 3 L. J., C. P.

Cooper, note at p. 329.

general words (c), which could operate as a grant or reservation of them, conveys to a purchaser that portion of his land for the beneficial occupation of which he has been in the habit of using them, or reserves that portion, granting to a purchaser the *quasi*-servient tenement. This question has received much consideration, both in the courts of common law and equity, and as the decisions are somewhat conflicting, it is proposed to consider the various cases in succession, and to state what is the apparent result of them.

Chap. II.
Sect. 1.

Cases considered.

The first case to be noticed on this subject is *Pyer v. Carter* (d), which was an action for stopping a drain. The houses of the plaintiff and defendant adjoined each other, and had been previously one house, but that was converted into two, one being sold to the defendant, and the other, at a subsequent time, to the plaintiff. The drain in question ran under the plaintiff's house, and thence under the defendant's. It was decided that the plaintiff was entitled to have the use of the drain by implied grant, as it was used at the time of the defendant's purchase. It was said in the judgment, that it seemed in accordance with reason that where the owner of two or more adjoining houses sells one the purchaser shall be entitled to the benefit of all the drains from his house, and be subject to all the drains necessarily to be used for the enjoyment of the adjoining house, without express reservation or grant, inasmuch as he purchases the house such as it is, and that if that were not so, the inconvenience and nuisances in towns would be very great. It was also said that it had been argued that there could be no implied agreement unless the easement was apparent and continuous, and that the defendant stated he was not aware of the drain

Pyer v. Carter.

(c) The operation of general words in a deed of conveyance upon *quasi*-easements which a landowner has been in the habit of using during unity of ownership in one part of his property for the beneficial en-

joyment of another which he is then conveying, has been considered *ante*, pp. 90—99.

(d) 1 H. & N. 916; 26 L. J., Exch. 258.

Chap. II.
Sect. 1.

at the time of his purchase; but it was clear he must have known, or ought to have known, that some drain existed, and if he had inquired he would have known of this drain; that, therefore, it could not be said that such a drain could not have been supposed to have existed, and that by "apparent signs" must be understood not only those which must necessarily be seen, but those which might be seen or known on a careful inspection by a person ordinarily conversant with the subject. This decision has been the subject of much comment, and the first remark tending to restrict the principle of law established thereby, was made by Martin, B., in his judgment in the case of *Dodd v. Burchell* (c), when he said,—"*Pyer v. Carter* went to the utmost extent of the law; but, if considered, that decision cannot be complained of, for if a man has two fields drained by an artificial ditch cut through both, and he grants to another person one of the fields, neither he nor the grantee can stop up the drain, for there would be the same right of drainage as before, since the land was sold with the drain in it. I agree with the law as laid down in that case, and I think it may be supported without extending the doctrine to a right of way."

Ewart v.
Cochrane.

A similar decision was given by the House of Lords, on appeal in the Scotch case *Ewart v. Cochrane* (f). In that case an owner of two adjoining properties, made a tanyard in one, and he laid a drain from the tanyard to a cess-pool in the other property, which was a garden. Subsequently he sold the tanyard and afterwards the garden, the drain remaining unaltered. It was held that the purchaser of the tanyard was entitled to the use of the drain. In his judgment Lord Campbell laid down the principles of law in the following terms, and distinctly referred to *Pyer v. Carter*, without disapprobation. "I consider the law of Scotland as well as the law of England

(c) 1 H. & C. 113; 31 L. J., (f) 4 Macq. 117.
Exch. 364.

to be that when two properties are possessed by the same owner and there has been a severance made of part from the others, anything which was used and was necessary for the comfortable enjoyment of that part of the property which is granted shall be considered to follow from the grant, if there are the usual words in the conveyance. I do not know whether the usual words are essentially necessary ; but where there are the usual words, I cannot doubt that that is the law. In the case of *Pyer v. Carter* that is laid down as the law of England, which will apply to any drain or any other easement which is necessary for the enjoyment of the property. And we have quotations from the Scotch authorities showing that the law is the same in both parts of the island.”

Chap. II.
Sect. 1.

In *Worthington v. Gimson* (g), the case of *Pyer v. Carter* *Worthington v. Gimson.* was noticed, and its authority was not disputed.

In *Pearson v. Spencer* (h), which was an action about a right of way, it was said in the judgment of the Court of Queen’s Bench,—“We do not think that on severance of two tenements any right to use ways, which during the unity of possession have been used and enjoyed in fact, passes to the owner of the dissevered tenement, unless there be something in the conveyance to show an intention to create the right to use these ways *de novo*. We agree with what is said in *Worthington v. Gimson*, that in this respect there is a distinction between continuous easements, such as drains, &c., and discontinuous easements, such as a right of way.” *Pearson v. Spencer.*

The next case in which this doctrine of law is recognised, and recognised, indeed, in very express terms, is *Polden v. Bastard* (i), in the Exchequer Chamber. Erle, C. J., in his judgment in that case, in which the other judges con-

Polden v. Bastard.

(g) 2 E. & E. 618 ; 29 L. J., Q. B. 116.

(h) 1 B. & S. 571 : affirmed in Exchequer Chamber, 3 B. & S. 761. In *Glave v. Harding*, 27 L. J., Exch. 286, it was intimated that a right of

way may be a continuous and apparent easement, and, as such, pass by implied grant.

(i) L. R., 1 Q. B. 156 ; 35 L. J., Q. B. 92 ; 7 B. & S. 130.

Chap. II.
Sect. 1.

curred, said,—“There is a distinction between easements, such as a right of way, or easements used from time to time, and easements of necessity, or continuous easements. The cases recognise this distinction, and it is clear law that upon a severance of tenements, easements used as of necessity, or in their nature continuous, will pass, by implication of law, without any words of grant; but with regard to easements which are used from time to time only, they do not pass unless the owner, by appropriate language, shows an intention that they should pass.”

Watts v.
Kelson.

In the recent case of *Watts v. Kelson* (j), the principle of the decision in *Pyer v. Carter* was followed by the Lords Justices, and the passage above cited from the judgment of Erle, C.J., in *Polden v. Bastard*, was expressly approved.

The above are the principal cases in which this important doctrine has been supported; but it will be observed that though *Pyer v. Carter* is an authority that apparent and continuous easements are, in the absence of express stipulation, both granted and reserved by implication on partition of an estate, the passage quoted from *Polden v. Bastard* appears merely to contemplate the grant of such easements by the original owner of the whole to his grantee of a portion of an estate, and not a reservation of any easements in the land sold for the benefit of the grantor.

Suffield v.
Brown.

A case in which the doctrine was very much limited, and in which the authority of *Pyer v. Carter* was questioned, is *Suffield v. Brown* (k), which was argued before Lord Westbury, L. C. It is unnecessary here to describe the facts of this case, but the observations of Lord Westbury are to the effect that on a grant by an owner of an entire heritage, of part of that heritage, as it is then “used and enjoyed,” there will pass to the grantee all

(j) L. R., 6 Ch. Ap. 166; 40 L. J., Ch. 126.

(k) 33 L. J., Ch. 249.

those continuous and apparent easements which have been, and are at the time of the grant, used by the owner of the entirety, for the benefit of the parcel granted, but that if the owner sells the servient part of his estate, there are not reserved to him, in the absence of express stipulation, such continuous and apparent easements as have been used by the owner for the benefit of the unsold portion during the unity of ownership, for the grantor cannot derogate from his own absolute grant so as to claim rights over the land sold, even though they were *quasi*-easements of an apparent and continuous character at the time of the grant. His Lordship next proceeded to explain the fallacy in the judgment of the Court of Exchequer in the case of *Pyer v. Carter*, and declared that he could not look upon that case as rightly decided, and that he must wholly refuse to accept it as any authority. It should be observed, however, that Lord Westbury was careful to explain that throughout his judgment he was speaking of cases where the easement claimed had no legal existence anterior to the unity of ownership, but is claimed as arising by implied grant or reservation upon the disposition of one of two adjoining tenements by the owner of both. The opinion of Lord Westbury was approved by Lord Chelmsford, L. C., in the case of *Crossley and Sons (Limited) v. Lightowler (l)*.

Chap. II.
Sect. 1.

*Crossley v.
Lightowler.*

The result of these decisions seems to be this—If the owner of an estate has been in the habit of using *quasi*-easements of an apparent and continuous character over one part for the benefit of the other part of his property, which were first used during the unity of ownership, if he sells the *quasi*-dominant part, the purchaser will, in the absence of express stipulations, and independently of the general words in the deed of conveyance, become entitled to the easements by implied grant, but if he sells the *quasi*-servient part, those easements will not be reserved by implied grant: if the *quasi*-easements had legal existence,

Result of the
authorities.

(l) L. R., 2 Ch. Ap. at p. 486 ; 36 L. J., Ch. at p. 590.

Chap. II.
Sect. 1.

as easements, before the unity of ownership, and the *quasi*-dominant tenement is sold, the purchaser, as in the other case, will become entitled to the easements, but what would be the result if the *quasi*-servient tenement is sold is apparently an open question now the authority of *Pyer v. Carter* is so much shaken, for Lord Westbury did not extend his judgment in *Suffield v. Brown* to this point, but in all probability it would be said that the grantor could not derogate from his own grant, and that, as he sold the *quasi*-servient tenement without making any stipulation for the reservation of the extinguished easements, it would be in derogation of his grant if he could claim them; it might also be said that, as the vendor made no mention of the easements in his deed, he must be presumed to have intended not to reserve them. Should this be so decided, it would make no difference whether the *quasi*-easements were first used during unity of ownership, or legally existed as easements before the ownership was united.

ACQUISITION OF EASEMENTS BY VIRTUE OF AN ACT OF PARLIAMENT.

Acquisition
under a
statute.

The next mode by which easements may be acquired is under, or by virtue of, the provisions of an ACT OF PARLIAMENT. Some observations have already been made in the early part of this chapter on this mode of acquiring easements, and a doubt was expressed whether an easement acquired under, or by virtue of, an Act of Parliament, is not in the eye of the law acquired under an implied grant presumed to have been made by the owner of the servient tenement in favour of the dominant owner. Without discussing this point more fully, it is sufficient for the purpose of this treatise to consider the acquisition of easements under an Act of Parliament as a distinct mode by which they may be gained.

Easements may be acquired under an Act of Parliament, not only by the express terms of the Act, as in cases where a severance of surface land from the subjacent mines is created by Act of Parliament, and a right is expressly given to the mine-owner to dig through the surface to obtain the minerals, and carry them, when gained, over the land, or in the case of the Railways Clauses Act, 1845, which gives a general power for all persons to run engines and carriages over a railway (*m*), but they may be also given by the Act by implication, according to its apparent intention; thus, in the case of *Bishop v. North* (*n*) a canal Act gave power to mine-owners, if they should find it expedient, to make any railways or roads over the intermediate land of strangers from their mines to the canal, and it was held that the power to make *any* railways was not to be limited to that class of railways known when the Act was passed, but that it was the intention of the Act to authorise the making of such railroads as should from time to time be found necessary, and that power was given by implication to use locomotive engines thereon, although those machines were unknown when the Act was passed.

Chap. II.
Sect. 1.

By express terms, or the apparent intention of the Act.

The acquisition of an easement under the provisions of an Act of Parliament may happen immediately on the passing of the Act, or it may be dependent on the happening of a particular event or the performance of a particular act. It is unnecessary to quote instances of acquisition of easements immediately on the passing of Acts of Parliament, and but few will suffice to exemplify the conditional grant of easements. The most common instances of acquisition of easements by virtue of an Act of Parliament on the happening of a particular event subsequently to the passing of the Act, are cases of the

Grant under a statute immediate or conditional.

(*m*) See *The Powell Duffryn Steam Coal Company v. The Taff Vale Railway Company*, L. R., 9 Ch. Ap. 331;

43 L. J., Ch. 575.

(*n*) 12 L. J., Exch. 362.

Chap. II.
Sect. 1.

making of inclosure awards under inclosure Acts, by means of which easements are given to allottees of land over the allotments of other persons (o). Many other instances may arise, and the case of *The Glamorganshire Canal Navigation Company v. Blackmore* (p) may be cited. In that case water was accustomed to flow from a river through an artificial watercourse to a mill, and an Act of Parliament was passed to enable a company to make a canal, and to supply it with water taken from the river. To protect the mill from damage from loss of water, it was ordered that a weir should be made, but no provision was made in the Act to regulate the height or width of the weir. It was decided in the action that the effect of the Act was to apportion the water between the canal and the mill-stream, the quantities for each to be determined by the act of the company in making the canal and weir, so that the respective rights in the water of the owners of the canal and the mill were determined by the act of making and the mode of constructing the weir.

ACQUISITION OF EASEMENTS UNDER A DEVISE.

Acquisition
under a
devise.

Easements may also be acquired under a DEVISE. There are sundry instances to be found in the reports of claims to easements created, or supposed to have been granted, by wills, but they do not demand particular notice (q). From these cases it will be seen that the rules for construction of wills, as to whether the words used are suffi-

(o) *Sharpe v. Hancock*, 13 L. J., C. P. 138. *Rowbotham v. Wilson*, 8 E. & B. 123; 27 L. J., Q. B. 61; 8 H. L. C. 348; 30 L. J., Q. B. 49.
(p) 5 Bligh, N. S. 547; 1 Cl. & F. 262. *The United Land Company (Limited) v. The Great Eastern Railway Company*, L. R. 10 Ch. Ap.

586; 44 L. J., Ch. 635.

(q) *Pheysey v. Vicary*, 16 M. & W. 484. *Polden v. Bastard*, L. R., 1 Q. B. 156; 35 L. J., Q. B. 92. *Whalley v. Thompson*, 1 B. & P. 371. *Pearson v. Spencer*, 1 B. & S. 571; 3 B. & S. 761.

cient to pass, revise, or recreate easements, whether ap-
 purtenant or suspended or extinguished by unity of
 ownership, to a devisee, are the same as those for the
 construction of deeds (*r*). Chap. II.
Sect. 1.

ACQUISITION OF EASEMENTS BY PRESCRIPTION.

Easements may be acquired by PRESCRIPTION either as
 at common law or under the Prescription Act; it there-
 fore becomes necessary to understand the common law on
 this subject, and the alterations which have been intro-
 duced by Act of Parliament. Before the year 1832, the
 common law alone governed this mode of acquiring
 easements, but in that year an act was passed by
 which the law was amended in some particulars of a
 most material character. This Act, though not so
 named by Parliament, is commonly called the Prescrip-
 tion Act (*s*), and by that name it is designated in this
 treatise. Acquisition
by prescrip-
tion.

Prescription is described by Mr. Justice Blackstone (*t*)
 as meaning at common law a mode of acquiring real pro-
 perty, when a man could show no other title to what he
 claimed than that he and those under whom he claimed
 had immemorially used to enjoy it. The reason why the
 law allowed a title to be thus acquired is that if a man
 had, to use an old and familiar phrase, enjoyed an ease-
 ment from time whereof the memory of man runneth not
 to the contrary, uninterruptedly—that is, without dispute
 —a presumption would naturally arise that he had a right
 to that easement, which the owner of the servient tene-
 ment could not legally dispute, for no man would suffer
 another to enjoy an easement in his land if he could help
Nature of
prescription
at common
law.

(*r*) See *ante*, pp. 70—86.

(*s*) Statute 2 & 3 Wm. IV. c. 71.
 See APPENDIX.

(*t*) Commentaries, vol. 2.—“Pre-
 scription is when a man claims any-

thing because he, his ancestors or
 predecessors, or they whose estate
 he hath have had or used it all the
 time whereof no memory is to the
 contrary.” *Termes de la Ley*, 487.

Chap. II. Sect. 1.	it—an easement being a burden necessarily detrimental to his estate. Immemorial usage, or usage from time whereof
Immemorial usage.	the memory of man runneth not to the contrary, in the olden times, meant usage of which no person could show the commencement at any period, but, subsequently, the expression, “immemorial usage,” was taken to mean that the usage had not commenced later than the beginning of the reign of Richard I. In process of time, however, it became impossible to bring proofs of the existence of any usage at even this period, and the rule was adopted that usage might be presumed to have existed immemorially upon proof of its existence for a reasonable time, and the period of twenty years was at length adopted as the time after which immemorial usage might be presumed, unless any person contesting the right could prove its non-existence at some time subsequently to the reign of Richard I. (<i>u</i>). If immemorial usage was thus proved, it has been said that a presumption of right to an easement would arise, and as a right to an easement could only be conferred <i>actually</i> by grant, the presumption of right involved, in fact, a presumption that a grant of the right had been made by the owner of the servient estate to the dominant owner or his predecessors in title, and as the deed of grant could not be produced, that it had been accidentally lost or destroyed. It follows from this that the whole theory of prescription depends upon the presumption of a grant having been made; if, therefore, it can be shown that no grant could have been legally made, or that any easement lawfully created must have been subsequently extinguished by unity of seisin or otherwise, or if it can be shown to be a very improbable thing that a grant ever was made, the presumption cannot arise, and the title by prescription fails (<i>v</i>).
Presumption after twenty years' usage.	
Presumption of grant.	

(*u*) *Mounsey v. Ismay*, 34 L. J., Exch., per *Martin, B.*, at p. 55. *Gaved v. Martyn*, 34 L. J., C. P., per *Erie, C. J.*, at p. 356.

(*v*) The various modes by which a

prescriptive title may be rebutted on the ground of impossibility of presuming a grant will be pointed out hereafter.

The above is the common law on the subject of prescription, and it will readily be seen that the difficulty of establishing a title by prescription at common law was often very great. This being so, a new method of claiming easements by means of an imaginary grant, which, after twenty years' undisputed enjoyment, was presumed to have been made and lost, was invented, and this device, which has already been explained, was substituted for the old method of claiming by prescription.

Chap. II.
Sect. 1.

With a view, however, of removing the difficulties in the way of establishing prescriptive titles, the Prescription Act (*w*) was passed in the year 1832, and in the first section it recites that, "whereas the expression 'time immemorial, or time whereof the memory of man runneth not to the contrary,' is now by the law of England in many cases considered to include and denote the whole period of time from the reign of King Richard the First, whereby the title to matters that have been long enjoyed is sometimes defeated by showing the commencement of such enjoyment, which is in many cases productive of inconvenience and injustice, for remedy thereof be it enacted," &c. The enacting part of the first section of this Act relates exclusively to rights of common and other *profits à prendre*, with which this treatise has no concern.

The Prescrip-
tion Act.

By the second section it is enacted, "that no claim which may be lawfully made at the common law by custom, prescription, or grant to any way or other easement, or to any watercourse, or the use of any water to be enjoyed or derived upon, over, or from any land or water of our said Lord the King, his heirs or successors, or being parcel of the Duchy of Lancaster or of the Duchy of Cornwall, or being the property of any ecclesiastical or lay person or body corporate, when such way or other matter as herein last before mentioned shall have been

Section 2.
Ways, water-
courses, and
other ease-
ments.

(w) See APPENDIX, where the Act will be found.

Chap. II.
Sect. 1.

actually enjoyed by any person claiming right thereto without interruption for the full period of twenty years, shall be defeated or destroyed by showing only that such way or other matter was first enjoyed at any time prior to such period of twenty years; but nevertheless such claim may be defeated in any other way by which the same is now liable to be defeated: and where such way or other matter as herein last before mentioned shall have been so enjoyed as aforesaid for the full period of forty years, the right thereto shall be deemed absolute and indefeasible unless it shall appear that the same was enjoyed by some consent or agreement expressly given or made for that purpose by deed or writing."

Section 3.
Light.

By the third section it is enacted, "that when the access and use of light to and for any dwelling-house, workshop, or other building shall have been actually enjoyed therewith for the full period of twenty years without interruption, the right thereto shall be deemed absolute and indefeasible, any local usage or custom to the contrary notwithstanding, unless it shall appear that the same was enjoyed by some consent or agreement expressly made or given for that purpose by deed or writing."

Explanation
of sections
2 and 3.

The above-quoted sections are the only two which prescribe the length of user requisite for acquisition of prescriptive titles to easements under the Act. There are other sections which will be noticed hereafter, which relate to the mode of computing the periods; but before noticing these it is desirable to ascertain what are the easements to which the Act refers, and how the Act affects prescription at common law.

Custom.

In the first place it will be remarked that the second section relates not only to easements which may be acquired at common law by grant and prescription, but also to those which may be acquired by *custom*. Some remarks have already been made on the subject of customs, when the distinction between easements and customs was pointed out, and when it was shown that

though customs are not easements, easements may be acquired under and in accordance with local customs. To these remarks attention is now directed (x). Chap. II.
Sect. 1.

The first class of easements, of which mention is made "Way," in the second section of the Act, is rights of way. This can only refer to private rights of way, for it has already been shown that public rights of way are not easements, and the law of prescription does not apply to rights of a public character.

After mentioning ways, the same section next speaks of "other easements," and this phrase has given rise to much debate. A case in which the meaning of the Act by this expression was considered is *Webb v. Bird* (y), which was an action brought by the owner of a windmill against a neighbouring landowner, who, by building, obstructed the wind from flowing to the mill. A right was alleged to the benefit and advantage of the streams and currents of air and wind which had used to pass, run, and flow to the mill from the west. It was held that no right of this kind could be acquired under the Act, even if it could have been gained by prescription at common law. It was observed, in the course of the argument, by Erle, C. J., that the easement claimed was not a way or other easement to be enjoyed or derived "upon, over, or from any land," and that all the easements mentioned in the second section of the Act are something to be enjoyed upon the surface of the land. In his judgment the same learned judge explained the meaning of the Act in these words:—"It appears to me that this section was not intended to give a right after twenty years to every sort of enjoyment which may be classed under the general term easement, but that it was meant to apply only to the two descriptions of easement therein specified—viz., the right to a way or watercourse which may be enjoyed or derived "or other easements."
Uninterrupted flow of air.

(x) See *ante*. Chapter I., p. 17. 18 C. B., N. S. 841; 31 L. J., C. P.
(y) 10 C. B., N. S. 268; 30 L. J. 385. *Mounsey v. Iremay*, 3 H. & C.
C. P. 384; in *Exchequer Chamber*, 486; 34 L. J., Exch. 52.

Chap. II.
Sect. 1.

'upon, over, or from any land or water.' I do not think the passage of air over the land of another was or could have been contemplated by the legislature when framing that section. They evidently intended it to apply only to the exercise of such rights upon or over the surface of the servient tenement as might be interrupted by the owner if the right were disputed. It is clear to my mind that that was the intention of the legislature, because the section provides that the claim shall not be defeated where there has been actual enjoyment for the period mentioned 'without interruption' (z). I am at a loss to conceive what would be an interruption of such a right as is here claimed. In the case of a way the exercise or enjoyment of the right may be interrupted by the erection of a gate or other impediment. So of the analogous right to water. So a claim to lights may be obstructed or interrupted by the erection of a hoarding or other screen by the owner of the servient tenement. But I am utterly unable to see how the access of currents of wind and air to a mill, which is necessarily so constructed as to present its face to whatever quarter the wind may blow from, could possibly be interrupted. Suppose the same individual to be the owner of all the land round the mill beyond a radius of twenty or twenty-five yards, must he, in order to prevent the acquisition of a right by the owner of a mill, build a wall all round it? I am clearly of opinion that the second section of the statute meant to include only such easements upon or over the surface of the servient tenement as are susceptible of interruption by the owner of such servient tenement, so as to prevent the enjoyment on the part of the owner of the dominant tenement from ripening into a right." Mr. Justice Byles said:—"I entirely agree with my Lord that the words 'or other easement' in the second section of the statute mean any

(z) The words "without interruption," mean without interruption by some reasonable means. *Arkwright*

v. *Gell*, 5 M. & W. 203; 8 L. J., N. S., Exch. 201.

other easement *ejusdem generis* with a way,—something that is to be exercised upon or over the soil of the adjoining owner, more especially as it is clear, from the next section, that they exclude the easement of the access of light.”

Chap. II.
Sect. 1.

For the reasons mentioned in these judgments, it would seem that a right to support, among others, is not an ‘easement’ within the meaning of the second section of the Act, and probably it would be so determined now if the point were raised, but in the case of *Partridge v. Scott* (a) the Court appeared to be of opinion that a right to support is ordinarily within the meaning of the section, though the right claimed could not be so established in that particular case.

Support.

Pollution of air may undoubtedly be resisted by reasonable means—that is, by bringing an action for damages or for an injunction; but still a right to pollute the air is not at all analogous to a right of way or a right to a water-course: it is not a right to be exercised “upon or over the surface of the servient tenement,” according to the foregoing interpretation of the statute; and therefore, in accordance with the judgments in *Webb v. Bird* above cited, such a right is not an “easement” within the meaning of the Act; but yet it seems, on several occasions, to have been so considered, for in *Bliss v. Hall* (b) it was held that the common law right to purity of air remained until an adverse right to pollute it had been acquired by user for twenty years; and in *Flight v. Thomas* (c), in which a right to pollute air was claimed under the second section of the Act, it was said that to establish the right, the polluting smells must be shown to have passed to the plaintiff’s land for twenty years. A similar decision was given by Lord Romilly, M. R., in *Crump v. Lambert* (d),

Pollution of
air.

(a) 3 M. & W. 220; 7 L. J., N. S., Exch. 101. *Hide v. Thornborough*, 2 Car. & K. 250.

(b) 4 Bing. N. C. 183; 7 L. J., N. S., C. P. 122.

(c) 10 A. & E. 590; 8 L. J., N. S., Q. B. 337.

(d) L. R., 3 Eq. 409. In this passage the Master of the Rolls speaks of the acquisition of a right

Chap. II.
Sect. 1.

in which case his Lordship said : " It is true that by lapse of time, if the owner of the adjoining tenement, which in case of light or water is usually called the servient tenement, has not resisted for a period of twenty years, then the owner of the dominant tenement has acquired the right of discharging the gases or fluid, or sending smoke or noise from his tenement over the tenement of his neighbour."

These decisions and dicta tend to create uncertainty as to the meaning of the Prescription Act, but in no case has the point been so well considered as in *Webb v. Bird* and *Mounsey v. Ismay* ; it is very probable, therefore, that if the question were fairly raised and argued, it would be held that neither a right to support, nor a right to pollute air or create noise, to the annoyance of a neighbour, is an easement which can be acquired under the second section of the Prescription Act.

Easement
claimed to ob-
tain a *profit à*
prendre.

It should be stated, also, that an easement can be acquired under the second section of the Prescription Act only if it is enjoyed for a purpose contemplated by that section ; thus, proof of user to turn cattle into a lane cannot establish an easement under the second section of the Act, if obtaining pasturage (which is a *profit à prendre*) was the object of the user (e).

" Water-
course."

The next class of easements mentioned in the second section of the Act, is watercourses. It may be remarked that the word watercourse is commonly used to designate both the bed or channel in which a stream flows, and also

to make a noise, to the nuisance of a neighbour, by twenty years user of the practice. It seems, however, very doubtful if any such right can be so acquired. In *Elliotson v. Feet- ham*, 2 Bing. N. C. 134, which was an action for nuisance by noise, and the defence was that the defendants had made the noise for ten years before the plaintiff came to his house, the Court intimated an opinion that such a right might be acquired by

twenty years user. In *Mumford v. Oxford, Worcester and Wolverhampton Railway Company*, (1 H. & N. 34), however, which was also an action for noise, *Pollock, C. B.*, said : " There is a distinction between a nuisance and an easement. No right can be gained by continuing a public nuisance."

(e) *Bailey v. Appleyard*, 8 A. & E. 161; 7 L. J., N. S., K. B. 145.

the stream of water as it flows in the channel; but it seems that it can be correctly used to designate the former only, and speaking of the stream itself, or the body of moving water, as a watercourse, tends rather to confusion. In the Prescription Act, the word appears to relate to the moving water of streams.

Chap. II.
Sect. 1.

In *Wright v. Williams* (*f*) it was determined that the word "watercourse" in the Act includes a right to pour water over the land of another person, and that case, as well as *Carlyon v. Lovering* (*g*), shows that a right to pollute the water of streams by pouring in filthy matter or rubbish, is also a right to a watercourse within the meaning of the Act. It has also been decided that a right to have water which would have flowed down to particular land diverted so as to prevent its coming there is a right to a watercourse under the Act (*h*).

The use of water is the only remaining easement mentioned in the second section of the Act. A right to take water has already been shown to be an easement, and not a *profit à prendre* (*i*).

"Use of
water."

It will be observed that the words of the third section of the Prescription Act, which refer to rights to light only, differ materially from those of the second section. It will be shown hereafter that the effect of this peculiar form of words is to place the acquisition of rights to light by prescription upon a totally different footing from the acquisition of other easements under the second section, but as acquisition of rights to light will be separately considered hereafter, this matter is reserved for another place (*j*).

Light.

There is one point, however, in which the words of the third section of the statute are the same as those of the second: in each the easement is required to have been "actually" enjoyed for the full period named, without

Actual enjoy-
ment.

(*f*) 1 M. & W. 77; 5 L. J., N. S., Exch. 107.

Hereford Railway Company, L. R., 6 Q. B. 578; 40 L. J., Q. B. 293.

(*g*) 1 H. & N. 784; 26 L. J., Exch. 251.

(*i*) See *ante*, Chapter I., p. 7.

(*h*) *Mason v. Shrewsbury and*

(*j*) See *post*, Section 2, title LIGHT.

Chap. II.
Sect. 1.

interruption, and this requisition gave rise to a peculiar contention in the case of *Flight v. Thomas* (k), which was carried to the House of Lords. Light, in that case, had been enjoyed uninterruptedly for nineteen years and a part of the twentieth year: before the twentieth year expired, the enjoyment was interrupted, and the interruption was continued until the expiration of the twentieth year, when an action was brought by the claimant of the right against the obstructor, and the question was whether an easement had been acquired. It is clear that when the obstruction first commenced, no action could have been maintained, for there had not been twenty years' enjoyment of the light, and no right had been acquired. When the twenty years had expired, and the action was brought, it was urged by the obstructor that no right had been acquired, for that the light had not been "actually" enjoyed for the full period of twenty years, without interruption, as required by the Act; but it was replied that the fourth section of the Act states that "no act or other matter shall be deemed to be an interruption within the meaning of the Act unless the same shall have been submitted to, or acquiesced in, for one year," and that, as the action had been commenced before the interruption had continued for one year, the use of the light must be taken to have continued, and to have been actually enjoyed, notwithstanding the interruption in fact; and this was the view taken by the Court. A similar case has recently arisen in which the principle of the decision in *Flight v. Thomas* was followed. The enjoyment, however, in that case had not even continued up to one year before the commencement of the action, but as the interruption in fact had not been acquiesced in the prescriptive period was held to have run (l). Though

(k) 11 A. & E. 688; 10 L. J., Exch. 529: in *H. L.*, 8 Cl. & F. 231; West 671.

(l) *Glover v. Coleman*, L. R., 10 C. P. 108; 44 L. J., C. P. 66. Acquies-

cence in an interruption, and what is sufficient to negative the idea of acquiescence will be considered later in this chapter.

this may, perhaps, be the best interpretation of these somewhat conflicting clauses of the statute, a peculiar result follows—namely, that for all practical purposes an easement can be acquired after nineteen years' enjoyment only, or even less notwithstanding the Act expressly requires *actual* enjoyment for the *full period* of twenty years.

Chap. II.
Sect. 1.

Except in the case of rights to light, the Prescription Act does not preclude easements being claimed and acquired by prescription at common law (*m*); it is therefore a common practice when it is doubtful whether the evidence in a cause will support a claim under the Act, to claim an easement by immemorial enjoyment, as well as under the Act. It has been determined, however, that in the case of a right to light, the Act, owing to the peculiar wording of the third section, has had the effect of abolishing the common law title by prescription and establishing that that right can now only be acquired by prescription, under the statute. In his judgment in the House of Lords in the case of *Tapling v. Jones* (*n*), the Lord Chancellor (Lord Westbury) said that the right to what is called an "ancient light" now depends upon positive enactment: that it is matter *juris positivi*, and does not require and therefore ought not to be vested on any presumption of grant or fiction of a licence having been obtained from the adjoining proprietor. His Lordship thought that it would be found that error in some decided cases had arisen from the fact of the courts treating the right as originating in a presumed grant or licence. It will be remarked that the concluding part of the second section of the Act is similar to the third section, and enacts that when ways, or the other easements mentioned in the earlier part of the section, have been enjoyed by

Effect of the
Prescription
Act on pre-
scription at
common law

(*m*) *Holford v. Hankinson*, 5 Q. B. 584; 13 L. J., Q. B. 115. *Aynesley v. Glover*, L. R., 10 Ch. Ap. 283; 44 L. J., Ch. 523. In this decision, which related to a right to light, the

Lords Justices made no distinction between rights to light and other easements in this respect.

(*n*) 11 H. L. C. 290; 34 L. J., C. P. 342.

Chap. II.
Sect. I.

any person claiming right thereto, without interruption, for the full period of forty years, the right thereto shall be deemed absolute and indefeasible. It therefore seems to follow for the reason given by Lord Westbury that the effect of that clause is to render easements of way, watercourse, and use of water, which have been enjoyed by any person claiming right thereto, for the full period of forty years, incapable of being claimed by prescription at common law.

Legalization of
previous user
when an ease-
ment is
acquired.

A point which naturally suggests itself for consideration is, that as the user of a future easement in the land of the servient owner must necessarily be an illegal act, and a trespass until the period of prescription is completed, the servient owner may sue for the series of trespasses, although a prescriptive title has been acquired before the actions are commenced. This, however, is not so in the case of easements acquired under the Prescription Act, whatever may be the case if they are acquired by prescription at common law only. This point was raised and decided in *Wright v. Williams* (o), in which case it was determined that the statute intended to confer, after the periods of enjoyment therein mentioned, a right from their first commencement, and to legalize every act done in the exercise of the right during their continuance.

Claims to
prescriptive
rights by
owners in fee
and occupiers
of land re-
spectively.

At common law the owner of land in fee can alone claim an easement by prescription in his own right—all other persons must prescribe in his name, and show the derivation of their title from him (p), thus, a tenant for years must prescribe in right of his landlord, the tenant in fee (q). The Prescription Act, however, made a great alteration in this respect, for it is enacted in the fifth section, that “in all pleadings to actions of trespass, and in all other pleadings wherein before the passing of this Act it would have been necessary to allege the right to

(o) 1 M. & W. 77; 5 L. J., N. S., Raym. 922. *Smith v. Morris*, Fort. Exch. 107. 340.

(p) *Holback v. Warner*, Cro. Jac. (q) *Large v. Pitt*, Peake Ad. Ca. 665. *Staples v. Heydon*, 2 Ld. 152. *Dawny v. Cashford*, Carth. 432

have existed from time immemorial, it shall be sufficient to allege the enjoyment thereof as of right by the *occupiers* of the tenement in respect whereof the same is claimed for and during such of the periods mentioned in this Act as may be applicable to the case, and without claiming in the name or right of the owner of the fee, as is now usually done." It will be observed that the words of this section merely refer to the mode of pleading and claiming easements; they do not enable an occupier to acquire an easement for himself independently of the owner in fee, so that an easement acquired under the Act shall expire with the occupier's interest in the dominant tenement. The easement is acquired for the benefit of the dominant tenement, and becomes appurtenant thereto into whosoever hands it passes; and the grant which is presumed to have been made in every case of prescriptive right, is presumed to have been made to the owner in fee, just as it is in cases of prescription at common law, and not merely to the occupier in whose name the claim is made.

Chap. II.
Sect. 1.

The Prescription Act, having fixed particular periods of time during which easements must have been used in order that a prescriptive title may be acquired under the Act, also laid down certain rules for computing those periods, to which it is proposed now to direct attention.

Rules for
computing
prescriptive
periods under
the Act.

By the fourth section of the Act, it is enacted that "each of the respective periods of years hereinbefore mentioned shall be deemed and taken to be the period next before some suit or action wherein the claim or matter to which such period may relate shall have been, or shall be, brought into question." The remainder of the section explains the meaning of the word "interruption" as it is used in the Act, but that will be more fitly considered in another part of this chapter.

Section 4.
Periods to be
computed
from "some
suit or ac-
tion."

In this section it will be observed that the periods of user required by the Act are expressly declared to be the periods next before some suit or action. Some difficulty

Chap. II.
Sect. 1.

Not from the
commission of
an adverse act.

has arisen from this enactment, and it has been urged that it could not have been intended that this expression should be taken literally, but that it must have meant the periods should be computed from before the time of some *act committed adversely to the easement claimed*. It was determined, however, that the Act must be construed literally (r). The peculiar effect of this clause in the Act is, therefore, that, however long an easement is enjoyed uninterruptedly, no prescriptive title can be acquired, unless an action or suit is commenced by the servient owner for trespass, by using the easement, or by the dominant owner, for some act by which the use of the easement, to which he had at the time really no legal right, was obstructed. The position of the dominant owner before the action is brought is explained by Parke, B., in *Ward v. Robins* (s), thus:—"Such enjoyment, in order to give a right under that statute, must be, up to the time of the commencement of the suit, not up to the time of the *act complained of*; and, consequently, an enjoyment for twenty years, or more, before that Act gives only what may be termed an inchoate title, which may become complete or not by an enjoyment subsequent, according as that enjoyment is or is not continued to the commencement of the suit. This apparent absurdity, arising from a strict construction of the Act, has already been fully considered by this Court, in the case of *Wright v. Williams*, and the literal interpretation adhered to, the Court intimating its opinion that the mischief of such a construction was rather apparent than real, and the decision in that case was fully approved of, and acted upon, by the Court of Queen's Bench, in the case of *Richards v. Fry*."

Meaning of
some suit or
action.

The next point to be remarked is, that the periods are to be next before *some* suit or action, and a question

(r) *Wright v. Williams*, 1 M. & L. J., N. S., K. B. 68.
W. 77; 5 L. J., N. S., Exch. 107. (s) 15 M. & W. 237.
Richards v. Fry, 7 A. & E. 698; 7

arose in construing this clause, whether the Act intended that user for the requisite period should be shown to have immediately preceded each suit or action in which the right was brought in question, or whether it meant *any one* suit or action—that is, either a suit or action then pending, or one in which the right had been brought in question on a former occasion. The point was argued in the case of *Cooper v. Hubbuck* (t), when Williams, J., differed in opinion from the rest of the Court, he thinking that in every action the period must be proved to have been next before that particular action, but the other judges (Erle, C.J., Willes, and Byles, JJ.), being of opinion that it is sufficient if the period preceded some former suit or action.

Lastly, it is to be observed on this section that the user is required to be *next* before a suit or action; and with reference to this, it has been determined that the statute intends that actual user must be shown to have continued to within one year of the commencement of a suit or action. In the case of *Parker v. Mitchell* (u), evidence was given of user of a way from a period of fifty years till within four or five years before the commencement of the action, and it was held that this evidence was not sufficient to establish an easement. Lord Denman expressed an opinion that absence of evidence of user for two days before the commencement of the action would not prevent the acquisition of an easement, because that period is less than a year. The case was only argued on motion for a rule, which was refused, and no formal judgment was given. In *Lowe v. Carpenter* (v), the user was proved to within fourteen months of the action; and on the authority of *Parker v. Mitchell* it was decided that the evidence was insufficient. It was said by Patteson, J., at *Nisi Prius*, that the decision in

User must be
next before
some suit or
action.

(t) 12 C. B., N. S. 456; 31 L. J., C. P. 323.

(u) 11 A. & E. 788; 9 L. J., N. S., Q. B. 194.

(v) 6 Exch. 825; 20 L. J., Exch. 374. But see *Glover v. Coleman*, L. R., 10 C. P. 108; 44 L. J., C. P. 66.

Chap. II.
Sect. 1.

Parker v. Mitchell was not satisfactory to his mind; but Parke, B., with the concurrence of the other judges, said that he was by no means satisfied *Parker v. Mitchell* was wrong, and that case was followed by the Court. Parke, B., further said that, in his opinion, the true construction of the statute is that there should be some act of user within each year of the prescriptive period, and he asked, during the argument, "Was the Statute 2 & 3 Wm. IV. c. 71, intended to apply to cases where the rights mentioned in it are only used once in two years? Must there not be at least an annual user? How could a party acquiesce for one year under the fourth section if the 'act or matter' is done only once in two years?" He then observed that the form of plea under the Act seemed not to apply to cases where the enjoyment is not annual. This opinion of Parke, B. would possibly not be supported if the point were fully argued and decided in a judgment (*w*).

No such rules
at common
law.

It will be understood that these rules for computation of prescriptive periods apply only to cases of easement claimed under the Act; to establish an easement claimed by prescription at common law it is not essential to produce evidence of user within the last year before action (*x*).

Section 6.
No presumption
of user
to be made.

The sixth section of the Prescription Act enacts that "in the several cases mentioned in, and provided for, by this Act, no presumption shall be allowed or made in favour or support of any claim upon proof of the exercise or enjoyment of the right or matter claimed for any less period of time or number of years than for such period

(*w*) See *Ladyman v. Grave*, L. R., 6 Ch. Ap. at p. 768, and *Carr v. Foster*, 3 Q. B. 581; 11 L. J., Q. B. 284. These cases indicate that user is sufficient for the acquisition of a prescriptive right, even though there were a period of non-user in the middle, provided the non-user

was not in consequence of the adverse act of the servient owner, as to constitute an interruption. There are, however, authorities which shew that the user must be continuous. See *post*.

(*x*) *Darling v. Clue*, 4 F. & L. 329.

number mentioned in this Act, as may be applicable to the case and to the nature of the claim."

Chap. II.
Sect. 1.

There are several cases which have arisen involving questions relating to the meaning of this clause. The first to which attention is directed is *Carr v. Foster (y)*, which was an action for disturbance of a right of common. To rights of this kind, acquired under the first section, the sixth section of the Act applies equally with easements acquired under the second and third sections, and the case is, therefore, an authority on the law relating to easements. The enjoyment of the right was proved to have continued for nearly forty years before the commencement of the action—the Act in the case of commons requiring enjoyment for thirty years. It appeared, however, that about eighteen years before the action the owner of the dominant tenement, having no cattle, made no use of the right for a period of two years. It was urged, in opposition to the claim, that the Act required *actual* enjoyment during the whole period, which was not proved, and that by reason of the sixth section, no presumption of enjoyment during the two years could be made; but it was held that the evidence was sufficient to support the right, Lord Denman, C. J., in his judgment, saying that—"Section 6 enacts that no presumption shall be made in favour of any claim, on proof of the right having been exercised for a less period than that prescribed by the Act in the particular case. But that provision is meant only to encounter presumptions from an exercise of the right during such an imperfect period that it was exercised in olden times. The effect of the clause is that a claimant proving enjoyment for less than the specified time shall not, on that ground, carry back his right to a period before that which his proof extends to. But this does not affect the mode of proof, and where actual enjoyment is shown before and after the period of intermission, it may be inferred from that evi-

(y) 3 Q. B. 581; 11 L. J., Q. B. 284.

Chap. II.
Sect. I.

dence that the right continued during the whole time." From the case of *Lawson v. Langley* (z), it may be inferred that the sixth section of the Act would not preclude a jury from presuming user at the commencement of the prescriptive period, if evidence were given of user a little before and again after the prescriptive period had begun to run.

Presumption
not prohibited
when evidence
of an actual
grant exists.

The sixth section of the Act, forbidding presumptions in favour of a claim to an easement, relates, of course, exclusively to the cases of easements claimed under the Act. In *Bright v. Walker* (a), Parke, B., in delivering the judgment of the Court, said:—"Of course nothing that has been said by the Court, and certainly nothing in the statute, will prevent the operation of an actual grant by one lessee to the other, proved by the deed itself, or upon proof of its loss, by secondary evidence; nor prevent the jury from taking the possession into consideration with other circumstances, as evidence of a grant, which they may still find to have been made, if they are satisfied that it was made in point of fact."

A dictum of Lord Westbury's, relating to this section of the Act, should be noticed before leaving the subject. His Lordship is reported to have said that the meaning of the section seemed to be that no presumption or inference in support of a claim should be derived from the bare fact of user or enjoyment for less than the prescribed number of years; but that when there are other circumstances in addition, the statute does not take away from the fact of enjoyment for a shorter period its natural weight as evidence, so as to preclude a jury from taking it, along with other circumstances, into consideration as evidence of a grant (b). From the concluding words of this paragraph, it would seem that Lord Westbury intended to express the same idea as that of Parke, B., in *Bright v. Walker*,

(z) 4 A. & E. 890; 6 L. J., N. S., K. B. 271.

(a) 1 C. M. & R. at p. 222.

(b) *Hanmer v. Chance*, 34 L. J., Ch. at p. 416.

in the passage above quoted, *viz.*, that if an easement is claimed under the Prescription Act simply, no presumption of a grant, which every one knows never existed, may be made unless evidence is given of user for the full period required by the Act; but that if circumstances exist from which, coupled with a certain amount of user, it may be reasonably presumed that a grant *actually was made*, the Act does not forbid a presumption of such a grant having been made merely because the user by itself would have been insufficient to satisfy the statute. In a case of this kind the title to the easement is not prescriptive at all, but depends upon an actual grant.

Chap. II.
Sect. 1.

By the seventh section of the Prescription Act, it is provided that "the time during which any person otherwise capable of resisting any claim to any of the matters before mentioned shall have been or shall be an infant, idiot, non compos mentis, feme covert, or tenant for life, or during which any action or suit shall have been pending, and which shall have been diligently prosecuted until abated by the death of any party or parties thereto, shall be excluded in the computation of the periods hereinbefore mentioned, except only in cases where the right or claim is hereby declared to be absolute and indefeasible."

Section 7.
Disability of
persons in-
terested in
resisting pre-
scriptive user.

By the eighth section it is enacted that "when any land or water, upon, over, or from which any such way, or other convenient watercourse, or use of water, shall have been, or shall be, enjoyed or derived, hath been or shall be held, under or by virtue of any term of life, or any term of years exceeding three years from the granting thereof, the time of the enjoyment of such way, or other matter as herein last before mentioned, during the continuance of such term, shall be excluded in the computation of the said period of forty years, in case the claim shall, within three years next after the end or sooner determination of such term, be resisted by any person entitled to any reversion expectant on the determination thereof."

Section 8.
User during
terms of life
or years in the
servient tene-
ment.

Chap. II.
Sect. 1.

"Other convenient watercourse."

Intervention of life estate; computation of period.

The seventh and eighth sections of the Act have a somewhat similar object—namely, the prevention of easements being acquired under the Act against interested persons who are physically or legally incapable of resistance. It will be observed that the eighth section contains the peculiar phrase, "Any such way, or *other convenient watercourse*, or use of water." This is evidently a mistake, and various surmises have been made as to the intention of the legislature by the enactment in question; but if the words of the section be compared with those of the second section, it may readily be conceived that the intention was to use the same words in each, and that the sentence should be read—any such way or other *easement*, or to any watercourse or use of water.

The seventh section of the Act, at first sight, appears to be at variance with the fourth; in the latter the period is required to be next before some suit or action, but if a disability intervenes, and the time during its continuance is to be excluded in computing the period, it may happen that a small portion of the prescriptive period only can be proved to have been next before the action. This point arose in the case of *Clayton v. Corby* (c), which was an action for trespass, in answer to which a prescriptive right to dig clay was set up, claimed under the first section of the Act; the replication alleged the intervention of a life estate in the servient tenement, and the question was whether evidence of user for twenty-five years before the creation of the life estate, during the life estate, and for six years after the life estate continuously down to the commencement of the action, was sufficient to establish the right. It was held that it was, for that the fourth and the seventh section ought to be read together, and that the period is required to be thirty years next before action, excluding, in the computation of those thirty years, any tenancy for life, and that the setting up of a life

(c) 2 Q. B. 813; 11 L. J., Q. B. 239.

tenancy obliges a claimant to show thirty years' enjoyment, either wholly before the tenancy for life, if it be still subsisting at the commencement of the suit, or partly before and partly after, if it be ended.

Chap. II.
Sect. 1.

It will be shown hereafter that the user, to satisfy the statute, must be continuous; and it may be urged against the continuity of the enjoyment, that if a tenancy for life, or years, or a period of disability intervenes, the time during the continuance of which is excluded in the computation, the enjoyment ceases to be continuous; but this is not so, for the effect of the seventh and eighth sections is not to unite discontinuous periods of enjoyment, but to extend the period of continuous enjoyment by so long a time as the tenancy or disability continues (d).

Continuity of period.
Exclusion of period of disability.

Some little doubt arose, in consequence of the decision in *Bright v. Walker* (e), whether terms for life and for years ought not to be excluded under the eighth section of the Act in the computation of periods of twenty as well as of forty years, although the period of forty years is alone mentioned in that section of the Act. The passage which gave rise to this doubt is in the judgment of Parke, B. After quoting the section he said,—“It is quite certain that an enjoyment of forty years instead of twenty, under the circumstances of this case, would have given no title against the bishop, as he might dispute the right at any time within three years after the expiration of the lease; and if the lease for life be excluded from the longer period as against the bishop, it certainly must from the shorter.” The point was fully argued, however, in the subsequent case of *Palk v. Skinner* (f), when it was determined that the express mention of forty years excludes the twenty years' enjoyment, and shows that the section is only applicable to the period of forty years. Of the case of *Bright v. Walker* it was said by Lord Camp-

Exclusion of terms for life and years, under section 8, when computing periods of forty years.

(d) *Osley v. Gardiner*, 4 M. & W. N. S., Exch. 250.
496; 3 L. J., N. S., Exch. 102. (f) 18 Q. B. 568; 22 L. J., Q. B.
(e) 1 C. M. & R. 211; 3 L. J., 27.

Chap. II.
Sect. 1.

The character
of the user, the
same at com-
mon law and
under the
statute.

bell, C. J., that when properly examined it appears that the Court of Exchequer was not required to give any opinion upon the effect of the eighth section, and that it was quite clear in that case that the right set up was negatived under the seventh section, and that that was the *ratio decidendi* upon which the Court proceeded.

The above are the special rules enacted by the Prescription Act as to the duration of user required for the acquisition of easements under the Act and the mode of computing the periods there mentioned, but it must always be borne in mind that the purpose of the Act was merely to shorten the periods of enjoyment required for the acquisition of easements in certain cases; it was not the intention of the Act to alter the character of prescriptive user, and the same characteristics are required for the user that an easement may be acquired under the Act as for the user after which an easement can be acquired by prescription at common law. The Act, moreover, expressly declares in the second section that all claims to easements made thereunder may be defeated in any way (except by showing that the easement was first enjoyed at some time prior to the periods therein mentioned) by which the same would have been liable to be defeated at common law. It therefore becomes essential to inquire what are the requisite characteristics for the user that an easement may be acquired by prescription at common law, and to ascertain by what means prescriptive title may be defeated otherwise than by showing the commencement of the user.

No prescrip-
tion at
variance with
a grant.

No easement can be acquired by prescription if it would be inconsistent with an actual and existing grant made by the same person from whom a grant would have to be presumed to support the prescriptive right. This proposition scarcely needs demonstration, for it is plain that if a man grants a right he cannot nullify that grant by another which is adverse to it, and therefore no such adverse grant can be presumed. A case, however, came

before the Privy Council on appeal from the Isle of Man which seems to be somewhat at variance with this principle, and it is, therefore, deserving of notice. It appeared that in 1761 the respondent's predecessors in title bought of the appellant's predecessors some land on which they were to erect "a mill or otherwise an instrument wherewith to plate iron, and likewise a smithy," and the appellant's predecessors in title who retained the adjoining land, engaged to keep the water of a watercourse in the retained land "continuing to the dam that was then intended to be made at the upper end of the land for the use of the plating mill," so that it was contended that the intention was only to supply the water for the purposes of the mill while used as a plating mill and the smithy. In process of time the mill was changed and the water was used for various and varying purposes, and at length for forty years and down to 1838 for a brewery. From that date till 1849, when the bank confining the water in its course broke down, no use was made of the stream though it still flowed to the old spot. On the bank breaking down the respondent entered the appellant's land and repaired it, when the appellant, opposing the respondent's claim of right, broke down the repaired bank again. The deed of 1761 was produced to show that the right was limited by the grant to user for a plating mill and smithy only. The Privy Council, however, thought that, whatever might have been originally intended, the user that had taken place for such a great length of time in applying the water was sufficient, under the law of the Isle of Man, to give the respondent a prescriptive right; and it was said that it must be admitted that there had been plenty of opportunity for the appellant to interfere and restrict the right, if any such right of restriction existed. It was quite clear that if the grantor had restricted the right of the use of the water to a particular purpose only, and the grantee had used it for other purposes than those mentioned in the grant, and the grantor

Chap. II.
Sect. 1.

had stopped the water from flowing there at all, he would have been justified ; but as he chose to lie by for fifty years it was then too late for him to say that the right had not been acquired (*g*). It may be said to this decision that the right claimed to have been acquired by prescription was not adverse to, but rather an enlargement upon, the right originally granted by the deed, and therefore that it was not adverse to the grant, and this apparently is so, the right granted being to use the water for a plating mill, and the right claimed being to use it for all purposes, but it is clear from the judgment that the Privy Council did not decide the case upon that ground, but simply upon the ground that as the grantor did not choose to keep the user within the limits of the grant, the grant would not by itself prevent an enlarged or an adverse right being acquired by prescription.

No prescription at variance with a prescriptive right.

As no easement can be acquired by prescription if it would be inconsistent with an actual and existing grant made by the presumed grantor of the prescriptive right, so neither can an easement be acquired by prescription if it would be at variance with another and an existing prescriptive right. The reason for this is similar to the reason for the former proposition. To support a prescriptive right a grant must be presumed, but as a man cannot make a grant in derogation of another grant already made by him, so a grant cannot be presumed in derogation of another presumed grant. A different reason was given in *Aldred's case* for this, but however good that may have been, the other is sufficient. In *Aldred's case* (*h*), the Court of King's Bench determined that "when a man has a lawful easement or profit by prescription from time whereof, &c., another custom which is also from time whereof, &c., can't take it away, for the one custom is as ancient as the other: as if one has a way over the land of A. to his freehold by prescrip-

(*g*) *Tobin v. Stowell*, 9 Moore P. C. 71.

(*h*) 9 Coke's Rep. 58. *Spooner v.*

Day, Cro. Car. 432. *Murgatroid v. Law*, Carth. 116. *Wynstanley v. Lee*, 2 Sw. 333.

tion from time whereof, &c., A. can't allege a prescription or custom to stop the said way." It has, however, been shown that an easement of an inconsistent character may be acquired *subordinate* to an easement already existing.

Chap. II.
Sect. 1.

An easement at variance with a natural right can be acquired by prescription, and in this particular consists one of the points of distinction between natural rights and easements; but in order that an easement at variance with the natural rights of another person may be acquired by prescription, the user by which it is acquired must have affected the use the other has made of his natural rights, or his power to use them; for in the absence of this no presumption of a grant of the right can be implied, which it will presently be shown is essential for the acquisition of an easement by prescription (2).

Prescription
may be
at variance
with a natural
right.

Whether an easement is capable of being acquired by prescription depends in every case, except in the case of claims to rights to light, whether a grant of the right in question is capable of being implied; for it must always be remembered that title by prescription is founded upon the presumption of a grant having been originally made by the owner of the servient to the owner of the dominant estate: if, therefore, it is shown that at the time when such a grant must be presumed to have been made, in order that the claim may be supported, the grant from any cause could not have been made, no presumption of the kind can arise, and the claim will be defeated. There are a variety of ways by which this presumption can be rebutted, and these will now be considered in succession. It has already been observed that the Prescription Act, owing to the peculiar form of the third section, introduced an exception to the general rule in cases of rights to light claimed by prescription, and that that section had the effect of abolishing claims to light by prescription at common law; in addition to this it had the effect of removing the necessity for presuming a grant to support

Prescription
possible only
when a grant
can be pre-
sumed.

(2) *Sampson v. Hoddinott*, 1 C. B., N. S. at p. 611; 26 L. J., C. P. 148.

Chap. II.
Sect. 1.

claims to rights to light by prescription under the Act, for in *Tupling v. Jones* (j), in the House of Lords, it was determined that the right to light since the statute "depends upon positive enactment. It is matter *juris positivi*, and does not require and therefore ought not to be vested on any presumption of grant or fiction of a licence having been obtained from the adjoining proprietor."

Easement
must have
been capable
of being
granted.

No presumption of a grant of an easement claimed by prescription can be made if the easement is of such a nature that it was incapable of being the subject of a grant; but the fact that a grant of the easement would have entirely deprived the owner of the servient tenement of all the benefit of his land is not material, for it might still have been granted (k).

No prescrip-
tion adversely
to a statute.

A grant cannot be presumed if an actual grant would have been void by reason of an Act of Parliament (l). It is not, however, essential for this purpose that the Act should prohibit the grant or the easement in express terms; it is sufficient to prevent the acquisition of a prescriptive right that the grant would have been at variance with the purpose of the Act. Thus, in the case of *The Rochdale Canal Company v. Radcliffe* (m), a canal had been made under the provisions of certain Acts of Parliament, and power was given to all mill-owners within a certain distance to supply their engines with water for the

(j) 11 H. L. C. 290; 34 L. J., C. P. 342. In *Lanfranchi v. Mackenzie* (L. R., 4 Eq. 421; 36 L. J., Ch. 518), Malins, V.-C., said,—"Mr. Glasse has referred me to a case of *Tupling v. Jones*, and has argued that it" (i.e., the right to light) "now depends not on the common law, or the ancient principle, but upon the statute. I do not understand the statute to have made any difference. I only read the statute as meaning this (and I believe it has been uniformly so read), that there was no absolute period theretofore, but now the period is fixed at twenty years."

. . . . "The cases since that statute have proceeded upon the same principle as before," &c.

(k) *Curlyon v. Lovering*, 1 H. & N. 784; 26 L. J., Exch. 251.

(l) *Mill v. Commissioners of the New Forest*, 18 C. B. 60; 25 L. J., C. P. 212.

(m) 18 Q. B. 287; 21 L. J., Q. B. 297. *Staffordshire and Worcester-shire Canal Company v. Birmingham Canal Company*, L. R., 1 H. L. 254; 35 L. J., Ch. 757. *The National Guaranteed Manure Company v. Donald*, 4 H. & N. 8; 28 L. J., Exch. 185.

sole purpose of condensing steam, the water after use to be returned to the canal. The action was brought for taking water for other purposes than condensing, and a claim of right to use the water for those purposes was set up under the Prescription Act. It was decided, however, that the claim could not be allowed, as the company was established to make a canal for the public benefit, and when it was made, all the Queen's subjects were to have the right of using it, paying toll; that it became a turnpike road, which could only be kept in repair by maintaining in it the quantity of water necessary for floating barges; that the prescriptive claim was a claim by supposed grant to take more water than was allowed by the Act, whatever the consequences might be to the navigation; that if the company had actually made a grant of the water in the terms of the plea, such a grant would have been *ultra vires* and bad, and therefore that the right could not be acquired by prescription.

The fact that a statute has extinguished certain easements at a particular date will not prevent the acquisition of similar easements at a future time under the Prescription Act, unless the statute also prohibited future grants of those rights. In the absence of any such prohibition, there is no reason why a jury may not, after the full period of user required by the Act, presume a grant to have been made subsequently to the statute (*n*).

No presumption of a grant can be made, and therefore no easement can be acquired by prescription, if the servient owner has been incapable, from any cause, of resisting the user. It is said in *Wynstanley v. Lee* (*o*), that the courts presume a grant in ordinary cases after long uninterrupted user, because they presume that the party against whom the right is claimed would not have abstained from exercising his right of interference, knowing that twenty years'

No prescription, if servient owner incapable of resisting user.

(n) *Campbell v. Wilson*, 3 East, 294. *Race v. Ward*, 7 E. & B. 384; 26 L. J., Q. P. 133. *Holden*

v. Tilley, 1 F. & F. 650.

(o) *Per Sir T. Plumer*, *M. R.*, 2 Sw. at p. 340.

Chap. II.
Sect. 1.

abstinence would extinguish it, unless he intended to permit the enjoyment; if, however, the servient owner had no means of resistance, it is clear the reason for this presumption cannot exist, and the presumption cannot be made. For this cause user over the servient tenement while it is leased to a tenant, during which time the landlord is incapable of resisting, is not sufficient to raise a presumption of grant by the landlord (*p*), unless, indeed, the landlord, with notice of the user, has renewed the lease without taking the land into his possession and stopping the user, or without insisting on resistance by the incoming tenant (*q*).

So, also, if the easement is of such a nature that the user is exercised upon land not the property of the servient owner, and the servient owner has no means of resisting the user, no presumption of a grant can arise until the servient owner has sustained actual injury, and has submitted to it for the full prescriptive period. In the case of light received across the servient tenement, the servient owner has the means of resisting enjoyment, although the enjoyment is actually on land not his property, for he can build a wall or other obstacle on his own ground, and this is the course he is bound to adopt to prevent a right to light being acquired. There are, however, many cases in which the servient owner cannot resist the user, because he is not the owner of the soil where the user is enjoyed. Thus, in *Blackett v. Bradley* (*r*), a right was claimed to have been acquired under the Prescription Act of working mines without leaving any support for the surface-land; but it was held that the right could not be so gained, inasmuch as no act had been done on the surface-land, and the landowner could not prevent the mine-owner excavating his own mines in any manner he

(*p*) *Winship v. Hudspeth*, 10 Exch. 5; 23 L. J., Exch. 268.
Baxter v. Taylor, 4 B. & Ad. 72.
(*q*) *Bishop v. Springett*, 1 L. J.,

N. S., K. B. 13.

(*r*) 1 B. & S. 940; 31 L. J., Q. B. 65.

pleased; and so, also, in the case of *Murgatroid v. Robinson* (s), it was held that a practice of placing cinders in heaps upon land abutting on a stream, or even in the stream, continued for twenty years, could not be set up as a defence to an action by a mill-owner lower down the stream, whose mill was damaged by the cinders floating down, unless the cinders had been accustomed to float down, and similar damage had been submitted to for the whole period of the twenty years.

Chap. II.
Sect. 1.

The power of resistance which is requisite to render an easement capable of being acquired by prescription, is not a power of resisting only by an immense outlay of money, or by the employment of almost superhuman efforts, but a power of resisting by some reasonable means. Thus, in *Arkuright v. Gell* (t), Parke, B., said, while delivering the judgment of the Court, "How can it be supposed that the mine-owners could have meant to burden themselves with such a servitude so destructive to their interests; and what is there to raise an inference of such an intention? The mine-owner could not bring any action against the person using the stream of water, so that the omission to bring an action could afford no argument in favour of the presumption of a grant; nor could he prevent the enjoyment of that stream of water by any act of his, except by at once making a sough at a lower level, and thus taking away the water entirely; a course so expensive and inconvenient that it would be very unreasonable, and a very improper extension of the principle applied to the case of lights, to infer from the abstinence from such an act an intention to grant the use of the water in-perpetuity as a matter of right." So, also, in the case of *Webb v. Bird* (u), which was an action for obstructing the wind accustomed to flow to a windmill, the Court of Exchequer Chamber

(s) 7 E. & B. 391; 26 L. J., Q. B. 233. *Cooper v. Barber*, 3 Taunt. 99.
(t) 5 M. & W. 203; 8 L. J., N. S., Exch. 201.

(u) 13 C. B., N. S. 268; 31 L. J., C. P. 335: in the Court below, 10 C. B., N. S. 268; 30 L. J., C. P. 384.

Chap. II.
Sect. 1.

said, "We think, in accordance with the judgment of the Court of Common Pleas, and the judgment in *Chasemon v. Richards*, that the presumption of a grant from long continued enjoyment only arises where the person against whom the right is claimed might have interrupted or prevented the exercise of the subject of the supposed grant. As was observed by Lord Wensleydale, it was going very far to say a man must go to the expense of putting up a screen to window-lights to prevent a right being gained by twenty years' enjoyment. But in that case the right claimed, which was the percolating of water under ground, went far beyond the case of a window. In the present case it would be practically so difficult, even if not absolutely impossible, to interfere with or prevent the exercise of the right claimed, subject as it must be to so much variation and uncertainty, as pointed out in the judgment of the Court below. And we think it clear that no presumption of a grant, or easement in the nature of a grant can be raised from the non-interruption of the exercise of what is called a right by the person against whom it is claimed, as a non-interruption by one who might prevent or interrupt it."

Incapacity of
servient owner
to make a
grant.

A presumption of a grant cannot arise, and consequently an easement cannot be acquired by prescription, if the servient owner at the commencement of the prescriptive user was incapable of making a grant. Incapacity to make a grant may be either legal or physical, but in either case proof of such incapacity will rebut a presumption which might otherwise arise that such a grant was made. Lord Ellenborough, C. J., has said that the foundation of presuming a grant against any party is, that the exercise of the adverse right on which such presumption is founded was against the party capable of making a grant (*v*). For this reason it was held that no easement could be acquired in certain glebe land, for that the rect

(v) *Daniel v. North*, 11 East, at 111; *the New Forest*, 18 C. B. 60; 25 p. 373. *Mill v. Commissioners of* J., C. P. 212.

was a mere tenant for life, and had no power to make a grant capable of binding the land in the hands of his successors (*w*); and for the same cause an easement cannot be acquired by prescription against a corporation established for a particular purpose unconnected with that easement, for any grant of such a right would be *ultra vires*, and void (*x*).

Chap. II.
Sect. 1.

Neither can an easement be acquired by prescription if the dominant owner is incapable of taking the right by grant. This rule is founded on the same principle as the last—that if from any cause a grant could not in reality have been made, no presumption of such a grant can arise. On this ground it has been held that variable bodies of persons, such as inhabitants of a village, or parishioners in a parish, are incapable of prescribing for any right; they can only claim by custom (*y*). Corporations, however, may prescribe in a *que-estate* (*z*); but if a company is incorporated for a particular purpose, it cannot accept a grant of an easement for a different purpose, and consequently cannot acquire a right by prescription if the title thereto is founded upon a presumption of such a grant (*a*).

Incapacity of
dominant
owner to take
by grant.

In the last two cases a question may arise as to the time at which incapacity to make or take a grant will have the effect of preventing acquisition of an easement by prescription, for incapacity may exist at one time and not at another. The incapacity will have this effect, it is presumed, only if it exists at the time at which it is necessary to presume the grant to have been executed. Thus, if an easement is claimed by prescription at common law,

The time at
which incapacity must
exist in order
to defeat pre-
scription.

(*w*) *Barker v. Richardson*, 4 B. & Ald. 579. *Winship v. Hudspeth*, 10 Exch. 5; 23 L. J., Exch. 269. *Sutton v. Lord Montfort*, 4 Sim. 559.

(*x*) *National Guaranteed Manure Company v. Donald*, 4 H. & N. 8; 8 L. J., Exch. 185.

(*y*) *Gateward's case*, 6 Coke 60.

Fozall v. Venables, Cro. Eliz. 180. *Mounsey v. Ismay*, 3 H. & C. 486; 34 L. J., Exch. 52. *Constable v. Nicholson*, 14 C. B., N. S. 230; 32 L. J., C. P. 240.

(*z*) *Slackman v. West*, Cro. Jac. 673.

(*a*) *National Guaranteed Manure Company v. Donald*, 4 H. & N. 8.

Chap. II.
Sect. 1.

which requires immemorial user, the presumption of the grant will be rebutted if the incapacity can be proved at any period, however remote, unless the commencement of the incapacity be shown, for if that be shown it may still be presumed that a grant was made before the time of legal memory, which would be before the incapacity. If, on the other hand, the easement is claimed under the Prescription Act, it will be sufficient to rebut the presumption of a grant to prove incapacity at the commencement of the twenty years, unless the party claiming the right could prove user before the incapacity began, and that it continued during the incapacity up to the time of suit. Thus a landowner cannot grant an easement if he has leased his land to a tenant, and if the easement is first used during the tenancy, no presumption of grant can arise against him; but if the user began before the lease was made, and was continued during the lease, and up to the time of suit, there is no reason why a grant may not be presumed to have been made before the lease was executed. These remarks must be considered in conjunction with the provisions of the 7th and 8th sections of the Prescription Act, which provide for periods of incapacity.

No prescription if servient owner is ignorant of user.

No easement can be acquired by prescription if the servient owner is ignorant of the user, for if he is ignorant no grant can be presumed to have been made by him (b).

That a person has notice of a fact is frequently a difficult thing to prove by direct evidence; sometimes, indeed, it is impossible to prove it, and this is more commonly the case when the person whose knowledge is to be proved has no interest in the existence of the fact, but still more difficult is it to prove knowledge if it is against his interest that it should be proved. It is against the interest of the servient owner that his knowledge of user of an easement during the period of prescription should be proved,

(b) *Daniel v. North*, 11 East, 370. *Partridge v. Scott*, 3 M. & W. 220; 7 L. J., N. S., Exch. 101.

and it is consequently in many cases very difficult to establish a right to an easement claimed by prescription; sometimes, however, knowledge may be presumed by reason of surrounding circumstances; thus, in the case of *Tray v. Bond* (c), Dallas, C. J., said, "I agree with the argument which has been urged on the part of the defendants, that mere lapse of time will not of itself raise against the owner the presumption of a grant. When lapse of time is said to afford such a presumption, the inference is also drawn from accompanying facts; and here, where there is no direct evidence whether or not the owner of the land had any knowledge of what passed, the inference to be drawn must, in a peculiar degree, depend on the nature of the accompanying facts; and the presumption in favour of a grant will be more or less probable, as it may be more or less probable that those facts could not have existed without the consent of the owner of the land."

Chap. II.
Sect. 1.

No prescriptive right can be acquired unless the dominant and servient tenements, and also the subject of the easement, are permanent in their character, for no grant can be presumed if either the dominant or servient tenement is erected or exists merely for a temporary purpose, or if the subject of the easement is intended to last but for a short time. There are various authorities in support of this proposition—as, for instance, the case of *Maberley v. Dowson* (d), which was an action for obstructing light from the window of a workshop. The shop was not fixed to the freehold, but was built upon posts fixed into stone plinths, which in their turn rested upon some slight brickwork: the judgment was that no right to light had been acquired even by thirty years' enjoyment, for that the building was not attached to the freehold, but was a mere contrivance for temporary purposes, which would not pass with the inheritance, and that owing to its tem-

No prescription unless dominant and servient tenements, and the subject of an easement, are permanent.

(c) 2 B. & B. at p. 671.

(d) 5 L. J., K. B. 261: this case

was decided before the passing of the Prescription Act.

Chap. II.
Sect. 1.

porary character it was impossible to infer the consent of the owners or occupiers of the adjoining land. There are several cases relating to watercourses to the same effect, particularly *Arkwright v. Gell* (e), which is the leading case on the subject of acquisition of easements in artificial watercourses, and which will therefore receive further consideration in the next section of this chapter. For the present purpose it may be stated that it was decided in that case that no right can be acquired by prescription to the flow of water against the originator of an artificial stream created manifestly for a temporary purpose—as, for instance, the drainage of mines, which may, and probably will be, discontinued when the working of the mines ceases, for that a user for twenty years, or a longer time, would afford no presumption of a grant of right to the water in perpetuity.

Prescriptive
user must give
title against
all persons.

Unless the user is of such a character that a valid title may be acquired against all persons, it is not capable of founding a prescriptive title against any. At common law the user must have been such as to raise a presumption of a grant against the owner in fee, and that, of course, would have been binding on tenants, and all persons holding under him; but it may be thought that some change was effected in this respect by the Prescription Act, which enables easements to be claimed and acquired in right of the occupier of the dominant tenant by user for a limited number of years only: this, however, is not the case, for though user need now be proved for a limited period only, yet the presumption of a grant is thereby raised, not against the occupier of the servient tenement, but against the owner in fee. A portion of the judgment of Parke, B., in the case of *Bright v. Walker* (f), relates to this

(e) 5 M. & W. 203; 8 L. J., N. S. 201. *Wood v. Waud*, 3 Exch. 748; 18 L. J., Exch. 305. *Mason v. Shrewsbury and Hereford Railway Company*, L. R., 6 Q. B. 578; 40 L. J., Q. B. 293. *Greatrex v. Hayward*, 8 Exch. 291; 22 L. J., Exch. 137.

(f) 1 C. M. & R. at p. 320. *Winship v. Hudspeth*, 10 Exch. 5; 23 L. J., Exch. 268. It has however already been shown that it is not clear an easement may not be acquired by prescription against a long-leaseholder apart from his lessor, *see ante*, p. 11.

point: the question was whether user of a way for twenty years over land belonging to the Bishop of Worcester, in the possession of a lessee for lives, was sufficient to confer a right to the way. Parke, B., said,—“The important question is whether this enjoyment, as it cannot give a title against all persons having estates in the *locus in quo*, gives a title as against the lessee and the defendants claiming under him, or not at all? We have had considerable difficulty in coming to a conclusion on this point, but upon the fullest consideration, we think that no title at all is gained by an user which does not give a valid title against all, and permanently affect the see. Before the statute, this possession would indeed have been evidence to support a plea or claim by a non-existing grant from the termor in the *locus in quo* to the termor under whom the plaintiff claims, though such a claim was by no means a matter of ordinary occurrence, and in practice the usual course was to state a grant by an owner in fee to an owner in fee. But since the statute, such a qualified right, we think, is not given by an enjoyment for twenty years. For in the first place the statute is ‘for the shortening the time of *prescription* ;’ and if the periods mentioned in it are to be deemed new times of prescription, it must have been intended that the enjoyment for those periods should give a good title against all, for titles by immemorial prescription are absolute and valid against all. They are such as absolutely bind the fee in the land. And in the next place the statute nowhere contains any intimation that there may be different classes of rights, qualified and absolute—valid as to some persons, and invalid as to others. From hence we are led to conclude that an enjoyment of twenty years, if it give not a good title against all, gives no good title at all ; and as it is clear that this enjoyment, whilst the land was held by a tenant for life, cannot affect the reversion in the bishop now, and is therefore not good as against every one, it is not good as against any one, and therefore not against the defendant ”

Chap. II.
Sect. 1.

User must
have been "as
of right."

No easement can be acquired by prescription, either at common law or under the Prescription Act, unless the user or enjoyment has been "as of right." "In order to establish a right of way and to bring the case within this section" (*i.e.*, the second section of the Prescription Act), "it must be proved that the claimant has enjoyed it for the full period of twenty years, and that he has done so 'as of right,' for that is the form in which, by section 5, such a claim must be pleaded; and the like evidence would have been required before the statute to prove a claim by prescription or non-existing grant" (*g*). This being so, it becomes very essential to understand the meaning of the phrase "as of right," and all that is included under that expression. It must, however, in the first place be stated that this rule of law, on account of the peculiar form of the third section of the Prescription Act, does not apply to claims to right to light (*h*).

Prescription
Act :
User "as of
right."
"Claiming
right thereto."

It will be observed that the Prescription Act makes use of two expressions somewhat similar, though different in form. In the second section it says that no way or other easement shall be defeated as therein mentioned, when such way or other matter shall have been actually enjoyed for twenty years by any person *claiming right thereto*; and in the fifth section, which relates to pleading, it says that it shall be sufficient to allege the enjoyment of the easement claimed *as of right*. It is evident that the Act intends the same meaning to be attached to each of these phrases (*i*).

These expressions — enjoyment "as of right," and "claiming right thereto" — in the Act, have given rise to some difficulty as to their meaning; it is desirable therefore to examine the cases in which the meaning has been discussed and explained at some length. The first

(*g*) *Bright v. Walker*, 1 C. M. & R., per *Parker, B.*, at p. 219. *Campbell v. Wilson*, 3 East, 294.

(*h*) See *post*, Section 2, p. 173.
(*i*) *Tickle v. Brown*, 4 A. & E. 369; 5 L. J., N. S., K. B. 119.

se is *Bright v. Walker* (j), already noticed, which was
 gued two years after the Act was passed. On this
 bject it was said by Parke, B., when delivering the
 dgment of the Court of Exchequer,—“In order to
 tablish a right of way and to bring the case within this
 ction, it must be proved that the claimant has enjoyed
 for the full period of twenty years, and that he has
 one so ‘as of right,’ for that is the form in which, by
 ction 5, such a claim must be pleaded; and the like
 idence would have been required before the statute to
 ove a claim by prescription or non-existing grant.
 herefore, if the way shall appear to have been enjoyed
 y the claimant, not openly, and in the manner that a
 erson rightfully entitled would have used it, but by
 ealth, as a trespasser would have done—if he shall have
 occasionally asked the permission of the occupier of the
 nd—no title would be acquired because it was not
 joyed ‘as of right.’ For the same reason it would
 ot, if there had been unity of possession during all
 r part of the time; for then the claimant would not
 ave enjoyed ‘as of right’ the easement, but the soil
 itself.”

Chap. II.
Sect. 1.

*Bright v.
Walker.*

The case of *Tickle v. Brown* (k) was decided shortly
 after *Bright v. Walker* and *The Monmouthshire Canal
 Company v. Harford*, and the meaning of the Act received
 further and full consideration by the Court of King’s
 Bench. After reading the second and fifth sections of
 the Act, Lord Denman, C. J., continued :—“The greatest
 difficulty arises from the language of the concluding
 paragraph of this ” (i.e., the fifth) “section, and more
 particularly from the words ‘or any cause or matter of
 fact, or of law not inconsistent with the simple fact of
 enjoyment.’ As all these matters are required to be

*Tickle v.
Brown.*

(j) 1 C. M. & R. 211. *Monmouthshire Canal Company v. Harford*, 1 C. M. & R. 614.

(k) 4 A. & E. 369; 5 L. J., N. S., K. B. 119. *Beasley v. Clarke*, 2

Bing. N. C. 705; 5 L. J., N. S., C. P. 281. *Gaved v. Martyn*, 19 C. B., N. S. 732; 34 L. J., C. P. 353.

Chap. II.
Sect. 1.

especially pleaded, and forbidden to be given in evidence under a general traverse of the enjoyment as of right, it is plain that they are treated by the legislature as consistent with such enjoyment; and as by the rules of pleading and of logical reasoning, every allegation by way of answer which does not deny the matter to which it is proposed as an answer, is taken to confess it, we must conclude that the legislature used the words 'as of right,' in such a sense as that a party confessing the enjoyment '*as of right*' for forty years, or twenty, as the case may be, may account for and avoid the effect of it by alleging, in the one case, a consent or agreement, provided it be by deed or writing (see section 2), and in the other any contract, &c., written or parol (see section 5). It follows that the words *as of right* cannot be confined to an adverse right from all time, as far as evidence shows, for if they were so confined, such enjoyment once confessed could not be avoided by replying that it was held by contract, which is not adverse. Again, as the legal right to a way cannot pass except by deed, it is plain that the words 'enjoyment as of right' cannot be confined to enjoyment under a strict legal right, for then a consent or agreement in 'writing,' *not under seal*, of which the second section speaks, could not account for such enjoyment. The words, therefore, must have a wider sense; and yet they must have the same sense as the words 'claiming right thereto' in the second section, otherwise there will be incongruities in the construction of the Act. It seems, therefore, that the 'enjoyment as of right' must mean an enjoyment had, not secretly or by stealth, or by tacit sufferance, or by permission asked from time to time on each occasion, or even on many occasions of using it, but an enjoyment had openly, notoriously, without particular leave at the time, by a person claiming to use it without danger of being treated as a trespasser, as a matter of right, whether strictly legal by prescription and adverse user, or by deed conferring the right, or though not

strictly legal, yet lawful to the extent of excusing a trespass—as by a consent or agreement in writing not under seal, in case of a plea for forty years, or by such writing or parol consent or agreement, contract or licence, in case of a plea for twenty years.”

Chap. II.
Sect. 1.

From the above-mentioned decisions the principles are gained, that an easement cannot be acquired by prescription if the user has been enjoyed by permission or by stealth, or if it has been precarious; but permission for user does not in every case prevent the acquisition of an easement by prescription, for the enjoyment “as of right,” it is said, is not to be confined to an adverse right, and enjoyment is as of right if it is had by permission. But whether an easement can be gained after user enjoyed by permission depends upon the time when the permission was granted. On this point it has been laid down that if the permission is given before the commencement, and if it extends over the whole period of prescription, the user is “as of right,” and without interruption, within the meaning of the Act; but that it is otherwise, if permission is given from time to time during the continuance of the user (*l*).

User must not be by permission or by stealth or precarious.

Besides enjoyment by permission or by stealth, enjoyment that is not peaceable, is insufficient to confer a right to an easement by prescription; and this is so for two reasons—such enjoyment cannot be said to have been “as of right,” and it is impossible that any presumption of a grant can arise from that kind of user. It is commonly said that no easement can be acquired by prescription if the user has been enjoyed *vi, clam, aut precario*. The word *vi* does not simply mean by violence or force, but it means also during strife or contention of any kind—as, for instance, that the enjoyment has been had during a period of litigation about the right claimed, or that the user has been continually disputed and interrupted

User must be peaceable.

(*l*) *Kinloch v. Nevill*, 6 M. & W. 795. *Clay v. Thackeray*, 9 C. & P. 47.

Chap. II.
Sect. 1.

by physical obstacles placed with a view of rendering user impracticable. If the user has been in this sense not peaceably enjoyed, no easement can be thereby acquired (*m*).

Interruptions,
evidence
against peace-
able enjoy-
ment.

It is provided by the Prescription Act (sect. 4), that no act or other matter is to be deemed to be an interruption within the meaning of the Act, unless the same shall have been submitted to or acquiesced in for one year; but notwithstanding this provision, an interruption for a shorter period may be very important as evidence of the enjoyment not having been "as of right" (*n*).

Privilege
must be
enjoyed in the
character of
an easement.

Besides the above, there are various circumstances which will have the effect of rendering user insufficient for the acquisition of an easement by prescription—as, for instance, the circumstance that the right has not been enjoyed in the character of an easement. It has already been remarked that unity of possession during all or part of the time will prevent the acquisition of a prescriptive title, for in that case "the claimant would not have enjoyed 'as of right' the easement, but the soil itself" (*o*). A tenant of land cannot acquire an easement by prescription in other land of his lessor, even though the latter has merely a term of years or an estate for life in it, and there is no unity of seisin or possession, for all the tenant's rights are derived from his lessor, and as the latter could not have an enjoyment of an easement as of right against himself within the meaning of the statute, so neither can his tenant against him (*p*). For the same reason a tenant

(*m*) *Eaton v. Swansea Waterworks Company*, 17 Q. B. 267; 20 L. J., Q. B. 482. *Livett v. Wilson*, 3 Bing. 115; 3 L. J., C. P. 186. *Gaved v. Martyn*, 19 C. B., N. S. 732; 34 L. J., C. P. 353.

(*n*) *Eaton v. Swansea Waterworks Company*, 17 Q. B. 267; 20 L. J., Q. B. 482.

(*o*) *Bright v. Walker*, 1 C. M. & R. at p. 219. *Onley v. Gardiner*, 4 M. & W. 496; 8 L. J., N. S., Exch.

102. *Battishill v. Reed*, 18 C. B. 696.

(*p*) *Warburton v. Parke*, 2 H. & N. 64; 26 L. J., Exch. 299. In cases of light a tenant may be able to acquire an easement over his landlord's ground, but this is on account of the peculiar expression of the third section of the Prescription Act. *Frewen v. Phillips*, 11 C. B., N. S. 449; 30 L. J., C. P. 356.

if land cannot acquire an easement by prescription in other land in his occupation, though held under a different andlord (q). Chap. II.
Sect. 1.

Lastly, the user must be uninterrupted and continuous, in order that it may suffice for the acquisition of an easement by prescription, for, independently of the Prescription Act, which appears to contemplate continuous user, no presumption of a grant can arise, if the user has not been continuous. It will be seen, however, that it is not requisite, in order to support a claim by prescription, either at common law or under the Act, that the user shall be incessant; indeed, many easements are by their nature intermittent—that is, usable or used only at times—but the words of the Act would not be satisfied by an enjoyment for different and unconnected periods only, which, added together, would make up twenty years, for to hold otherwise would let in a great number of cases in which the presumption of a grant could never arise (r), and such enjoyment would for that reason be insufficient at common law. It is said above that the user must be *uninterrupted and continuous*; by a breach of continuity is meant a cessation of user by the voluntary act of the person claiming the right; but it will be seen shortly that by the word “interruption” the Prescription Act intends interruption by the act of a person other than the claimant of the right who opposes the user of the easement.

Interruptions are of three kinds:—(a) Interruptions in the enjoyment *as of right*; (b) Interruptions in the enjoyment *as an easement*; (c) Interruptions in the enjoyment *in fact*. Interruptions
of three kinds.

It has been already shown that at common law the (a) *As of right*.

(q) *Harbidge v. Warwick*, 3 Exch. 552; *Clay v. Thackeray*, 9 C. & P. 47.

(r) *Onley v. Gardiner*, 4 M. & W. 496; 8 L. J., N. S., Exch. 102. *Monmouthshire Canal Company v. Har-*

ford, 1 C. M. & R., per Parke, B. at p. 681. *Roberts v. Clarke*, 18 L. T. 49. But see per Lord Hatherley, L. C., in *Ladyman v. Grace*, L. R., 6 Ch. Ap. at p. 768.

Chap. II.
Sect. 1.

user must have been "as of right," in order that an easement may be acquired by prescription, and that no grant can be presumed if the user was not "as of right;" if, therefore, any interruption can be shown to have occurred in the enjoyment "as of right," the presumption of a grant is rebutted—no matter, at common law, at what time the interruption occurred. The Prescription Act expressly requires actual enjoyment by the person *claiming right* to an easement without interruption *for the full period of twenty years*; if therefore an interruption occurs at any time during the twenty years in the enjoyment "as of right," the statute is not satisfied (s). This was pointed out by Parke, B., and Lord Lyndhurst, C. B., during the argument of the case of the *Monmouthshire Canal Company v. Harford* (t), when the former said,—“The issue is whether the occupiers of the closes *of right* and *without interruption* have had the use and enjoyment for twenty years as they insist under this issue, therefore they must show an uninterrupted rightful enjoyment for twenty years. If they had enjoyed it for one week, and not for the next, and so on alternately, their plea would not have been proved. In the case of *Bright v. Walker*, lately decided in this Court, it was held that the claimant must show that he has enjoyed the way for the full period of twenty years, and that he has done so *as of right* and *without interruption*, and that such claim might be answered by proof of a licence written or parol for a limited period, comprising the whole or part of the twenty years (u). In the present case the permission asked for and given, shows that the occupiers of the closes did not

(s) Light need not be enjoyed "as of right." See *post*, Section 2, p. 173.

(t) 1 C. M. & R. at p. 631. *Bright v. Walker*, 1 C. M. & R. 211.

(u) It would seem that proof of a licence comprising the whole of the period of twenty years would not defeat prescription under the Act, for it has been shown (*ante*,

p. 153) that enjoyment "as of right" in the Act is not to be limited to an adverse right, and that if a licence is given before the commencement, and if it extends over the whole period of prescription, the user is "as of right," and without interruption, within the meaning of the Act.

enjoy the way 'as of right,' and also that they did not enjoy it uninterruptedly." Lord Lyndhurst said,—“The simple issue is, whether there has been a continued enjoyment of the way for twenty years, and any evidence negating the continuance is admissible. Every time the occupiers asked for leave they admitted that the former licence had expired, and that the continuance of the enjoyment was broken.”

Chap. II.
Sect. 1.

An interruption may also occur in the enjoyment of an easement *as an easement*—that is, the user may continue in point of fact, but it may be changed in character, as for instance, it may become one of the rights of ownership if a union of ownership should take place. An interruption of this kind will prevent the acquisition of an easement by prescription, both at common law and under the Act. At common law such an interruption would negative the presumption of a grant, for if a grant had originally been made, the right granted would be lost or merged when the grantee acquired the soil of the servient tenement; on severance of the dominant and servient tenements the easement could only be re-created by a fresh grant, and this would be inconsistent with the idea that the easement was created by a grant before the time of legal memory. Under the Act, unity of ownership operates as an interruption which will prevent a prescriptive title being gained, for during the union the claimant does not enjoy as of right the easement, but the soil itself (v).

(b) *As an easement.*

Interruptions in the enjoyment *in fact* are of two (c) *In fact* kinds, viz.: interruptions which prevent acquisition of easements at common law, and interruptions within the meaning of the Prescription Act.

At common law any interruption *in fact*, from which it may be inferred that the enjoyment was not rightful, or that the claimant of the easement intended to abandon

Interruptions
in fact as at
common law.

(v) *Bright v. Walker*, 1 C. M. & R. at p. 219. *Onley v. Gardiner*, 4 M. & W. 496; 8 L. J., N. S., Exch.

102. *Harbidge v. Warwick*, 3 Exch. 552; 18 L. J., Exch. 245. *Battishill v. Reed*, 18 C. B. 696.

Chap. II.
Sect. 1.

his claim, or which is of such a nature that a jury would in consequence refuse to presume that a grant had been made, is sufficient to prevent prescription. Under the first head may be classed such acts of interruption as the locking of gates, or erection of barriers across a way, or the stopping of water flowing in an artificial water-course; for from acts of this kind it may be inferred that no right to use the way or the water is acknowledged by the servient owner to exist in point of fact, and that if the way were used a trespass would be committed.

Non-user.

Mere non-user will not, in every case, prevent acquisition of an easement any more than it will afford conclusive evidence of abandonment after an easement has been acquired, but non-user, to have that effect, must be coupled with some act indicative of an intention to abandon the claim, or it must be of such long continuance, and so constant, as to indicate an intention not to resume the user (*w*). Non-user, however, which would not prevent acquisition of an easement at common law, may often be sufficient to do so under the Prescription Act, which requires *actual* enjoyment.

Partial interruption of user.

The case of *Davies v. Williams* (*x*) related to a right of common, but the principle of law laid down in that case applies equally to an easement if it is in its nature divisible; it is there decided that if the user of the easement is interrupted in one part, the interruption only affects the acquisition of the easement as to that part.

Trifling and accidental interruptions.

It should be mentioned that a trifling alteration in the course of a stream, or an accidental stoppage in the flow of water, is not an interruption which will prevent prescription, for if such interruptions had that effect, said Tindal, C. J., the accident of a dry season, or other causes over which the party could have no control, might

(*w*) *Moore v. Rawson*, 3 B. & C. 332; 3 L. J., K. B. 32. *Stokoe v. Singers*, 8 E. & B. 31; 26 L. J., Q. B. 257. *Regina v. Chorley*, 12

Q. B. 515. See *post*, Chapter V. (*x*) 16 Q. B. 546; 20 L. J., Q. B. 330.

give him of a right established by the longest course of enjoyment (y). Chap. II.
Sect. 1.

So also suspension of user by agreement, or the temporary substitution, by agreement or for convenience, of other way for that to which the right is claimed, is not an interruption in the enjoyment which will defeat a claim by prescription, for under those circumstances there is no constructive enjoyment of the easement, and such non-user will not rebut the presumption of a grant (z). Suspension of
user by agree-
ment.

Interruptions, when claims to easements are made under the Prescription Act, somewhat differ from interruptions when claims are made by prescription at common law, since it was thought right by the legislature when passing that Act to define what was meant by the word "interruption" as it is used in the statute. In the fourth section of the Act it is enacted, that "no person or other matter shall be deemed to be an interruption within the meaning of this statute, unless the same shall have been or shall be submitted to or acquiesced in for one year after the party interrupted shall have had or shall have notice thereof, and of the person making or authorising the same to be made." However conclusive an interruption therefore may be against the presumption of a grant, in which way it may prevent acquisition of an easement at common law, it will have no effect under the statute, unless it has been submitted to for one year. The unreasonableness of this provision was remarked by Lord Brougham, in the Exchequer Chamber, in the case of *Light v. Thomas* (a), and it was also noticed in the same case, as a result of this section, that although there may have been a number of interruptions during prescriptive user, they will have no effect in preventing prescription under the Act unless one of them happened to continue undisturbed to be submitted to for a year. The learned judge

(y) *Hall v. Swift*, 4 Bing. N. C.

81.

(z) *Payne v. Shelden*, 1 Moo. & Rob. 382. *Reynolds v. Edwards*,

Willes, 282. *Carr v. Foster*, 3 Q. B., per *Patteson, J.*, at p. 585.

(a) 11 A. & E. at p. 693.

Chap. II
Sect. 1.

expressed his opinion that the more reasonable provision would have been that any interruption acquiesced in should suffice to prevent prescription, as that would conclusively rebut the supposition of a grant. But it was impossible to get over the words of the section.

Voluntary
cessation of
user, and user
by permission.

It has been determined that an interruption within the meaning of the Act is an actual discontinuance of enjoyment of user, and that not by the mere voluntary act of the claimant of the right, but in consequence of an obstructive act done by another person. In *Carr v. Foster* (b), it was held that non-user for two years in the middle of the prescriptive period did not defeat the claim, for that the words of the Act are "without interruption," not "without intermission," and that by the fourth section the interruption must be *submitted to or acquiesced in after notice thereof and of the person making or authorising it to be made*, all which clearly indicates the meaning of the Statute. So, also, it was determined in the case of *The Plasterers' Company v. The Parish Clerks' Company* (c) that a money payment for permission to enjoy light was not an interruption under the Act, for that an interruption within the meaning of the third section must be such an interruption as is contemplated by the fourth, and that the two together showed that there must be an actual discontinuance of the enjoyment by reason of an obstruction submitted to or acquiesced in for a year. It matters not, however, by whom the obstructive act is committed, for the effect will be the same whether it is done by the owner of the servient tenement, or by a stranger (d).

Acquiescence
in interrup-
tion.

Whether an interruption is submitted to or acquiesced in within the meaning of the Statute is a question for the jury, for this must depend upon the circumstances of each case and the conduct of the parties; it is not necessary

(b) 3 Q. B. 581; 11 L. J., Q. B. 362.

(d) *Davies v. Williams*, 16 Q. B. 546; 20 L. J., Q. B. 330.

(c) 6 Exch. 630; 20 L. J., Q. B. 284.

that an action for obstruction should be commenced to rebut the idea of acquiescence or submission, for any conduct indicative of resistance is sufficient (*e*). Chap. II.
Sect. 1.

Before leaving the subject of interruptions, a point which arose in the case of *Clayton v. Corby* (*f*) should be noticed. By the seventh section of the Prescription Act periods of life estates are to be excluded in the computation of prescriptive periods, and the question was, if user was continued during a life estate, and the tenant for life interrupted the user, whether the interruption would be effectual, if submitted to, to prevent the acquisition of the easement, or whether the interruption should be disregarded, the period of the life estate being excluded in the computation of the time. It was held that the interruption would prevent the acquisition of the easement, for that though a tenant for life cannot by acquiescence burden the estate, he may by resistance free it from the easement which would otherwise be imposed. Interruption
during tenancy
for life.

ACQUISITION OF EASEMENTS UNDER A CUSTOM.

The last means by which easements may be acquired is Custom. Some remarks have already been made on this subject (*g*), on which occasion it was explained that though a custom and an easement are altogether different, yet that there can be a custom in a locality under and by virtue of which an easement may be acquired by an owner of land situated in the locality to which the custom

(*e*) *Bennison v. Cartwright*, 5 B. & S. 1; 33 L. J., Q. B. 137. *Glover v. Coleman*, L. R., 10 C. P. 108; 44 L. J., C. P. 66. Acquiescence by some members only of a body of persons who claim a right by prescription under the Act is not such an acquiescence as will defeat the claim. *Warwick v. Queen's College, Oxford*, L. R., 10 Eq. 105; 39 L. J., Ch. 636.

(*f*) 2 Q. B. 813; 11 L. J., Q. B. 239.

(*g*) See *ante*, Chapter I. p. 17. An owner of a close can alone prescribe for a right of way in right of himself and his predecessors, owners of the inheritance. A claim by custom in the parish that all the occupiers of such a close have had the way is bad. *Baker v. Brereman*, Cro. Car. 418.

Chap. II.
Sect. 1.

Easements
claimed
both by
prescription,
and under a
custom.

belongs. Some instances of easements claimed under customs were also mentioned.

It may be remarked that an easement cannot be established both by prescription and under a custom by the same evidence, for prescription and custom are different in their characters. A prescriptive and a customary right to the same privilege may possibly co-exist if each be distinctly proved by proper evidence, but this is doubtful. In *Blewett v. Tregonning* (h), it was said that it would be inconsistent with common sense to say that the very same facts could prove two rights of a completely different nature, such as that of one taking sand by prescription to himself and his ancestors alone in respect of particular lands, and to himself in common with his brother farmers in respect of all lands in the parish in respect of which the prescription is claimed, and also to himself and all the inhabitants of the county. If an easement is claimed both by prescription and under a custom, and the same evidence is offered to establish each, the jury must consider which, if either, is proved, for they cannot find in favour of both.

Claims by
custom under
the Prescription
Act.

Claims to easements by custom are expressly recognised in the second section of the Prescription Act, in which it is said that no claim which may be lawfully made at the common law *by custom* to any way, &c., when such way, &c., shall have been actually enjoyed for twenty years, shall be defeated by showing only that such way or other matter was first enjoyed at any time prior to such period of twenty years. It is difficult to see what is the precise effect of this section on claims to easements under a custom, for if a claim is made under a custom alleged to have existed from time immemorial, the claim is made at common law, and the Prescription Act does not preclude easements from being so claimed (i); but if the claim be made under the Act a claim under a custom

(h) 3 A. & E. at p. 588.

(i) *Holford v. Hankinson*, 5 Q. B. 584.

is in every way similar to a claim by prescription. Possibly, however, evidence which would be insufficient to support an easement claimed by prescription under the Act would be sufficient if it was alleged that the right depended upon a custom, and that there had been actual user for twenty years.

Chap. II.
Sect. 1.

That easements claimed by custom may be sustainable in point of law, they must be possessed of the same characteristics as those which are essential for the validity of customs generally. Thus they must be reasonable and certain (j).

Must be
reasonable
and certain.

SECT. 2.—*On Acquisition of Particular Easements.*

Section 2.

The first section of this, like that of the preceding chapter, having been devoted to the consideration of those rules of law which relate to easements of all kinds, it is the purpose of this section, to treat of those principles which have exclusive reference to the acquisition of particular sorts of easements only. It has been stated that natural rights are incident to the ownership of land, and are not created or acquired by any act of man, but that all easements are more or less directly referable to a grant of the owner of the servient tenement, either express or implied. In the following pages, therefore, the acquisition of easements as distinguished from natural rights has alone to be considered, those privileges which are easements and those which are natural rights having already been pointed out in the preceding chapter.

AIR.

It has been explained that there are two kinds of easements in connexion with the air to which an owner of

Two kinds of
easements.

(j) *Broadbent v. Wilkes*, Willes, 940; 31 L. J., Q. B. 65. *Carlyon v. Lovering*, 1 H. & N. 784; 26 Q. B. 701; 13 L. J., Q. B. 193. *L. J., Exch. 251.* *Rogers v. Taylor*, 1 H. & N. 706; 26 L. J. Exch. 203.
360. *Hilton v. Earl Granville*, 5
Wakefield v. Duke of Buccleuch,
L. R., 4 Eq. 613; 36 L. J., Ch.
763. *Blackett v. Bradley*, 1 B. & S.

Chap. II. Sect. 2.	land may be entitled, and that they are rights relating to the free and uninterrupted passage of air, and rights relating to purity of air; it has also been pointed out which of these are natural rights, and which are easements.
Uninterrupted flow of air.	On account of the similitude of light and air with reference to the rules of law respecting the passage thereof to buildings or land, they were considered together in the previous chapter, and the same course is now again adopted (k), but it may be mentioned here that a right to free and uninterrupted passage of air may be acquired by grant, express or implied, or by prescription. With reference, however, to the power of acquiring a right to uninterrupted passage of air by prescription, a difference exists between light and air. It will be shown, when treating of light, that a prescriptive right that it shall not be obstructed can, at the present day, only be acquired under the Prescription Act—special provision having been made in that statute for the acquisition of rights to light—and that, in consequence of the form of words there used, rights to light cannot be acquired now by prescription at common law. With reference to air, however, the case is reverse, for no provision was made in the Prescription Act for acquisition of rights to the uninterrupted flow of air, and the common law mode of gaining such a right still remains, and that is, consequently, the only mode by which a prescriptive right to this easement can be acquired. It has been questioned whether a right to uninterrupted flow of air is not an "easement" within the meaning of the second section of the Prescription Act, but it was held, after full argument, both in the Court of Common Pleas and in the Exchequer Chamber, that it was not (l). There can be no doubt, however, that a right that air accustomed to flow to a window shall not be obstructed.
Prescriptive right.	
Prescription Act.	

(k) See *post*, "Light," p. 166.(l) *Webb v. Bird*, 10 C. B., N. S. 268; 30 L. J., C. P. 384. *In Exch.**Cham.*, 13 C. B., N. S. 841; 31 L. J., C. P. 335. See *ante*, p. 199.

may be acquired by prescription at common law, as will be shown hereafter; but this being so, the somewhat curious case of *Webb v. Bird*, already referred to, arose, in which the action was brought for obstructing the wind, which was accustomed to flow to a windmill, by erecting a building; the right, it was held, could not be acquired by prescription under the statute, as the Act does not apply to that sort of easement, and it was impossible moreover to presume a grant from long user, for there was no reasonable means by which enjoyment of the flow of the wind could have been interrupted; it follows for the same reason, that the right could not be acquired by prescription at common law.

Chap. II.
Sect. 2.

Common law.

Purity of air, as has been explained, is a natural right, but in opposition to this a right may be acquired by a landowner to pollute the air which flows to the land of a neighbour. This easement may be acquired by grant, express or implied, or by prescription.

Right to
pollute air.

Express grants of this kind are not of very common occurrence, but as a vendor of a house with windows overlooking his land impliedly grants to the purchaser a right to light, so it would probably be held that a vendor of a factory impliedly grants a right to the purchaser to pollute the air, when necessary and unavoidable, with the smoke and vapours from the factory. The vendor could, of course, only grant such a right as against himself, so as to preclude himself from suing for the nuisance created, he could not impose such a burden on his neighbours (*m*).

Implied
grant of
right.

When the air which passes to a person's house or land has been habitually polluted by smoke, or otherwise, for twenty years, a right may be acquired against that person to continue the nuisance. Thus it was said by Lord Romilly, M. R., in the case of *Crump v. Lambert* (*n*),—

Prescriptive
right.

(*m*) *Tipping v. St. Helen's Smelting Company*, L. R., 1 Ch. Ap., per Sir W. Page Wood, V.-C., at p. 67.
(*n*) L. R., 3 Eq. at p. 413. *Bliss*

v. Hull, 4 Bing. N. C. 193; 7 L. J., N. S., C. P. 122. *Flight v. Thomas*, 10 A. & E. 590; 8 L. J., N. S., Q. B. 337.

Chap. II.
Sect. 2.

“ There is, I apprehend, no distinction between any of the cases, whether it be smoke, smell, noise, vapour, or water, or any other gas or fluid. The owner of one tenement cannot cause or permit to pass over or flow into his neighbour's tenement, any one or more of these things in such a way as materially to interfere with the ordinary comfort of the occupier of the neighbouring tenement, or so as to injure his property. It is true that, by lapse of time, if the owner of the adjoining tenement, which, in case of light or water, is usually called the servient tenement, has not resisted for a period of twenty years, then the owner of the dominant has acquired the right of discharging the gasses or the fluid, or sending smoke or noise from his tenement over the tenement of his neighbour; but until that time has elapsed, the owner of the adjoining or neighbouring tenement, whether he has or has not previously occupied it—in other words, whether he comes to the nuisance, or the nuisance comes to him—retains his right to have the air that passes over his land pure and unpolluted, and the soil and produce of it uninjured by the passage of gasses, by the deposit of deleterious substances, or by the flow of water.”

LIGHT.

Acquisition of
right to unin-
terrupted
light and air.

The consideration of the means of acquiring rights to uninterrupted flow of air, was, on account of the similarity of light and air in this respect, postponed to this place, that the two subjects might be treated together. It has been explained that every man has a natural right to use and enjoy the light and air which naturally come to him in any way he thinks proper, provided he does not cause unjustifiable damage to other persons by his mode of using them, but that this natural right, differing from the natural right to the flow of water, is subordinate to the right, incident to property, which every person has to build on his own land. Every landowner has perfect

right to build on his own ground, though he thereby obstructs his neighbour's light and air, unless his neighbour has acquired a right against him that his light and air shall not be obstructed (o). This easement of right to uninterrupted light and air may be acquired, like other easements, by grant, express or implied, or by prescription.

Chap. II.
Sect. 2.

Before explaining the circumstances under which a grant of right to light and air will be implied from the acts of parties, it may be well to point out that no grant of right to uninterrupted light and air can be implied from the circumstance that a landowner suffers another person to open new windows overlooking his land without objection or resistance. The fullest knowledge with entire, but mere acquiescence, cannot bind a party who has no means of resistance, and there is no means of resisting the opening of a new window by the owner of a house; the owner of a house has a perfectly legal right to open any windows he thinks proper, and no action will lie for that act, or for the disturbance of the adjoining landowner's privacy. There may seem to be some hardship that a landowner who has stood by without taking any notice or uttering a remonstrance while his neighbour has incurred expense in building, should be at liberty afterwards to build in front of the windows and destroy the comfort of the house; but he is entitled to do so, and with good reason, for it is far more just and convenient that the party who seeks to add to the enjoyment of his own land by getting anything in the nature of an easement, should be obliged first to secure the right to it by some unambiguous and well-understood grant from the landowner, who thereby may know the nature and extent of his grant, and can grant or withhold it as he pleases, or grant it on such terms as he thinks fit to impose, than that such a right should be acquired against him, almost

No grant implied from suffering windows to be opened.

(o) *Tapling v. Jones*, 11 H. L. C. 290; 84 L. J., C. P. 344.

Chap. II.
Sect. 2.

without his cognizance, and in such an uncertain manner (*p*).

When a grant
is implied.

Questions of implied grants of right to light and air, generally arise when persons who own houses and adjoining land sever the property by selling either the houses or the land, or by disposing of both at the same time to different persons.

Sale of house
reserving
adjoining
land.

It is not in every case of severance of houses and land that a grant of a right to light can be implied. To take the above three cases in succession, if a man sells a house which has windows overlooking adjoining land which he retains, he cannot afterwards stop the light from coming to the windows of the house by building on the land; for, when granting the house, he is presumed to have granted also a right to light to the windows, and he may not subsequently derogate from his own grant; so, also, if after selling the house he sells the land to a third person, the latter may not obstruct the light from the windows, for the vendor could only convey the land subject to the same burdens to which it was subject in his own hands (*q*). In a case, however, where the grantor of a lease of a house for twenty-one years was himself lessee for four years of some neighbouring premises which were so low in construction that they did not prevent the light coming to the windows of the house, and he subsequently purchased the low buildings in fee it was held that the implied grant of right to light was limited to the term the grantor had in the low buildings at the date of the lease of the house, that is, the four years, and that the fact of the subsequent purchase of the freehold estate in fee in the low buildings did not extend the implied grant of the right to light to a longer term (*r*). If, on the contrary, the owner of a house and land sells the land and

Sale of land
reserving
house.

(*p*) *Blanchard v. Bridges*, 4 A. & E. 176; 5 L. J., N. S., K. B. 78.

(*q*) *Coutts v. Gorham*, Moo. & Mal. 396. *Cox v. Mathews*, 1 Vent. 239. *Palmer v. Fletcher*, 1 Lev. 122; Sir

T. Raym. 87. *Palmer v. Paul*, 2 L. J., Ch. 154. *Robinson v. Grave*, L. R. Weekly Notes, 1873, p. 83.

(*r*) *Booth v. Alcock*, L. R., 8 Ch. Ap. 663; 42 L. J., Ch. 557.

aps the house, there is no such grant by the purchaser the land implied; for, if the conveyance is absolute, l without any reservation of easements, there is no und for presuming an intention that a right to light uld be reserved by the vendor or granted by the purchaser (s). If the house and land are sold simultaneously Sale of house and land simulta- neously. different persons, the case is similar to a sale of the use when the land is reserved, for the vendor is pre- ned to grant a right to light to the purchaser of the use, and the purchaser of the land takes it subject to , restriction that he may not build so as to obstruct a light (t).

Chap. II.
Sect. 2.

No grant of right to light is implied from the covenant Covenant for quiet enjoy- ment. quiet enjoyment, commonly made on sale of a house. a owner of land sold part, giving the ordinary covenant r quiet enjoyment. The purchaser of the remainder of e land built and obstructed the light and air from the rmer portion, but the Court of Chancery declined to strain the building, on the ground that the covenant id not mean that the enjoyment of the light and air ould not be disturbed (u).

It has already been remarked that the Prescription Act Prescription Act. makes special provision for the acquisition of rights to ight, and the third section of that Act, which relates xclusively to the acquisition of rights to light, has been et out at length (v). To enable a right to light to be acquired under the provisions of that section, the statute requires *actual* enjoyment for the full period of twenty "Actual" years, and a question has arisen whether the statute is enjoyment. satisfied, and whether a right is gained, if a house is built and the windows put in, but if the decorative and in-

(s) *White v. Bass*, 7 H. & N. 722; 31 L. J., Exch. 283. *Curriers' Company v. Corbett*, 2 Dr. & Sm. 355. *Ellis v. The Manchester Carriage Company (Limited)*, 2 C. P. D. 13.
(t) *Palmer v. Fletcher*, 1 Lev. 122. *Compton v. Richards*, 1 Price, 27. *Swanborough v. Coventry*, 9

Bing. 305; 2 L. J., N. S., C. P. 11.

(u) *Potts v. Smith*, L. R., 6 Eq. 311; 38 L. J., Ch. 58; but as to the effect of this covenant on a special grant, see *Leech v. Schweder*, L. R., 9 Ch. Ap. 463; 43 L. J., Ch. 487.

(v) *Ante*, p. 118.

Chap. II.
Sect. 2.

ternal portion of the house is so unfinished as to render the house uninhabitable, and if, in fact, the house is uninhabited during the prescriptive period. It has been held that under such circumstances the statute is satisfied, and that the right can be acquired, for that no occupation, in the sense of personal occupation, is necessary to constitute actual enjoyment within the meaning of the Act (*w*).

Ancient
custom of
London.

It appears that there was formerly a custom in the city of London, that any owner of a house, or of ancient foundations of a house, in that city, might at his pleasure raise the house, or build a new house on the ancient foundations, though he thereby obstructed the light which had been accustomed to enter the ancient windows of the adjoining house. This custom was abrogated by the third section of the Prescription Act, which creates an absolute and indefeasible right to light after enjoyment for twenty years, *any local usage or custom to the contrary notwithstanding* (*x*).

Prescriptive
rights to light
now depend
solely on the
statute.

The third section of the Prescription Act, which relates solely to rights to light, differs materially from the second in its form. The second section of the Act says that when the easements therein mentioned have been actually enjoyed by any person claiming right thereto, without interruption, for the full period of twenty years, no claim to those easements is to be defeated by showing only that they were first enjoyed at any time prior to such period of twenty years, that is, by showing the commencement of the user, so as to negative immemorial user, as could be done if the claim was made by prescription at common law, but that the claim may be defeated in any other way by which the same would have been liable to be defeated before the Act was passed; the third

(*w*) *Courtauld v. Legh*, L. R., 4 Exch. 126; 38 L. J., Exch. 45.

(*x*) *Truscott v. Merchant Taylors' Company*, 11 Exch. 855; 25

L. J., Exch. 173. *Salters' Company v. Jay*, 3 Q. B. 109; 11 L. J., Q. B. 173.

action, on the other hand, says that when the access and use of light to and for any dwelling house shall have been actually enjoyed therewith for the full period of twenty years, without interruption, the right thereto is to be deemed absolute and indefeasible. It has been already pointed out that to support a claim to an easement by prescription at common law, it is essential that a grant should be capable of being presumed, and that no alteration was made in the law in this respect by the second section of the Act; but it is not so, owing to the peculiar form of the third section of the statute, in the case of claims to rights to light. The change that was effected by the Prescription Act in the case of claims to rights to light, was first observed in the case of *Truscott v. Merchant Taylors' Company* (y), in which Coleridge, J., said—"The case turns upon the construction to be put on section 3 of Lord Tenterden's Act, which is addressed merely to the question of access of light. That section simplifies, and almost new founds, the right to access of light. It founds the right upon the actual enjoyment for the full period of twenty years without interruption, unless that enjoyment be shown to be had under a consent in writing. It puts the right, therefore, on the simplest foundation, with the simplest exception." After this decision, the case of *Tapling v. Jones* (z) arose, which was carried to the House of Lords. This is an extremely important case, as it entirely reversed the existing notions of the law relating to the right, or supposed right, of a servient owner to block up ancient lights, if the owner of them opened new windows which could not be obstructed without at the same time obstructing the ancient lights. More will be said on that point hereafter, but besides that, some most important principles of law relating to rights to light, and regarding the opening of windows

(y) 11 Exch. 855; 25 L. J., 356.

Exch. 173. *Frewen v. Phillips*, 11

(z) 11 H. L. C. 290; 34 L. J., C. B., N. S. 449; 30 L. J., C. P. C. P. 342.

Chap. II.
Sect. 2.

overlooking a neighbour's land, were explained in the judgments of the Lords. Among these, a principle was laid down, entirely affirming the opinion of Coleridge, J., on the effect of the Prescription Act upon prescriptive rights to light. The Lord Chancellor said that "the right to what is called an 'ancient light' now depends upon positive enactment: it is matter *juris positivi*, and does not require, and therefore ought not to be vested, on any presumption of grant or fiction of a licence having been obtained from the adjoining proprietor. Written consent or agreement may be used for the purpose of accounting for the enjoyment of the servitude, and thereby preventing the title which would otherwise arise from uninterrupted user or possession during the requisite period. This observation is material, because I think it will be found that error in some decided cases has arisen from the fact of the courts treating the right as originating in a presumed grant or licence."

Doubts
whether
prescriptive
rights to light
now depend
solely on the
statute.

Although *Tapling v. Jones* was a decision of the House of Lords, there have been cases in which the soundness of the principle there laid down that prescriptive rights to light now depend solely upon the Prescription Act has been doubted, and although these opinions cannot, it is presumed, override a decision of the House of Lords, they are of such weight, and the subject is of such importance, that they demand special notice. The first case of this kind was *Lanfranchi v. Mackenzie* (a), when Malins, V.-C., said he did not understand the Prescription Act to have made any difference in the principle on which rights to light are acquired by prescription, and that he only read the statute as meaning that there was no absolute period for acquisition of a right to light before the statute, but that now the period is fixed at twenty years, and that all the cases since the Act was passed had been decided upon the ancient principles of law. So also in *Aynsley*

(a) L. R., 4 Eq. at p. 426 ; 36 L. J., Ch. at p. 522

v. Glover (b) the Lords Justices expressed similar views. The bill in that case was filed for an injunction to restrain interference with light, and Mellish, L. J., in his judgment, in which James, L. J., concurred, said—"In my opinion it is unnecessary to consider whether the plaintiff could have made out his right under the statute 2 & 3 Will. IV. c. 71, because I am of opinion that under the circumstances of the case the plaintiff has clearly made out a right from time immemorial. The statute 2 & 3 Will. IV. c. 71, has not, as I apprehend, taken away any of the modes of claiming easements which existed before that statute. Indeed, as the statute requires the twenty years, or forty years (as the case may be), the enjoyment during which confers a right, to be the twenty years or forty years next immediately before some suit or action is brought with respect to the easement, there would be a variety of valuable easements, which would be altogether destroyed if a plaintiff was not entitled to resort to the proof which he could have resorted to before the Act passed."

Chap. II.
Sect. 2.

Another point of difference between the second and third sections of the Prescription Act is, that in the former section the easements are required to have been enjoyed "as of right" during the prescriptive user, but the latter section does not make that requisition. It was thought in the case of *Harbidge v. Warwick* (c), that although there is a difference in the form of the second and third sections of the Prescription Act the user in each case ought to be the same, for that although the forms of pleading given in the fifth section as applicable to actions of trespass are not commonly applicable to cases of claims to light, yet that they may be, for if in an action for demolishing a wall which would be an action for trespass, a claim of right to light should be set up by way of justification for the demolition, it would be neces-

(b) L. R., 10 Ch. Ap. 283; 44 L. J., Ch. 523.

(c) 3 Exch. 552; 18 L. J., Exch. 245.

Chap. II.
Sect. 2.

sary to state in the plea that the light had been enjoyed *as of right* for twenty years. It was therefore argued that the proof of enjoyment must be the same, whether it is put forward as part of the defence in an action for trespass for removing an obstruction, or as part of a complaint in an action on the case for causing an obstruction—that is, the light in either case must be proved to have been enjoyed “as of right.” The notion, however, that the Prescription Act really requires light to have been enjoyed “as of right,” though it does not say so, has not generally prevailed, and in more recent cases than that above mentioned the reverse has been decided; thus, in the case of *Truscott v. The Merchant Taylors’ Company* (d), Cresswell, J., said in his judgment:—“It appears to me that Parliament in this statute has been actuated by a desire to settle titles and rights, especially in the third section. By this section a person who has the access of light for the full period of twenty years without interruption obtains a right to it. The statute does not say a person who has enjoyed it *as of right*, for every one has a right to open a window in his own soil.” This opinion of Cresswell, J., was approved by Pollock, C. B., when delivering the judgment of the Court of Exchequer Chamber in *Frewen v. Phillips* (e), in which he said,—“Now, although that case was not precisely the case now before us, yet it recognises that it was the intention of the legislature to adopt a simple and short period for the acquisition of the right to light, and that it need not be enjoyed *as of right* ;” and Maule, B., in the case of *Flight v. Thomas* (f), also expressed an opinion that the words “claiming right thereto” were purposely omitted in the third section of the Act. As then the enjoyment in the case of claims to light is

(d) 11 Exch. 855; 25 L. J., Exch. 173.

(e) 11 C. B., N. S. 449; 30 L. J., C. P. 356.

(f) 11 A. & E. at p. 695. *Mayor of London v. The Pewterers’ Company*, 2 Moo. & Rob. 409.

required by the Act to have been "as of right," these claims may be sustained even though the enjoyment was had by permission, and although rent or an annual sum has been paid for permission to enjoy the right (g).

Chap. II.
Sect. 2.

From the recent interpretation of the Act it would also follow that claims to light may be sustained, although the servient owner has been incapable of resisting the enjoyment of the light—as, for instance, when the servient tenement has been in the occupation of a tenant during the whole prescriptive period (h); but some doubt may exist whether, on further consideration, the fact that the servient owner has been incapable of resistance would be held to prevent the power of acquiring a right to light by prescription as much as it would prevent the acquisition of any other easement, for the statute requires a light to have been enjoyed without interruption, and it may be said that that expression implies that there must be a power of interrupting (i).

Capability of
resisting
enjoyment.

Although light need not, to satisfy the statute, be enjoyed "as of right," yet it must be enjoyed in the character of an easement—that is to say, the right cannot be acquired if the enjoyment has existed during unity of ownership of the dominant and servient tenements. This appears to be the case, as the statute requires the light to have been enjoyed without interruption, and therefore seems to contemplate an enjoyment that could be interrupted by the owner of the adjoining land, at least during some part of the prescriptive period, and an interruption would not occur if the servient tenement is during the whole prescriptive period in the occupation of the claimant of the easement (j).

Enjoyment in
character of
an easement.

(g) *Plasterers' Company v. Parish*
Plasterers' Company, 6 Exch. 630; 20
L. J., Exch. 362.

(h) *Simper v. Foley*, 2 Joh. & H.
555.

(i) *Harbidge v. Warwick*, 3 Exch.
552; 18 L. J., Exch. 245.

(j) *Harbidge v. Warwick*, 3 Exch.
552; 18 L. J., Exch. 245. *Lady-*
man v. Grave, L. R. 6, Ch. Ap. 763.

Chap. II.
Sect. 2.
Light to open
ground.

A right to unobstructed light and air can only be acquired by prescription for the benefit or in respect of buildings; such a right cannot be so acquired for open ground. This was first determined in the case of *Roberts v. Macord* (k) at *Nisi Prius*, when it was held that no right to have the light and air unobstructed could be acquired by prescription in respect of a timber yard and saw-pit, and that the mere fact of having an open saw-pit in a yard, and laying timber there to dry (for which purpose it was desirable the air should have free access to the yard), for twenty years, was not sufficient to raise a presumption of a grant. Independently, however, of the cases in which this rule of law is upheld on principle, it should be noticed that the Prescription Act provides for the acquisition of rights to light only when the access and use of light to *any building* shall have been enjoyed for twenty years, and that nothing is said which can by any possibility extend this mode of acquiring the right to a saw-pit or a garden.

Light to shop-
windows.

A question of much importance to shopkeepers who display goods for view in their windows relates to their right to have the light falling uninterruptedly on the goods there displayed. The point was mentioned incidentally by Wood, V.-C., in the case of *Smith v. Owen* (l), which was a suit for an injunction to restrain the owner of a house in Bond Street from extending his building forward so as to exclude the light from an adjoining shop window. It appeared from the evidence, however, that the effect of the building would be merely to prevent persons approaching from seeing the shop so far down the street as was then possible, but that the light would not be obstructed. The Vice-Chancellor said, that so far as a person standing outside the window would be prevented from getting a view of the goods there exhibited, the case would stand on the same footing as an obstruction to light; a person

(k) 1 Moo. & Rob. 230. *Potts v. Ch. 58.*
Smith, L. R., 6 Eq. 311; 38 L. J., (l) 35 L. J., Ch. 317.

must not commit an injury in creating such an obstruction ; and that, if a shopkeeper wished to show his goods within the shop, he had a right to the free access of light for that purpose, and he apprehended it was the same if he wished to show the goods outside by means of a transparent medium.

Chap. II.
Sect. 2.

Another question of some nicety with regard to the power of acquiring rights to light has reference to the acquisition of rights to light for purposes of an unusual or extraordinary character, or for purposes requiring an unusual amount of light. The law on this subject is not very clear, but it would seem from the following case that a right to extraordinary light may be acquired by prescription, if the purpose for which it is required has existed openly, and to the knowledge of the party against whom it is claimed, for twenty years. *Lanfranchi v. Mackenzie* (m) was a suit for an injunction to restrain building in such a manner as to obstruct light. The plaintiffs were silk merchants, and the window said to be darkened belonged to the sample-room of their warehouse. It was said by the plaintiffs that a steady uniform light was necessary for a room used as a sample-room for the purpose of examining raw silk, and that the room had, prior to the building, enjoyed a good steady light, well suited for the purpose, and that a considerable change for the worse had ensued in consequence of the building. It is to be observed, that Malins, V.-C., in his judgment, treats the right to light gained by prescription as still depending upon the presumption of a grant, ignoring the House of Lords' decision in the case of *Tapling v. Jones*, of which much has already been said. After considering the evidence, he continued—"Then I come to the second, and perhaps the still more important question, whether I should be justified in interfering upon the ground of the extraordinary purpose to which this room has been

Extraordinary
light for
special pur-
poses.

(m) L. R., 4 Eq. 421 ; 36 L. J., Ch. 518. *Herz. v. Union Bank of London*, 2 Gif. 686.

Chap. II.
Sect. 2.

applied. Now, in order to arrive at a conclusion upon that subject, I think one must look a little at the principles upon which this rule as to ancient lights is established. Mr. Glasse has referred me to a case of *Jones v. Tapling*, and has argued that it now depends not on the common law or the ancient principle, but upon the statute. I do not understand the statute to have made any difference. I only read the statute as meaning this (and I believe it has been uniformly so read), that there was no absolute period theretofore, but now the period is fixed at twenty years." "The cases since that statute have proceeded upon the same principle as before; namely, that in order to establish the right to an ancient light you must show that there has been an undisturbed peaceable enjoyment. Mr. Watkin Williams put it, I think, with perfect accuracy in his argument. There must be an open, peaceable, undisturbed enjoyment for the period of twenty years. Now what is this enjoyment? If a man has the use of a window for ordinary purposes he is entitled to have it for all the purposes for which he has enjoyed it; but it does not follow that because he has used it for a particular purpose for less than twenty years that he therefore can establish his right to such particular user for that particular period." "As I understand the law, and as I intend to act on it, it is this, that unless you can show there has been that open, uninterrupted enjoyment of the light in the manner in which it is at present enjoyed for twenty years, there is no right whatever to interfere with the proceedings of the neighbour. Now in this case it has been argued, and I think Mr. Glasse carried his argument to that extent, that, assuming for the sake of the argument there would be no right in the plaintiff to come for the interference of the Court on the ground of the ordinary use of this property, directly it is turned to an extraordinary use—such as a room for a painter, for an artist, or for examining diamonds by a diamond merchant, or, as in the present case examining

silks by a silk merchant—you have a right so to interfere with the proceedings of the neighbour, that a building which he might have erected, if it had not been for this particular use of the light, he has no longer a right to erect. But then the rule comes into operation that it must be an open, well known, and uninterrupted user.” The Vice-Chancellor ultimately said that user of light for an extraordinary purpose for twenty years would establish the right against all persons who had a reasonable knowledge of it, but that it was unnecessary to say what would be the result if the party against whom the right was claimed was not aware of the extraordinary purpose for which the light was used. It should be particularly remembered when reading this judgment, that the Vice-Chancellor starts with the assumption that the old principle of presumption of a grant was not abrogated by the Prescription Act, for if, according to the principle laid down by the House of Lords in *Tapling v. Jones*, the right to light now depends entirely on the statute, and not on any presumption of a grant, it would seem that twenty years actual user of light for a particular and extraordinary purpose would confer a right to the extraordinary amount of light, notwithstanding the servient owner was ignorant of the particular purpose for which the light was used.

Whatever may be the law relating to prescriptive rights to light for unusual purposes, a right to an extraordinary quantity of light for a particular purpose may doubtless be acquired by grant, actual or implied; and if a person carries on, or is about to carry on a particular business, requiring an unusual quantity or quality of light, to the knowledge of a lessor or vendor of a house, who lets or sells the house for that purpose, a grant of right to that light will probably be implied against the lessor or vendor (n).

One other point may be gleaned from the judgment in *Light in-*

(n) *Herz. v. Union Bank of London*, 2 Gif. 686.

Chap. II
Sect. 2.

creased by
reflection.

the case of *Lanfranchi v. Mackenzie*, namely, that no right can be acquired that the amount of light accustomed to enter a window shall not be increased by reflection. It appeared in that case that as the sun towards the afternoon got round to the west, the light struck the heightened part of the opposite buildings, and from that time an increased amount of light was thrown into the opposite windows, and that this reflected light was glaring and unsteady, and consequently unsuited for the purpose of examining the silks in the accustomed manner. The Vice-Chancellor said that no case had ever occurred in which the Court had interfered to prevent a person erecting a building the effect of which would be to increase the quantity of light, and that he apprehended no such case could occur; at all events, he would not be the first judge to come to such a decision.

SUPPORT.

Easements of
support.

It has already been explained that the right to support for land, while it remains in its natural condition, is a natural right, and that, as such, it is a right incident to the ownership of land, and is not acquired by any act of man. Of easements connected with support there are several kinds—as the right to support for land when its natural condition has been changed, by excavation for instance, and the right to support for buildings; but, besides these, there is a right which may be acquired entitling a land or mine-owner to remove the support to which another landowner would ordinarily be entitled by natural right. This right, antagonistic to the natural right, is also an easement.

How acquired.

These easements may generally be acquired in the same manner as others—that is, by grant, express or implied, or by prescription; but it will be shown that there are some cases in which the easement can be acquired by grant only, and not by prescription. As regards prescription, it is questionable in all cases whether the right to

support is an "easement" within the meaning of the Prescription Act, so as to be capable of acquisition under the statute, or whether the right can be acquired by prescription at common law alone. This point has already been considered in another part of this work (*o*).

Chap. II,
Sect. 2.

Whenever land is sold, there is an implied grant of right to support for that land by the vendor, if he reserves either the subjacent mines or the adjoining soil. It is undisputed that if the land sold is in its natural condition—that is, unexcavated and without any artificial weight imposed by buildings—the purchaser is entitled by natural right to support for his land. The natural right is good, not only against the vendor but against strangers, who possess the land adjacent, or the subjacent mines, but the grant of right to support is additional to the natural right, and can be implied against the vendor alone. If a man makes a grant of surface land, and, with it, of the use and benefit to be derived from its possession, he is guilty of an act in derogation from his grant if he removes the subsoil and destroys the possibility of enjoyment, and he is liable to an action for any damage he may cause. It should also be remarked, that a reservation of subjacent mines, on a sale of land, with power for the vendor to gain the minerals, does not, in the absence of express stipulation, deprive the purchaser either of his natural right to support for his land, or the benefit of the implied grant, for the meaning of the reservation is that all the minerals may be excavated by the vendor of the land, but that the purchaser of the surface is not to be deprived of the use of his ground by removal of all support (*p*); a deed however may be framed in such a manner as to empower the owner of the minerals to remove the whole of them, without subjecting himself to any liability for damage done to the surface by subsidence or subject to payment of compensation for injury (*q*).

Implied grant
on sale of
land reserving
the subsoil.

(*o*) *Ante*, p. 121.

(*p*) *Harris v. Ryding*, 5 M. & W. 66; 8 L. J., N. S. Exch. 181. *Smart v. Morton*, 5 E. & B. 30; 24 L. J., Q. B.

261. *Proud v. Bates*, 34 L. J. Ch. 406.

(*q*) *Aspden v. Seddon*, L. R., 10 Ch. Ap. 394; 44 L. J., Ch. 359. See also *Same v. Same*, 1 Exch. D. 496.

Chap. II.
Sect. 2.

Implied reservation on grant of subsoil reserving the surface land.

Though the law as to right to support is thus pretty clear when the surface land is sold and the subjacent soil is reserved, it seems far from clear whether there is any such right for the surface owner if the subsoil is granted away and the surface is reserved. Questions of this kind are most likely to arise, and in fact have arisen, in the case of mining leases which of course are very numerous, and it is somewhat remarkable that considering the number of these leases that is made and how frequently subsidence of the surface over the mines must occur, that so few cases have been brought before the courts for the determination of the respective rights of the surface owners and the mining lessees. If the subsoil be separated by grant from the surface there seems no doubt that *prima facie* the same *natural right* to support exists whether it is the surface or the subsoil which is granted; but if the subsoil is granted and the surface is reserved it is a matter of considerable doubt whether there is any *implied grant* by the purchaser of the subsoil of a right to support for the surface *in addition to the natural right*, that is assuming there are no words in the deed affecting the question. There is no doubt that it may be a matter of very considerable moment to the grantor whether there is any such right reserved to him by implied grant or not, for the natural right to support is limited to the support of the soil in its natural state, and does not apply to any buildings with which the soil is weighted, but if there is any such right by implied grant or reservation, it would relate alike to the land and to any buildings that had been erected upon it. Considering the matter in its simplest form, as a mere grant of the subsoil apart from any question of mining, it would seem on principle, and by analogy to other cases of grants that no right to support for the surface is reserved to the grantor by implication and in addition to his natural right to support; for if a man makes an absolute and unlimited grant of the subsoil, why is it to be implied that his grant is

saddled with a material restriction, and that the grantor is not to use that subsoil in any manner that it is to his interest to use it. To allow a grantor to set up such a restriction would be to allow him to derogate from his grant. The same reason moreover exists against such an implied reservation as that which prevents a grantor of a house building on land he reserves so as to obstruct the lights of the house (r). In cases of mining leases, however, which are grants for the express purpose of the removal of the subsoil, the respective rights of the parties as regards the removal of the support from the surface usually depend in each case upon the terms of the lease, but it may be taken as the general rule of law, that if there is nothing in a lease of mines to oblige the lessee to leave sufficient coal or other material for the support of the surface land he is under no obligation to do it. *Eaton v. Jeffcock* (s) was a case in which this question arose and the law was very fully considered, and the principles to be gathered from that case are, that when the property in the soil and in the subjacent minerals belongs to different persons, and there is no deed or other matter to influence the rights of the parties, each must use his own property in such a manner as not to injure the other, and the right to this mutual protection is a natural right. Included in this natural right is the right of the surface owner to support for his land so long as it remains in its natural condition. If, however, the owner of land grants a mining lease and expressly gives power to the lessee to remove the subjacent minerals, it becomes a question which can only be determined by the terms of the lease, whether the lessee is to be entitled to remove the whole of the subjacent minerals regardless of the damage he may do to the surface by causing it to subside, or whether he is bound to leave pillars of coal or to put artificial supports to keep the surface in its natural state.

(r) *Ante*, p. 168.(s) L. R. 7 Exch. 379; 42 L. J., Exch. 26. *Dugdale v. Robertson*, 3K. & J. 695. *Taylor v. Shafto*, 8 B.& S. 228. *Smith v. Darby*, L. R. 7

Q. B. 716; 42 L. J., Q. B. 140.

Chap. II.
Sect. 2.

No right by
custom or pre-
scription to
destroy sup-
port.

While considering the of right of an owner of sub-soil to excavate in such a manner as to let down and damage the surface land by subsidence it is proper to notice that such an easement cannot be acquired under a custom, for it would be unreasonable (*t*); neither can it be acquired by prescription, for the act of digging is a lawful act which the person entitled to support has no power of resisting, and the excavation of minerals by a mine-owner does not require the performance of any act on the servient tenement, nor that the servient owner shall refrain from doing anything on his own land, and it has been shown that under such circumstances no prescriptive title can arise, because no grant of the right can be presumed (*u*).

A right to excavate and thereby to destroy the support to which a surface owner has a natural right may of course be acquired under an Act of Parliament, and rights of this kind frequently arise under Inclosure Acts and awards made under their authority (*v*).

A copyholder cannot bind his copyhold land by a grant of right to an adjoining landowner to excavate and remove all necessary support, and such a grant is void as against a subsequent freeholder if the land is enfranchised (*w*); and it is apprehended that such a grant would also be void as against the lord previously to enfranchisement.

Exception :—
Railway
Clauses Con-
solidation
Act.

There is an exception of an important character to the rule of law entitling a purchaser of land to support. The Lands and Railways Clauses Consolidation Acts, 1845, made various provisions relative to the acquisition of lands for the making of railways; and among other things, it is enacted by the latter Act (sections 77, 78, and 79) that

(*t*) *Hilton v. Earl Granville*, 5 Q. B. 701; 13 L. J., Q. B. 193.
Wakefield v. Duke of Buccleuch, L. R., 4 Eq. 613; 36 L. J., Ch. 763.
Blackett v. Bradley, 1 B. & S. 940; 31 L. J., Q. B. 65.

(*u*) *Blackett v. Bradley*, 1 B. & S.

940; 31 L. J., Q. B. 65.

(*v*) *Rowbotham v. Wilson*, 8 H. L. C. 348; 30 L. J., Q. B. 49.
Roberts v. Haines, 7 E. & B. 625; 27 L. J., Exch. 49.

(*w*) *Richards v. Harper*, L. R. 1 Exch. 199; 35 L. J., Exch. 130.

railway companies shall not be entitled to any mines under land purchased by them, and that subjacent mines shall be deemed to be excepted out of conveyances of lands unless they are expressly conveyed; that if the mine-owners are at any time desirous of working the mines, they are to give notice to the companies thirty days before commencing operations, and the companies may then cause the mines to be inspected; if the working would be likely to produce injury to the railways, the owners are prohibited working the mines, but the companies must pay them compensation for their loss; but if the companies are unwilling to purchase the mines the owners may work them in a manner proper and necessary for the beneficial working, according to the usual manner of working mines in the district where they are situate. These provisions have given rise to a very important question as to the right to support, for it has been urged on the part of railway companies that when mine-owners have sold surface land to them, they are entitled to the same support, both by natural right and by implied grant, as any other purchaser of land; but, after much argument, it has been determined that companies were by the statute placed on an entirely different footing from ordinary purchasers, for that it was obviously the intention of the legislature to create a new relation between vendors and purchasers under the Act, and to get rid of all the ordinary law on the subject; that it was highly beneficial for companies to be enabled to purchase the surface of land only, without being compelled to buy the mines also, and that the legislature intended the land to be dealt with just as if there were no mines to be considered, so that when the owners wished to work the mines they should be just in the same position as if they had never sold any part of their land to the companies (x). The same principle is applicable to

(x) *Great Western Railway Company v. Bennett*, L. R., 2 H. L. 27; 36 L. J., Q. B. 133. *Great Western Railway Company v. Fletcher*, 5 H.

Chap. II.
Sect. 2.

sales of land under other Acts of Parliament, if their provisions are similar in character to those of the Railways Clauses Act, 1845.

If, prior to the conveyance of surface land to a company under the Railways Clauses Act, Cockburn, C. J., remarked, in the Exchequer Chamber (y), there was any separation of the surface land from the minerals, the right of support which then existed would no doubt belong to the company.

Support from
underground
water.

If water, from natural causes or from accidents, finds its way underground, either into excavations or into ordinary subterranean channels, it frequently affords considerable support to the soil above by its natural upward pressure. When this is so it becomes an important question whether the owner of the surface has a natural right or can acquire a right to that support, so as to entitle him to restrain the owners of adjoining land or subjacent mines from draining or pumping away the water. It is now decided that he neither has, nor can he acquire (except possibly by grant), any such right. The first case in which this question arose was *Elliot v. North Eastern Railway Company* (z), in which it appeared that there was an ancient shaft leading down to a coal-pit, in which there were sundry horizontal passages leading under adjoining land, and that a river, having overflowed its banks, filled the shaft and the passages with water, and then the natural consequence arose that there was a certain upward pressure from the water, by which the land was to a considerable degree supported. It was held that, under the

& N. 689; 29 L. J., Exch. 253; *London and North Western Railway Company v. Ackroyd*, 31 L. J., Ch. 588. *Stourbridge Canal Company v. Earl of Dudley*, 3 E. & E. 409; 30 L. J., Q. B. 108. *Dudley Canal Company v. Grazebrook*, 1 B. & Ad. 59; 8 L. J., K. B. 361.

(y) *Great Western Railway Company v. Fletcher*, 5 H. & N. at p. 689.

(z) 10 H. L. C. 393; 32 L. J., Ch. 402. It has been already shown that though there is no natural right to support for surface land by underground water, yet that if underground water supports the water of a flowing stream, it cannot be drawn off so as to cause a diminution of the water of the stream *Ante*, p. 39.

circumstances of the case, no right could be acquired to his kind of support, for that the flooding was accidental, and that it was only reasonable to suppose that at some future time the owner would resume the working of the mine. A somewhat similar point arose in the recent case of *Popplewell v. Hodgkinson* (a), in which the facts were that the plaintiff was owner of some land of a wet and spongy character, upon which he built some houses of a very bad construction. The defendant was a builder, and by excavating in the adjoining land for the purpose of building a church, drained the water which stood under the land of the plaintiff, the surface of which sank in consequence, and the houses cracked. The question in the action was whether the defendant was responsible for the injury. It was held in the Exchequer Chamber that he was not, for that there could be no right natural or by prescription that the water should not be withdrawn, though it might happen that such a right could be acquired if the act of draining would be in derogation of a grant express or implied.

The easement of support for buildings is of two kinds, Support for buildings. namely, support from the subjacent and adjacent soil, and support from adjoining buildings; and some difference exists between these rights, inasmuch as it is doubtful whether a right to lateral support for one building from another can be acquired by prescription.

A right to support for buildings both from the subjacent and adjacent soil and from adjoining buildings may be acquired by grant express or implied. This right arises by implied grant, in the absence of express stipulation, in every case where an owner of adjoining houses, or of houses and land, severs the property by sale, for in every such case rights to support are granted by implication, by the vendor and purchasers respectively, for the preservation of the buildings belonging to each other (b). Right by implied grant.

(a) L. R., 4 Exch. 248; 38 L. J., Exch. 126.

(b) *Richards v. Rose*, 9 Exch. 218; 23 L. J., Exch. 3; *Murchie*

Chap. II.
Sect. 2.
Right by pre-
scription.

A right to support for buildings from adjacent land or subjacent soil may be acquired by prescription at common law, though probably, as was before pointed out, the right to support is not an "easement" within the meaning of the Prescription Act, so as to render it capable of being acquired under the statute. It was also shown that a question has been raised whether the natural right to support for surface land from the subjacent soil does not extend to buildings erected on the land; there is, however, not sufficient authority to support that view, and the probability is that it would not be upheld if the point were fully argued; but there can be no doubt that a right to support from subjacent and adjacent soil can be gained by prescription at common law, and that the law will recognise the right when buildings have stood for twenty years, if they have received support to the knowledge both of the owner of the buildings and of the land during that period (c). If buildings are situated on ground from under which the minerals have been excavated, so that they require more support from the adjacent soil than they otherwise would, a right to support cannot be established unless it is shown that the excavations have existed for twenty years. This point arose in the case of *Partridge v. Scott* (d), in which Alderson, B., who delivered judgment, treated the right to support by prescription as originating in a supposed grant; but whether any grant can be presumed in cases of right to support will be considered presently. The learned judge there said that if the land on which the plaintiff's house stood had not been previously excavated, the defendants might without injury have worked their coal to the extremity of their own land, and if the plaintiff had not built his house on ex-

v. *Black*, 19 C. B., N. S. 190; 34 L. J., C. P. 337. See also the recent case of *Aspden v. Seddon*, 1 Exch. D. 496, (published while this work was in the press).

(c) *Hide v. Thornborough*, 2 Car.

& K. 250. *Partridge v. Scott*, 3 M. & W. 220; 7 L. J. N. S., Exch. 101. *Rogers v. Taylor*, 2 H. & N. 828; 27 L. J., Exch. 173.

(d) 3 M. & W. 220; 7 L. J., N. S., Exch. 101.

excavated ground, the mere sinking of the ground would have been without injury. The plaintiff, therefore, by so building, produced the injury without any fault on the part of the defendant, unless at the time, by some grant, he was entitled to additional support from the land of the defendant. He added that no grant could be inferred in the case before the Court, because, though the house had stood more than twenty years, it did not appear that the soil under it might not have been excavated within twenty years, and that no grant could be inferred until after the lapse of at least twenty years from the time when the house first stood on excavated ground, and was supported in part by the adjacent ground of the defendant.

It is somewhat difficult to see how any grant can be presumed to have been made so as to render a right to support capable of being gained by prescription, merely from the circumstance that a house has stood for twenty years supported by the neighbouring soil. It has just been noticed that in the case of *Partridge v. Scott*, the right was treated by Alderson, B., as resulting from a presumed grant, and it has been so treated in other instances, but the point has on several occasions received consideration. In *Humphries v. Brogden* (e), the difficulty was noticed, for Lord Campbell, C. J., in his judgment, remarked:—"Although there may be some difficulty in discovering whence the grant of the easement in respect of the house is to be presumed, as the owner of the adjoining land cannot prevent its being built, and may not be able to disturb the enjoyment of it without the most serious loss or inconvenience to himself, the law favours the preservation of enjoyments acquired by the labour of one man and acquiesced in by another who has the power to interrupt them; and as on the supposition of a grant the right to light may be gained from not erecting a wall to obstruct it, the right to sup-

How can a
grant be pre-
sumed.

Chap. II
Sect. 2.

port for a new building erected near the extremity of the owner's land may be explained on the same principle." This passage is noticed in the subsequent case of *Solomon v. The Vintners' Company* (f), and the nature of the right to support for building was there again considered. The question in that action related to a right of support for one building from another, but Pollock, C. B., in his judgment, remarked that it seemed to the Court that, in the absence of all evidence as to origin or grant, the only way in which such a right could be supported was that suggested by Lord Campbell in *Humphries v. Brogden*, namely, an absolute rule of law similar to that which is stated to have existed in the civil law.

No prescriptive right to support from buildings.

By whatever means a prescriptive right to support for buildings from land arises, whether by presumed grant or by an absolute rule of law, there is no doubt that no right to support for one building from another can be acquired by prescription either at common law or under the Prescription Act, because the support which one building receives from another must be enjoyed, if at all, by stealth; and enjoyment by stealth, it has been explained, is insufficient to confer a right by prescription: no one can tell till a house is pulled down whether it has afforded support to an adjoining building at all, and if it is then found to do so, no one knows when the support was first afforded. *Solomon v. The Vintners' Company* (g) was an action for removing support afforded by one house to another, whereby the latter fell; the houses, however, were not adjoining, but were separated from each other by another house, which also tumbled down when the support was removed. Two judgments were given in the case—one by Pollock, C. B., and the other by Bramwell, B. In speaking of the general right to support for buildings from buildings, Pollock, C. B., assigned a different reason from that given by the other

(f) 4 H. & N. 585; 28 L. J. Exch. 370.

(g) 4 H. & N. 585; 28 L. J., Exch.

370: see *Brown v. Windsor*, 1 Cr. & J. 20.

learned judge, why, in his opinion, no right to support could be acquired by prescription but both appeared to think such a right could not be so acquired. The Lord Chief Baron said:—"It is extremely difficult to see how the circumstance of the houses having stood for twenty years makes any difference creates a right where houses are supposed to have been built by different adjoining landowners, each with separate and independent walls, but that upwards of twenty years ago one of them got out of the perpendicular and leaned upon and was supported in part by the other, so that if the latter were removed the other would fall. The question is, whether any right of support is thereby obtained? It cannot be a right by prescription, which supposes a state of things existing before the time of legal memory. Nor does it seem to us to be a right under the Prescription Act, 2 & 3 Will. IV. c. 71, which has been hitherto confined to rights in their nature of a perpetual and permanent character, and the ownership of which is a fee simple." Baron Bramwell put the case on another ground, namely, that the right could not be acquired by prescription because the enjoyment was not of a character which would confer such a right. He said that supposing the right were capable of being acquired by prescription, or under the Prescription Act, or by some supposed lost grant, it could in any of those cases only exist if the benefit which is claimed was one that was enjoyed as of right. "Now, a thing cannot be enjoyed as a right unless it is openly and visibly enjoyed. An enjoyment must neither be *vi, precario*, nor *clam*; it must be *open*. Now, when you see one house leaning towards another, you may make a tolerably shrewd guess that it is partly supported by the other; but it is but a guess; you cannot tell. It may be that they have both slipped, and both stand, as I think the expression is, upon 'the square'—self-supporting—and it may turn out, and it may be the fact, that the house which leans towards the other affords

Chap. II.
Sect. 2.

as much support to that other, by the two being joined or sticking together in some way or another, as the other affords to it. One cannot tell upon the face of it that it is being supported," . . . "therefore, to my mind, supposing the plaintiff for more than twenty years had an enjoyment, which he says now ought to continue, it was an enjoyment *clam*—not openly, and consequently not as a right."

It may be taken from these judgments that no right to support for one building from another can be acquired by prescription, either for the reason assigned by the Lord Chief Baron Pollock, or that in the judgment of Mr. Baron Bramwell; but when the reasons there assigned are considered, it seems very strange that they should not apply with equal force to cases of support for buildings from adjacent land, so as to prohibit the acquisition of rights to lateral support for buildings by prescription altogether, for it may in such case equally well be said that the right could not be acquired at common law which supposes a state of things which has existed from before the time of legal memory, nor under the statute, because the Act applies only to rights of a perpetual and permanent nature; there can be but little doubt, also, that the enjoyment of lateral support from land is as stealthy in its character as support from an adjoining building, for who can tell that any support is afforded by adjacent ground, and if it is, whether that support was first afforded when the house was built, or subsequently when the house increased in age, and the subjacent soil became compressed by its weight. It can be but a matter of speculation. Independently of these reasons, the nature of the easement is such that the servient owner can have no power of resisting the enjoyment, and how, then, can a grant be presumed? For all these reasons it would surely be far more reasonable if some absolute rule of law were established, and that the theory of presuming a grant were entirely abandoned.

WATER.

The distinction between natural or riparian rights and easements in watercourses has been explained in the previous chapter, and it was at the same time shown that easements in water are of three kinds, namely, those which relate to the flow of water, those which relate to purity of water, and those which relate to the taking of water for use. These easements may be acquired by grant, express or implied, or by prescription.

Chap. II.
Sect. 2.

Acquisition of
water rights.

Questions as to grants of water rights, or easements in water, generally arise when the property in lands owned by one person and the same person has been severed by sale, and when water in one part has been used during the unity of ownership for the benefit of the other part, after the manner of an easement. In such cases, if the owner sells the quasi-dominant part of his lands, with the "appurtenances," or with the easements therewith "used and enjoyed," questions frequently arise whether the purchaser has become entitled by virtue of the grant to use the water in the vendor's land as the latter used it when he held both properties. The rules of law on this topic have already been considered when the subject of acquisition of easements generally by grant was discussed in the first section of this chapter.

By grant.

Rights to watercourses and the use of water are two of the classes of easements expressly mentioned in the second section of the Prescription Act as being capable of acquisition under that statute; but the effect of that Act, as was previously shown, is not to preclude easements of this kind from being acquired by prescription at common law (*h*). Those rights may therefore be claimed and acquired by prescription either at common law or under the Act. The power of acquiring easements in water by prescription, however, extends only to streams which flow in Streams and

By prescription.

(*h*) *Holford v. Hankinson*, 5 Q. B. 584.

Chap. II.
Sect. 2.

pools must be
defined and
permanent.

Prescriptive
rights in
artificial
streams.

Temporary
and perma-
nent streams.

defined courses, and to pools of a permanent character; no rights in the nature of easements can be acquired in mere surface water which oozes through the soil and trickles away without any defined course, and the owner of land may get rid of the nuisance from such water in any way that is most convenient to himself (*i*).

When streams of water have assumed a defined and permanent course, natural rights are given by law to owners of riparian land if the defined streams are formed by natural means; if, on the other hand, water is artificially conducted in a defined course, rights to the uninterrupted flow of that water, and to use the water uninterruptedly as it passes land, may, in certain cases, be acquired by prescription (*j*). In this respect, however, the person who creates an artificial stream stands in a different position from one through whose land the water flows when the stream is created, for easements may, in some cases, be acquired against the latter when they cannot be acquired against the former. The possibility of acquiring rights to the uninterrupted flow of the water of artificial streams against their originator depends upon the circumstance whether the streams are of a temporary or of a permanent character.

Whether the character of a stream is temporary or permanent is, of course, a question of fact in each case: there are many instances in which this question may present some difficulty, but there are others in which no doubt can arise. If, for instance, a stream originates from the pumping of water from a mine, there can be no doubt that the character of that stream is temporary, although it may happen that the pumping will continue for a

(*i*) *Raustron v. Taylor*, 11 Exch. 369; 25 L. J., Exch. 33. *Broadbent v. Ramsbotham*, 11 Exch. 603; 25 L. J., Exch. 115.

(*j*) The law respecting rights, and the modes of acquiring rights to the uninterrupted flow of streams, is the same, whether the streams

are above or under ground, if the course is defined and known: *Chasemore v. Richards*, 7 H. L. C. 349; 29 L. J., Exch. 81. *Wood v. Waud*, 3 Exch. 748; 18 L. J., Exch. 305. *Dickenson v. Grand Junction Canal Company*, 7 Exch. 282; 21 L. J., Exch. 241.

hundred years; and, on the other hand, a watercourse dug to supply a mill with water taken from a river will probably be held to be of a permanent character, although it is possible that the mill will be removed and the watercourse filled up in a short time. The character of a stream, therefore, whether permanent or temporary, cannot be determined solely by the length of time during which the supply of water is likely to continue, but it is rather to be decided by the apparent intention of the person who created the stream, and the mode by which the supply of water is procured (*k*).

Chap. II.
Sect. 2.

If an artificial stream of water is of a temporary character, no right that the supply of water shall be uninterrupted can be acquired by prescription against the originator of the stream, though such a right may be so acquired against persons through whose land the water has been accustomed to flow. The celebrated case of *Arkwright v. Gell* (*l*) is the leading authority on the law relating to water rights in artificial streams, and the facts of that case were shortly these. The plaintiffs were owners of some cotton mills, and the action was brought in consequence of certain alleged wrongful diversion of the water of a stream which was accustomed to supply the mills, to the uninterrupted use of which the plaintiffs claimed to be entitled. The stream in question was a mineral sough, which had existed for many years, though the precise origin of its existence, and the date when it was made, were unknown, but a part towards the mouth had existed upwards of one hundred and thirty years, and was made, and had always to the time of the action been used, for the purpose of draining lead mines. The plaintiffs' mills were erected in the year 1772, nearly sixty years before the action, and the water of the sough had

Prescriptive
rights in tem-
porary arti-
ficial streams.

*Arkwright v.
Gell.*

(*k*) *Beeston v. Waste*, 5 E. & B. 906; 25 L. J., Q. B. 115.

(*l*) 5 M. & W. 203; 8 L. J., N. S., Exch. 201. *Gaved v. Martyn*, 19

C. B., N. S. 732; 34 L. J., C. P. 353. *Greatrex v. Hayward*, 8 Exch. 291; 22 L. J., Exch. 137.

Chap. II.
Sect. 2.

ever since been used to turn the wheels and machinery of the mills, and it was under these circumstances that the plaintiffs claimed to be entitled by prescription to the continued use of the water. The law was so fully considered in the judgment, and the case has always been received as an authority of such weight, that it may not be out of place to cite the material part of the judgment at length. After reciting the facts, Parke, B., who delivered the judgment of the Court, said, "The stream upon which the mills were constructed was not a natural watercourse, to the advantage of which flowing in its natural course the possessor of the land adjoining would be entitled according to the doctrine laid down in *Mason v. Hill*, and in other cases. This was an *artificial* watercourse, and the sole object for which it was made was to get rid of a nuisance to the mines, and to enable their proprietors to get the ores which lay within the mineral field drained by it; and the flow of water through that channel was, from the very nature of the case, of a temporary character, having its continuance only whilst the convenience of the mine-owners required it, and in the ordinary course it would most probably cease when the mineral ore above its level should have been exhausted. That Sir Richard Arkwright contemplated the discontinuance of this watercourse (if the question of his knowledge in this state of things can be material), there is evidence in the lease made in 1771, which contains a provision for a supply from the river, in the event of the stream being lessened or taken away, by the construction of another sough; and also that such an event was not improbable appears from the clause in the second Cromford Canal Act, 30 Geo. 3, c. 56, s. 4. What, then, is the species of right or interest which the proprietor of the surface where the stream issued forth, or his grantees, would have in such a watercourse at common law, and independently of the effect of user under the recent statute, 2 & 3 Will. 4, c. 71? He would only have a

ht to use it for any purpose to which it was applicable long as it continued there. A user for twenty years, a longer time, would afford no presumption of a grant the right to the water in perpetuity; for such a grant old in truth be neither more nor less than an obligation on the mine-owner not to work his mines by the inary mode of getting minerals below the level drained that sough, and to keep these mines flooded up to that al in order to make the flow of water constant for the efit of those who had used it for some profitable purchase. How can it be supposed that the mine-owners ld have meant to burden themselves with such a vitude so destructive to their interests; and what is re to raise an inference of such an intention? The re-owner could not bring any action against the person ng the stream of water, so that the omission to bring 7 action could afford no argument in favour of the sumption of a grant; nor could he prevent the enjoy- nt of that stream of water by any act of his, except by once making a sough at a lower level, and thus taking ay the water entirely, a course so expensive and incon- nient that it would be very unreasonable and a very proper extension of the principle applied to the case of hts, to infer from the abstinence from such an act an- tion to grant the use of the water in perpetuity as a utter of right. Several instances were put, in the course the argument, of cases analogous to the present, in which ould not be contended for a moment that any right was uired. A steam-engine is used by the owner of a mine drain it, and the water pumped up flows in a channel to estate of the adjoining landowner, and is there used agricultural purposes for twenty years. Is it possible, n the fact of such a user, to presume a grant by the er of the steam-engine of the right to the water in- etuity, so as to burden himself and the assigns of his e with the obligation to keep a steam-engine for ever the benefit of the landowner? Or if the water from

Chap. II.
Sect. 2.

the spout of the eaves of a row of houses was to flow into an adjoining yard, and be there used twenty years by its occupiers for domestic purposes, could it be successfully contended that the owners of the houses had contracted an obligation not to alter their construction so as to impair the flow of water? Clearly not. In all, the nature of the case distinctly shows that no right is acquired as against the owner of the property from which the course of water takes its origin; though as between the first and any subsequent appropriator of the watercourse itself such a right may be acquired. And so in the present case Sir Richard Arkwright, by the grant from the owner of the surface for eighty-four years, acquired a right to use the stream as against him, and if there had been no grant he would by twenty years' user have acquired the like right as against such owner; but the user, even for a much longer period, whilst the flow of water was going on for the convenience of the mines, would afford no presumption of a grant at common law as against the owners of the mines."

Prescriptive
rights in
permanent
artificial
streams.

If an artificial stream of water is permanent in its character, a right to the uninterrupted flow of the water may be acquired against both the originator of the stream and also against any person over whose land the water flows. From the judgment in *Arkwright v. Gell*, above quoted, it will be seen, that the reason why a right to the uninterrupted flow of the water of an artificial stream cannot be acquired by prescription against the originator of the stream if it is of a temporary character, is, that the temporary nature of the stream precludes a presumption of a grant of a permanent right; but the case is manifestly different if the stream is permanent, although artificial, for there can be no reason why a person who makes a permanent watercourse may not make a grant of right in perpetuity to use the water to any person through whose land the stream is made to flow, and, indeed, nothing is more likely than that an owner of land would stipulate, when such a watercourse is made, that he shall have the

benefit and use of the water as it flows through his land. The presumption of such a grant, therefore, may readily be made, and it will receive the sanction of the law. In the case of *Wood v. Waud* (m), the judgment of the Court of Exchequer in *Arkwright v. Gell*, was considered and approved, and the Court further said, that the right to artificial watercourses, as against the party creating them, must depend upon their character, whether they are of a permanent or temporary nature, and upon the circumstances under which they were created—that the enjoyment for twenty years of a stream, diverted or penned up by permanent embankments, clearly stands upon a different footing from the enjoyment of a flow of water originating in the mode of occupation or cultivation of a person's property, and presumably of a temporary character, and liable to variation.

Underground streams are of two kinds, *viz.*: those, the course of which is defined and known, and those which merely percolate through the earth, without having any defined course, and in unknown channels. If the course of underground streams is defined and known, they differ in no respect from surface streams as to the natural rights and easements to which landowners may be entitled in them (n), but if water merely percolates through the soil in unknown channels, the same rules of law do not apply, and streams so formed differ altogether from defined streams on the surface of land. Rights to the uninterrupted flow of percolating streams, the course of which is undefined and unknown, may be granted by one landowner to another (o), but no such rights can be acquired by prescription. That there is no natural right to the uninterrupted flow of such streams was decided in the case of *Ston v. Blundell* (p), but the Court of Exchequer

Right to flow
of under-
ground
streams.

(m) 3 Exch. 748; 18 L. J., Exch. 66.

(n) *Chasemore v. Richards*, 7 H. C. 349; 29 L. J., Exch. 81.

Wood v. Waud, 3 Exch. 748; 18 L. J., Exch. 305. *Dickinson v.*

Grand Junction Canal Company, 7 Exch. 282; 21 L. J., Exch. 241.

(o) *Whitehead v. Parks*, 2 H. & N. 870; 27 L. J., Exch. 169.

(p) 12 M. & W. 324; 18 L. J., Exch. 289.

Chap. II.
Sect. 2.

Chamber in that case expressly guarded itself from saying what might be the rule of law if there had been an uninterrupted enjoyment of such streams for twenty years. In the subsequent case of *Chasemore v. Richards* (q) the theory that a right to the uninterrupted flow of such streams can be acquired by prescription, was shown to be contrary to the ordinary principles of law, for Whiteman, J., while delivering the opinion of the judges to the House of Lords, said, that any such right against another person, founded upon length of enjoyment, is supposed to have originated in some grant, but what grant could be presumed in the case of percolating waters depending upon the quantity of rain falling, or the natural moisture of the soil, and in the absence of knowing to what extent, if at all, the enjoyment would be affected by any water percolating from one piece of land to another? He added also, that the presumption of a grant only arises where the person against whom it is to be raised might have prevented the exercise of the subject of the presumed grant; but how could a man prevent or stop the percolation of water? Lord Wensleydale also stated that he did not think that the principle of prescription could be applied to the case.

Diversion of
streams.

A right to divert the water of a stream from its usual course is an easement which may be acquired by grant or prescription, and this easement may be acquired both in natural and in artificial streams. That the water of natural streams shall flow on uninterruptedly and without diversion is one of the natural rights to which all owners of land abutting on such streams are entitled, but if another person, riparian owner or otherwise, has uninterruptedly diverted the water, whether continuously or at intervals—as, for instance, at particular times of the year—for twenty years, an adverse easement entitling him to continue such diversion, may be acquired against the

(q) 7 H. L. C. 349; 29 L. J., Exch. 81.

owners by prescription (*r*). Similarly a right acquired to divert the water of artificial streams ; would seem from the principle laid down in the *Arkwright v. Gell*, above cited, that if an artificial which water flows has been made merely for a dry purpose, no prescriptive right to divert the can be acquired against the maker of the cut (*s*). In the manner a right may be acquired to obstruct the flow of a stream from flowing in its usual course, and to encroach on to the land of riparian proprietors, if the act of obstructing and penning it back has continued twenty years uninterruptedly, and if the servient tenement has been prejudiced thereby (*t*). No right, however, to obstruct the water of a navigable stream can be acquired against the public (*u*).

Chap. II.
Sect. 2.

Right to pen
back the
water of
streams.

A right may also be acquired by grant or by prescription to pour water over the land of another person, for if water is artificially brought to the surface of land, and water is then made to flow over the land of another person without his consent, a trespass is committed for which the party causing the water to flow is responsible, and the practice of so pouring the water over the land uninterruptedly for twenty years, such user creates a presumption of grant to arise, and a right to continue the pouring of water may be acquired. Although the practice of pouring the water alone forms no presumption, the fact that the land from which the water is sent is made subject to the servitude of supplying water, and that the owner of that land is bound to continue to send water to his neighbour's ground; other and additional circumstances, however, may exist, which will

Pouring water
over land.

Right v. Howard, 1 Sim. & 662; 1 L. J., Ch. 94. *Bealey v. East*, 209. *Mason v. B. & Ad.* 304; 1 L. J., N. B. 107. *Stockport Water-Company v. Potter*, 3 H. &

C. 300.

(*s*) *Becston v. Weate*, 5 E. & B. 986; 25 L. J., Q. B. 115.

(*t*) *Cooper v. Barber*, 3 Taunt. 99.

(*u*) *Vooght v. Winck*, 2 B. & Ald. 662.

Chap. II.
Sect. 2.

have the effect of establishing such an obligation on the originator of the stream—as, for instance, that the stream was originally intended to be permanent, or if the supply of water is continuous, that the originator had permanently abandoned mining works from which the stream arose and from which it continued to flow (*v*).

Effects of appropriation of flowing water for particular purposes.

That all riparian owners of natural streams have a riparian right to use the water as it flows past their land, so long as they do not interfere with the natural rights of other riparian owners, and to sue for disturbance, is now an established doctrine of law, but this doctrine was not established until comparatively modern times; and in the earlier decisions of the courts a theory of a very different kind was advanced, by which rights were supposed to be acquired by the appropriation of water, similar to those rights which have since been held to belong to all riparian proprietors of streams *ex jure naturæ*. The earliest doctrine on this subject appears to have been, that flowing water was the property of no one, and that nobody had any particular right to use it until somebody actually took possession and applied it to a purpose of utility—that by so doing he acquired a right to continue the use of it against all the world, and that his right continued until he chose to abandon his user (*w*). This theory of title by appropriation was much modified by various decisions, as the nature of riparian rights was brought more fully under consideration (*x*), and ultimately it was determined that these riparian rights to the use and uninterrupted flow of streams were not acquired by appropriation at all, but that they existed and belonged to

(*v*) *Gaved v. Martyn*, 19 C. B., N. S. 732; 34 L. J., C. P. 353. *Wright v. Williams*, 1 M. & W. 77; 5 L. J., N. S., Exch. 107. *Arkwright v. Gell*, 5 M. & W. 203; 8 L. J., N. S., Exch. 201. *Mason v. Shrewsbury & Hereford Railway Company*, per Cockburn, C. J., L. R. 6 Q. B. at p. 538; 40 L. J., Q. B. at p. 298.

(*w*) *Williams v. Moreland*, 2 B. & C. 910; 2 L. J., K. B. 191.

(*x*) *Mason v. Hill*, 5 B. & Ad. 1; 2 L. J., N. S., K. B. 118. In the case of *Cocker v. Cowper* (5 Tyn. 103), *Parke, P.*, is reported to have said, that “the doctrine of appropriation has been much cut down in *Mason v. Hill*.”

ry riparian owner of land *ex jure naturæ*, whether he is to make use of them or not (*y*). When, however,

change of opinion first arose, it was also held that effect of appropriation was to give the riparian owner right to sue for disturbance, for it was conceived that he could not sustain any damage by loss of water until he had applied it to a purpose of utility and that purpose was disturbed, for actual damage was always considered essential to support an action on the case (*z*). In process of time, however, this theory was also abandoned; and it appears now to be considered that an action will lie for every disturbance of riparian rights without evidence of appropriation of the water for any purpose of utility, and without even proof of any special damage, but simply on the ground that a legal right is infringed by the disturbance, and that that is sufficient damage to support the action (*a*). Appropriation of the water of flowing streams for purposes of utility has thus gradually fallen from being considered a means of acquiring important water rights, to being deemed of no importance whatever, whether as a mode of gaining a right, or of acquiring a right to sue for disturbance.

Appropriation of water which flows into a well through the surrounding soil, gives no right to the owner of the well that the soil shall not be drained by the operations of the owners of adjoining land in their own ground—nor even that the water already collected in the well shall not be drawn away by their workings. That there is no natural right, and that no prescriptive right can be acquired to the uninterrupted flow of underground water which percolates through the soil in undefined or unknown channels, has been already shown; and the act of digging a well to receive such water cannot confer any right upon the owner of the well to the exclusive use of

Appropriation
of water in a
well.

(*y*) *Sampson v. Hoddinott*, 1 C. & F., N. S. at p. 611; 28 L. J., C. P. 418, p. 150. *Mason v. Hill*, 5 B. & Ald. 1; 2 L. J., N. S., K. B. 118.

(*z*) See judgment of Sir John Leach, V. C., in *Wright v. Howard*, 1 Sim. & St. 190; 1 L. J., Ch. 94.

(*a*) See *post*, Chapter IV.

Chap. II.
Sect. 2.

water percolating through the surrounding soil. As long, however, as the water remains in the well it is the property of the owner of the well, but it remains his only so long as it continues in his possession; and he cannot maintain an action against any person who, by the exercise of a lawful act in his own soil, causes the water to escape from his custody (b).

Purity of
water.

With regard to the next class of easements in water—namely, those which relate to purity of water—it has been pointed out that all riparian owners have a natural right that the water of natural streams shall be suffered to remain in its naturally pure state. There is no such natural right in connexion with artificial streams, but it is obvious that much difference exists between injuries from interruption of the flow of water and injuries from pollution of water, for interruption of the flow of water may arise from the exercise of a lawful act by a person on his own soil, but polluting a stream of water involves a nuisance on the land of other persons, and a trespass by the sending of impure matter on to their soil. The cases are, therefore, not analogous, and consequently the law is not identical.

Right by ap-
propriation to
purity of arti-
ficial streams.

No right to have the water of an artificial stream uninterrupted can be acquired by mere appropriation of the water; and no action for interruption can be maintained against the originator of the stream, nor against persons through whose land the water flows, unless a right to the uninterrupted flow has been acquired, but it was said in *Wood v. Waud* (c), that if either the originator of an artificial stream, or others, polluted the waters so as to be injurious

(b) *Chasemore v. Richards*, 7 H. L. C. 349; 29 L. J., Exch. 81. *Acton v. Blundell*, 12 M. & W. 324; 13 L. J., Exch. 289. *New River Company v. Johnson*, 29 L. J. M. C. 93. *Ballacorkish Mining Company v. Dumbell*, L. R., 5 P. C. 49; 43 L. J., P. C. 19.

(c) 3 Exch. at p. 779; 18 L. J., Exch. at p. 314. Though there can

be no right, natural or by prescription, to the uninterrupted flow of underground water, percolating through the soil, yet it is a wrongful act, in the absence of an easement, to pollute such water to the injury of another person: *Hodgkinson v. Ennor*, 4 B. & S. 229; 32 L. J., Q. B. 231.

the tenant below, the case would be different. From
 is passage in the judgment of the Court, it would appear
 at mere appropriation of the water of an artificial stream
 r a purpose of utility is sufficient to confer a right on
 e appropriator, that the water shall not be polluted to
 s detriment by any person who has not acquired a right
 pollute it; the point, however, is not free from doubt,
 d the case of *Whaley v. Laing* (d) should be noticed as *Whaley v.*
 aring on the subject. In that case, which was taken *Laing.*

the Exchequer Chamber, in which Court the judges
 are divided in opinion, it appeared that a canal had been
 rmed through land belonging to one Anderton, and the
 aintiff, who had mines under Anderton's land, obtained
 rmission from him, and from the canal company, to make
 cut through the land to the canal, for the purpose of
 king water from the canal to supply his engines. Che-
 ical works were afterwards erected by the defendants,
 d they commenced pouring muriatic acid into the canal,
 hich mixed with the water and passed from the canal to
 e plaintiff's boilers, which were consequently injured.
 he question was, whether the plaintiff, as he had no legal
 ght to the water, but merely a license to use it, could sue
 e defendants for the damage. The form of the declara-
 on caused considerable difficulty in determining the right
 f the plaintiff to maintain the action, but, apart from the
 uestion of pleading, the judges in the Court of Exchequer
 ere unanimous in determining that the plaintiff was en-
 tled to succeed. During the argument, Martin, B., said,
 hat the sole question was, whether the plaintiff had a
 ufficient right to sustain the action against a stranger
 nd a wrong-doer, and he thought he had, *because he was*
in actual possession of the flow of water; Bramwell, B.,
 owever, thought that there was only a right or licence
 o take the water from time to time, when the plaintiff

(d) 2 H. & N. 476; 26 L. J., 422. *Stockport Waterworks Com-*
 Exch. 327; in *Exchequer Chamber*, *pany v. Potter*, per Bramwell, B., 3
 3 H. & N. 675; 27 L. J., Exch. H. & C. 300.

Chap. II.
Sect. 2.

wanted it; that he had not any legal right to the flow of water in its accustomed manner; and that as the water was polluted when he took it, he had never been in possession of any right to it otherwise than in a polluted state. The judgment was in favour of the plaintiff, on the ground that the plaintiff had, by permission of the owners of the canal, got possession of a certain quantity of water in his cistern, which water he was entitled to pump up from the cistern, as he would have been entitled to use it if he had taken it up in a bucket—that upon emptying his cistern other water flowed in from the canal to supply its place, and that in consequence of the defendant's act, foul water flowed to the cistern, and that act, being without justification as to the defendant, gave the plaintiff a cause of action. It was particularly said in the judgment, that the Court gave no opinion whether the plaintiff had any possessory title to the water in the canal, so that if the defendants had stopped its flow to the plaintiff, or if the plaintiff had, in order to get at the water, to go to the canal with a bucket, and had drawn it foul from the canal, any action could have been maintained, but that the judgment proceeded on the ground that the defendants caused foul water to flow on the plaintiff's premises without right to do so. In the Exchequer Chamber six judgments were delivered by the respective judges, and much difference of opinion prevailed, but this was attributable mainly to the form of the declaration. Willes and Crowder, JJ., thought the judgment of the Court below should be affirmed on the ground that the plaintiff was in possession, and the defendant was a wrong-doer. Crompton and Erle, JJ., thought that the declaration indirectly claimed a right to the flow of water, and not being supported by the evidence of any legal right, the plaintiff could not recover; but they added, that they did not say that an action might not lie if a man had permission from the owner of a pond to get water for his cattle, and if a stranger, knowing the

ble and natural effect of his act, poisoned the water at the cattle were injured—that probably in such an action would lie, but that the right of action would be founded not on the title or right to the water, but on injury to the property of the plaintiff. Williams, J., thought the declaration was bad in substance, and that defendant should be arrested, but that the plaintiff was bound to the verdict. He agreed with the barons of the Exchequer that no right to the water was intended to be created by the declaration, but that it merely meant that the defendants had no right to foul the water, but even if it were so the declaration should, also, have shown that the plaintiff was not a wrong-doer in taking the water, for that if he was a wrong-doer he would have no right of action. Wightman, J., thought the defendants were entitled to judgment, for that the plaintiff had no right to the water, and that as against him the defendants could not be considered wrong-doers. Laying aside, therefore, the questions which arose from the form of the declaration, it will be seen that the majority of the judges in the Exchequer Chamber approved of the decision of the Court below.

The decision of Kindersley, V.-C., in the case of *Wood v. Sutchiff* (e), is somewhat at variance with the doctrine that a right of action for pollution of the water of an artificial stream may be acquired merely by appropriating water, and applying it to a purpose of utility. The case was filed for the purpose of obtaining an injunction to restrain pollution of the water of an artificial stream; the plaintiff claimed a right to purity of water by prescription, by reason of twenty years' enjoyment: the Chancellor said that there is no doubt that a person discharging works on a stream may, by long user of the water of that stream, although he has no proprietorship in the river or the water, acquire a right such as that which the plaintiffs insisted they had, and he is reported

(e) 2 Sim. N. S. 163; 21 L. J., Ch. 253.

Chap. II.
Sect. 2.

to have added, that not only may a person acquire such a right, but that a right may also be acquired to pollute water of an artificial or other stream by prescription. This report would lead a reader to infer that the Vice-Chancellor thought that no right to purity of water could be acquired by mere appropriation, but that twenty years' enjoyment of pure water was necessary before the right could be gained; and, also, that no right to pollute could be gained except by user for twenty years. There can be no doubt that a person may acquire a prescriptive title to purity of water by enjoyment for twenty years; but if the right cannot be gained by mere appropriation, this difficulty arises, that during the twenty years, although a person fouling the water has no right to pollute it, and causes incalculable injury, yet, that the person injured has no remedy against him, because he has no right that the water shall remain pure, and the wrongful pollution may consequently be continued with impunity. The passage above referred to in the case of *Wood v. Ward*, and the judgments in the case of *Whaley v. Laing*, seem to establish that the injured party would have a right to sue, although he possessed no legal right which had been infringed; the reason, however, given in the judgment of the lower Court in the latter case why he would be entitled to sue can hardly be considered satisfactory, whereas Martin, B., expressed an opinion of a more satisfactory nature during the argument—namely, that the injured person would have a sufficient right to purity of the water to sustain an action for pollution against a stranger and a wrong-doer, for the simple reason *that he was in actual possession of the flow of water at the time the pollution was first caused*; or, in other words, that he had acquired a possessory title by appropriation, and that though such appropriation would not confer any right that the water should not be diverted or obstructed by the lawful act of another person on his own soil, yet that it was sufficient to confer a right that an injurious act

committed to his detriment, by a man who
 legal justification for the commission of the

Chap. II.
 Sect. 2.

pollute water, whether of an artificial or of
 dam, may be acquired by grant, express or
 y prescription. Such a right is gained by
 if the pollution has been continued, and if
 as been prejudicially affected to the detri-
 erson against whom the right is claimed for
 d of twenty years, provided the latter has
 the injury during that period (g).

Acquisition of
 right to pol-
 lute streams.

ly happens that pollution of water of streams
 idable time imperceptible, or that, at all
 striment sustained by riparian proprietors is
 t it is not, on account of the actual injury,
 eration, or that the damage is too trifling for
 recognise, and that the pollution then gradu-
 : till at length it becomes a serious nuisance
 substantial injury. This often occurs when
 of towns is made to flow into a watercourse
 en a town, small at first, produces sewage
 ntity, and causes little or no injury, but by
 reasing in size, by the addition of new streets
 at length produces an increased amount of
 so renders the stream little better than a
 er, and then that the riparian owners find
 totally deprived of the water they had
 ed in a pure state. If in such case the
 the stream has continued more than twenty
 the foulness of the water has been percep-
 ous for less than that period, the question
 er any right has been acquired to pollute the

Pollution
 gradually
 increasing.

unt v. Goldwin, 1 Ld. Raym. 1089.
Ennor, 4 B. & S. B. 231.
Williams, 1 M. & N. S., Exch. 107.
Wood v. Waud, 3 Exch. 748; 18 L. J., Exch. 305. *Wood v. Sutcliffe*, 2 Sim. N. S. 163; 21 L. J., Ch. 253.
Murgatroid v. Robinson, 7 E. & B. 391; 26 L. J., Q. B. 233.

Chap. II.
Sect. 2.

*Goldsmid v.
Tunbridge
Wells Improve-
ment Commis-
sioners.*

water, and, if a right has been gained by prescription, as to the extent of the right and the amount of injury to which the riparian proprietors are bound to submit. The latter question belongs to a subsequent part of this work, when the extent of easements will be considered, but here it may be remarked, that it is a matter of doubt whether any right to pollute the water can be acquired by such user. *Goldsmid v. The Tunbridge Wells Improvement Commissioners* (*h*) was a case of this kind. It appears that a brook flows near the town of Tunbridge Wells, and that an Act of Parliament was passed to enable the defendants to drain the town and make sewers, and to turn any drain or sewer into any common ditch or watercourse; that Tunbridge Wells had of late years, before the suit, greatly increased in extent, and at the time of the suit was still increasing; that the drainage of the town had been much improved, and that a considerable increase of sewage had been carried into the drains and thence to the brook, and that the water of the brook, which was formerly pure and suitable for drinking and household purposes, was no longer fit to drink or for domestic use on account of the pollution. The plaintiff was a riparian proprietor. In delivering judgment in the cause the Master of the Rolls said, "The evidence rather points to something like this, that the thing has been going on for such a number of years that it would be too late to complain of it now; in fact, one witness says it has been going on for fifty years—several say it has been going on for twenty years. I have no doubt it has been extending for some time, and that it has been perceptible to some extent for some time, at all events from 1846" (the case was argued in 1865)—"as soon as the first local Act came into operation. And it is to be observed that the amount of the sewage will show its influence in the direct proportion to the quantity that is sent forth on a greater

(*h*) L. R., 1 Eq. 161; 35 L. J., Ch. 88; *on appeal*, L. R., 1 Ch. Ap. 349; 35 L. J. Ch. 382.

extent of country; that is to say, a certain amount of sewage may produce injurious effects gradually diminishing for a mile, and a greater amount of sewage may produce greater injurious effects which may extend for two miles; but I do not doubt that there is some point at which probably, with almost any amount of sewage, the stream would be ultimately comparatively pure, and that is only a question of degree. . . . It is important to observe what the position of a gentleman in the situation of the plaintiff is. If he comes to the Court and complains very early, then the evidence is, that 'it is not perceptible'—'it is wholly inappreciable'—and you get evidence after evidence for the defendants (the pollution being light and perhaps only observable at some times and on some occasions), saying, 'You have no proof at all that there is any appreciable pollution, and you must wait until it becomes a nuisance.' Then he waits five or six years until it is obvious to everybody's sense that the pollution is considerable, and then they say, 'You have come too late, you have allowed this to go on for twenty years, and we have acquired an easement over your property, and a right of pouring the sewage into it.' My opinion is, that any person who has a watercourse flowing through his land, and sewage which is perceptible is brought into that watercourse, has a right to come here to stop it; and that when the pollution is increasing, and gradually increasing from time to time, by the additional quantity of sewage poured into it, the persons who allow the polluted matter to flow into the stream are not at liberty to claim any right or prescription against him." On appeal, Turner, L. J., with the concurrence of Knight Bruce, L. J., said, "In the course of the argument upon these points, it was suggested on the part of the plaintiff, that unless the Court interposed, a prescriptive right to discharge the sewage into the stream, to the prejudice of the plaintiff's estate, might be acquired by the defendants; to which it was answered on the part of the defendants

Chap. II.
Sect. 2.

that such prescriptive right, if it could at all be acquired, had been already acquired by them. It will be convenient, therefore, first to dispose of this point, and I am of opinion that the defendants have not acquired any such prescriptive right. I assume, but without meaning to give any opinion upon the point, that such a right might well be acquired, but then I think that it could be acquired only by a continuance of the discharge of the sewage prejudicially affecting the estate, at least to some extent, for the period of twenty years, and I think that the evidence sufficiently shows that the discharge has not prejudicially affected the estate for so long a period." If, therefore, a right to pollute a stream can be acquired by prescription when the pollution is at first slight and imperceptible, but gradually increases, it would seem that the prescriptive period would begin to run when the pollution was first perceptible and prejudicially affected the servient estate, or in other words, when the servient owner first became conscious of the injury, and had an opportunity of resisting the user by suit or action.

Right to take
water for use.

The third and last class of easements which can be acquired in water are rights to take water for use. If a stream is natural, it has been explained that all riparian owners have a natural right to use the water as it flows by their land, and that they may take water from the stream for consumption on their riparian estates, provided they do not cause sensible injury to other riparian proprietors. There is no such natural right to take water from artificial streams, and no riparian owner has a right until he has used the water for twenty years that riparian owners higher up the stream should not prevent the water flowing down to him in its accustomed manner; but instead of a natural right to take the water of artificial streams for use, riparian owners have a sort of proprietary right to take it while it remains on their land, and riparian owners lower down the stream, until they have

quired an easement, cannot prevent their so doing. Thus in *Wood v. Waul* (i) it was said:—"The proprietor of the land through which the Bowling Sough flows has no right to insist on the colliery owners causing all the water from their works to flow through their land. These owners merely get rid of a nuisance to their works by discharging the water into the sough, and cannot be considered as giving it to one more than another of the proprietors of the land through which that sough is conducted; each may take and use what passes through his land, and the proprietor of the land has no right to any part of that water until it has reached his own land; he has no right to compel the owners above to permit the water to flow through their land for his benefit, and consequently he has no right of action if they refuse to do so."

Chap. II.
Sect. 2.

A right to take water for use to any extent either from a natural or artificial stream or from a pool of water or a well situate wholly in another person's land may be acquired by grant express or implied or by prescription, and it will be noticed that the use of water is one of the classes of easements expressly mentioned in the Prescription Act as being capable of acquisition under that statute (j).

Acquisition
by grant or
prescription.

WAYS.

Rights of way—that is, private rights of way, for they alone are easements—may be acquired by grant express or implied or by prescription, this class of easements being expressly provided for in the Prescription Act (k), but a private right of way can in no case be acquired by dedication, whether it be designed for the use of a private individual or of a body of persons—as the inhabitants of a

Ways, how
acquired.

(i) 3 Exch. at p. 779: 18 L. J. Exch. at p. 14.

(j) It has been shown that a right to take water in the land of another person is an easement, and not a profit à prendre; ante,

Chapter 1, p. 7.

(k) The Prescription Act does not preclude rights of way from being claimed and acquired by prescription at common law: *Holford v. Hankinson*, 5 Q. B. 584.

Chap. II. parish. The public alone can take a right of way by
Sect. 2. dedication; inhabitants of a parish or any other body
must take by grant (1).

Grants by
general words. Many questions relative to grants of rights of way have
arisen in consequence of vendors of land using in their
deeds of conveyance general words only with reference to
easements intended to be granted, such as the word "ap-
purtenances," or the phrase "with the ways and other
easements used and enjoyed with the land." It is obvious
that if rights of way are strictly appurtenant to land
which is being conveyed, that is, if they are rights which
the vendor is entitled to enjoy in the land of another per-
son they are not newly created rights when they are
assigned to the purchaser, but pass to him as a part of
the land purchased, but that if the vendor has been in
the habit of using a way over a part of his own ground
which he is not selling, the way, if any right thereto is
given to the purchaser, is an easement newly created by
the deed of conveyance, for it was not an easement before
severance of the property. These cases are essentially
different, and it has been shown that with reference to
grants of ways or other easements by general words dif-
ferent forms of words will pass a way strictly appurtenant
from those which are requisite to pass or newly grant a
way which the vendor has been in the habit of using
during unity of ownership. This matter has already been
treated at length when the subject of grants was under
consideration, and it is therefore unnecessary again to
discuss the subject.

Grant of ways
shown in
plans. A matter of some importance to be considered in con-
nection with grants of rights of way is the effect of plans
which show roads either made or intended to be made,
annexed to conveyances or leases of land, or exhibited at
the time of a sale, and which may in the latter case
operate as an inducement to a person to buy the land.

(1) *Vestry of Bermondsey v. Brown*, 35 Beav. 226.

of course if the roads are marked on the plan as being over the property of a person other than the vendor, if there is no road really there or no right of way over the land, the exhibition of the plan could have no effect whatever in the creation of a right of way, the only result being possibly a right of action by the purchaser who had been deceived against the vendor for the misrepresentation. But if the soil, where the road is represented in the plan as being, is the property of the vendor, a very different question arises, viz., whether the purchaser would become entitled to a right of way over the land marked as road in the plan. If the plan should be expressly referred to in the deed of conveyance, and, in fact, be embodied in the deed by reference, though the way might not be otherwise referred to, it seems probable that the deed and the plan together would operate as a grant of a right of way, or that the vendor would be estopped from denying the easement; but if the plan should be merely exhibited at a sale of land and there should be no reference to it in the conveyance it is difficult to see by what precise means the purchaser could become entitled to a right; but scarcely seems there could be any grant implied, for to imply such a grant would be like adding a term to a written contract by parol evidence, nor is it likely that there could be any right by estoppel, for there is nothing in the deed whereby the vendor could be estopped; the probability therefore is that the purchaser would acquire no right to a way at all; but possibly he could sue the vendor for damages. In the case of *Glave v. Harding*(m), Pollock, C. B., appeared to have an opinion that the mere exhibition of a plan at a sale showing a road would have the effect of entitling a purchaser to a right of way, but it was not necessary to determine this for the purpose of deciding the case, and it was intimated that the other judges did not entertain the same view. If, however, in

(m) 27 L. J. Exch. at p. 292.

Chap. II.
Sect. 2.

addition to the plan, roads and ways corresponding to those shewn in the plan are mentioned in the conveyance, though there may be no grant of terms, there is no doubt the deed and the plan may operate as a grant of right of way, even where there are no roads made in the places shewn in the plans (n).

Ways of
necessity.

Rights of way of necessity are acquired by implication. A grant of a way of necessity is presumed to have been made whenever land has been sold which is inaccessible except by passing over the adjoining land of the grantor or by committing a trespass upon the land of a stranger, or where the owner of land sells a portion and reserves a part which is inaccessible except by passing over the land sold. This species of right has been recognised from very early times and is said to depend upon the principle that when a right is made, every right is also presumed to have been made without which the subject of the grant would be incomplete. This principle may well be applied to the case of land-locked land, for the grantor then gives the land with the necessity, but the case is different if he reserves a portion which is land-locked, for then it is not he but the grantee who must be presumed to grant the way, and it is to see why the grantor, who does not expressly reserve a way for himself, should become entitled to a way of necessity under an implied grant, since a man who sells a house and reserves an adjoining house does not become entitled by implied grant to a right to light for windows overlooking the land unless he expressly reserves such a right. This principle is also applied to the case of a grant of land with a right of way (o): it may be

(n) *Espley v. Wilkes*, L. R. 7 Exch. 298; 41 L. J. Exch. 241; *Harding v. Wilson*, 2 B. & C. 96.

(o) In *Suffield v. Brown*, (33 L. J., Ch. at p. 259,) Lord Westbury, speaking of implied reservations of apparent and continuous easements, said: "I cannot agree that the grantor can derogate from his own absolute

grant so as to claim a right which has been granted, even if at the time of the grant there were no apparent easements enjoyed by the adjoining tenement which would be a part of the property of him the grantor. . . . the absolute sale of the land in or over which the easement is claimed is inconsistent with

right is given on the ground of public policy, that the land may not be rendered useless and unprofitable, but whatever may be the principle upon which the right is presumed to have been granted, the law has always and in every case annexed a right of way of necessity to the ownership of land-locked ground when that and the surrounding land have been severed by sale (*p*).

Chap. II.
Sect. 2.

A way of necessity can only be acquired when a land-owner has *no other way* to his ground. It has sometimes been thought that a way of necessity could be claimed if a person had none but an inconvenient way to his land, and this view has been supported by a dictum of Mansfield, C. J., in the case of *Morris v. Edgington* (*q*). That learned judge said :—" I say nothing of what is a way of necessity ; I know not how it has been expounded, but it would not be a great stretch to call that a necessary way, without which the most convenient and reasonable mode of enjoying the premises could not be had ;" and a similar view was expressed with regard to a watercourse in a recent case (*r*), but the balance of authority shows that a man cannot acquire a way of necessity if he has any other means of access to his land, however inconvenient it may be, than by passing over his neighbour's soil (*s*).

Ways of necessity, only when there is no other way.

Every right of way of necessity is founded upon a presumed grant, and unless a grant can be presumed, no way of necessity can be claimed, even though an owner is in consequence totally deprived of all means of access to his land. A grant of this kind is generally presumed when

For a way of necessity a grant must be presumed.

tinuance of anything abridging the complete enjoyment of the thing granted."

(*p*) *Clarke v. Cogge*, Cro. Jac. 170. *Gayford v. Moffatt*, L. R., 4 Ch. Ap. 133. *Pinnington v. Galland*, 9 Exch. 1 ; 22 L. J., Exch. 348. *Horton v. Frearson*, 8 T. R. 50. *Holmes v. Goring*, 2 Bing. 76 ; 2 L. J., C. P. 134. *Dand v. Kings- cote*, 6 M. & W. 174 ; 9 L. J., N. S.,

Exch. 279.

(*q*) 3 Taunt. at p. 31.

(*r*) *Watts v. Kelson*, L. R. 6 Ch. Ap. at p. 175 ; 40 L. J., Ch. at p. 129.

(*s*) *Holmes v. Goring*, 2 Bing. 76 ; 2 L. J., C. P. 134. *Proctor v. Hodgson*, 10 Exch. 824 ; 24 L. J., Exch., 195. *Dodd v. Burchell*, 1 H. & C. 113 ; 31 L. J., Exch. 364.

Chap. II.
Sect. 2.

property in land has been severed by sale, and when one portion is inaccessible except by passing over the other, or by trespassing on the land of a stranger. No grant of right of way over the stranger's land can be presumed, and therefore no way of necessity over that land can be acquired, but a grant by the owner of one of the severed portions to the owner of the other can be presumed, and therefore a way of necessity over his soil can be claimed. In the case of *Bullard v. Harrison* (t), Lord Ellenborough, C. J., complained of the pleadings in the action because the plea, he said, "seems to suppose that whenever a man has not another way, he has a right to go over his neighbour's close. But," he added, "that is not so;" and that a way of necessity is a thing founded in grant. For this reason it has been held that there can be no way of necessity if the inaccessible land has been acquired by escheat (u); and for the same cause a landowner cannot create a way of necessity over his neighbour's soil by any act of his own, as for instance, by building a house to which he has no means of access except by crossing his neighbour's land, unless, indeed his neighbour sold him the site of the house for the express purpose that the house should be built (v).

(t) 4 M. & S. 387.

(u) *Proctor v. Hodgson*, 10 Exch. 824; 24 L. J., Exch. 195.

(v) *Roberts v. Karr*, 1 Taunt., per Lord Ellenborough, C. J., at p. 498.

Davies v. Sear, L. R., 7 Eq. 427; 38 L. J., Ch. 545. *Espley v. Wilkes*, L. R., 7 Exch. 298; 41 L. J., Exch. 241.

CHAPTER III.

THE EXTENT AND MODE OF USER OF EASEMENTS.

1.—*On the Extent and Mode of User of Easements generally.*

Easements have been acquired by one of the modes set out in the preceding chapter, it is very important that the dominant owner should be fully acquainted with the extent and how he is entitled to make use of his right, and he may not by excessive user commit a trespass against the servient owner, or by checking his user unduly deprive himself of some part of his lawful enjoyment. For the servient owner this knowledge is essential, that he may, on the one hand, prevent encroachment by the dominant owner, and any increase of burden on the servient estate; and, on the other hand, he may not, by undue interference with the user of the right, involve himself in needless litigation with the dominant owner. In the case of natural rights, too, it is essential to understand their extent and legitimate mode of enjoyment; for the natural rights of one person are, in many cases, limited by those of others, and the natural rights of the one do not entitle him to the absolute and uncontrolled enjoyment of the whole of the subject of the rights: but they are so restricted that the natural rights of others may not be unduly curtailed or rendered impossible by his enjoyment. To give an instance of this, the proprietors of a natural stream have rights to

Chap. III.
Sect. 1.

Limit and
mode of user
of easements.

Chap. III.
Sect. 1.

the uninterrupted flow of the stream, and also to use water as it flows past their land; these, however, are absolute and uncontrolled rights, but being somewhat conflicting, are each limited by the other, so that riparian proprietors may have a due and reasonable enjoyment of both: one proprietor may not use and consume so much of the water as to deprive another of the beneficial effect of the flow of the stream, and the one cannot insist upon having the flow so uninterrupted that the first shall not use and consume any of the water to the benefit of his estate: it has, on this principle, been said that,—“if the user of the stream by the plaintiff for irrigation was merely an exercise of his natural right, the user, however long continued, would not render the defendant's tenement a servient tenement, or in any way affect the natural rights of the defendant to use the water.” But although natural rights cannot, except in the manner and to the extent just mentioned, be affected or curtailed by the natural rights of other persons, they may be abridged or absolutely suspended by easements acquired adversely to those rights: for instance, a riparian proprietor of a natural stream has a natural right to the uninterrupted flow of the water, yet another person, by twenty years' user, acquire an adverse easement entitling him to divert the course of the stream or diminish the quantity of the water accustomed to flow to the riparian proprietor by consuming it upon his land (b).

Measure of
easements
granted by
deed.

If an easement has been granted by deed, the ordinary rule which governs in similar cases prevails, namely, the rights of the parties to the deed must be ascertained from the words of the deed, and the extent of the easement cannot be determined from any other source.

(a) *Sampson v. Hoddinott*, 1 C. B., N. S. at p. 611; 26 L. J., C. P. at p. 150. *Embrey v. Owen*, 6 Exch. 353; 20 L. J., Exch. 212. *Wright v. Howard*, 1 Sim. & St. 190; 1 L. J., Ch. 94.

(b) *Bealey v. Shaw*, 6 East, 209.

Wright v. Howard, 1 Sim. & St. 190; 1 L. J., Ch. 94.

(c) *Whitehead v. Parks*, 2 L. N. 870; 27 L. J., Exch. 169. *Tham v. Hurley*, 1 E. & B. 665; 1 L. J., Q. B. 183. *Hodges v. F. F. 7 East*, 613, *Henning v. Burn*

But though this is the general rule, it is subject to the modification that surrounding circumstances may be taken into consideration in order to ascertain the intention of the parties to the deed, for it might operate very unjustly that a grant should be construed in its widest sense, irrespectively of the condition of things to which it had reference when it was made (*d*) or if it were construed so strictly that the intended benefit of a grant might be lost owing to some change in circumstances external to the subject of the grant (*e*).

Chap. III.
Sect. 1.

If an easement has been acquired by prescription, then, as there is no deed actually in existence, the extent of the easement and the proper mode of enjoyment must be determined by the accustomed user of the right. The determination of this is frequently a difficult thing, for the accustomed user may have been limited to one particular purpose or class of purposes, simply because the dominant owner may not have had occasion to use the easement for other purposes, or it may have varied from time to time; but the extent of the right is a question which, in every disputed case, must be determined by a jury, who must found their judgment, not entirely upon the actual user proved, but upon that user coupled with surrounding circumstances (*f*).

Measure of
easements
acquired by
prescription.

If an easement is created by a grant which can be proved by deed the common rule applies that the grant is to be construed most strongly against the grantor. It is necessary to remark that this rule has as much application with reference to grants of easements as it has with reference to any other kind

Construction
of grants most
strongly
against the
grantor.

Exch. 187; 22 L. J. Exch. 79. *Williams v. James*, L. R., 2 C. P. 577; 36 L. J., C. P. 256; *Blatchford v. Mayor of Plymouth*, 3 Bing. N. C. 691; 6 L. J., N. S., C. P. 217.

(*d*) *Wood v. Saunders*, 44 L. J., Ch. 514.

(*e*) *Finlison v. Porter*, L. R. 10 Q. B. 188; 44 L. J., Q. B. 56.

United Land Company v. Great Eastern Railway Company, L. R., 10 Ch. Ap. 586; 44 L. J., Ch. 685.

(*f*) *Cowling v. Higginson*, 4 M. & W. 245; 7 L. J., N. S., Exch. 265. *Bealey v. Shaw*, 6 East, 209. *Ballard v. Dyson*, 1 Taunt. 279. *Williams v. James*, L. R., 2 C. P. 577; 36 L. J., C. P. 256.

Chap. III.
Sect. 1.

of grants, as it was argued in a recent case that as the words of the grant were unusually extensive the Court would throw upon the dominant owner, that is, the grantee, the strict proof that he was entitled to the easement he claimed; but Hall, V.-C., did not admit the justice of that argument, and said that no authority was cited in favour of that proposition as applicable to a dispute or question relating to the extent of an easement created by grant, and that the cases that had been referred to to support the argument were cases of rights to easements originated by user in which the precise terms of the grant could not be obtained (g). The Vice-Chancellor, however, added that though he commenced by taking the above as the general rule of construction, yet that it often happens that the rule has not such application, for said he, you must put a fair and reasonable construction upon the instrument itself, and you generally find quite enough to enable you to construe the instrument without the rule having any influence either the one way or the other. A remark to the same effect was made by Mansfield, C. J., in the old case of *Morris v. Edgington* (h), when he said, speaking of a right of way granted in a lease,—“All deeds are to be most strongly taken against the maker; and all deeds and writings are to be taken *secundum subjectam materiam*.”

Grant partly
at variance
with an Act of
Parliament.

It has been said that an easement cannot be acquired by prescription if a grant of that easement would have been at variance with the purpose of an Act of Parliament, because, in such a case, a grant cannot be presumed to have been made; so, also, if a grant of an easement is actually made, that grant is void if it is opposed to the purpose of a statute, but if the grant is only partly at variance with an Act of Parliament it may be good, if the easement is capable of division, so far as it is not opposed to the Act, and void

(g) *Wood v. Saunders*, 44 L. J., Ch. 514: affirmed on appeal, L. R. 10 Ch. Ap. 582, where a report of

the case when before Hall V.-C. is given in a note.

(h) 3 Taunt. at p. 30.

the remainder, and the extent of the easement will be determined by the terms of the Act. Thus, in the case of *The Attorney-General v. The Corporation of Plymouth* (i), an Act had been passed to empower the Corporation of Plymouth to make a watercourse between the town of Plymouth and the River Mew, for the purpose of bringing water to the town to supply ships lying in the harbour, after the passing of the Act the corporation granted to the Corporation a right in the town one-fourth part of certain mills, and a right in the leat and watercourse. The object of the suit was to set aside the grant and conveyance, and prevent the draw-off of the water for the supply of the town of Plymouth. The Master of the Rolls thought that it might reasonably be doubted whether the corporation, having been empowered to make and being in possession of the watercourse for the special purpose mentioned in the Act, could appropriate any part for a different purpose; that they must be considered to have undertaken the performance of a public trust and duty; and that they could not lawfully divert themselves of any part of the means of fully performing that duty or executing that trust; that they had no right or power to permit any of the water brought in the leat to be applied to other purposes, except so much might remain after the purposes of the Act were satisfied; and that the words of the grant "one-fourth part of the water in the said close, and in the leat or watercourse running, coming, and going to all the said mills," must be construed to mean one-fourth part of the water which remained after satisfying the public purposes of the Act of Parliament; and that that was all which could pass by the Act.

It is not clear whether a limited right of this kind could be acquired by prescription, but probably it could, as a right of such a right might after long user be presumed to have been made.

Chap. III.
Sect. I.

Prescription
partly at variance with an
Act of Parliament.

(i) 9 Beav. 67; 15 L. J., Ch. 109.

Chap. III.
Sect. 1.

Easements do not hinder the consistent use of land.

The existence of an easement does not confer any right on the grantee that the owner of the servient tenement should not use his land in any way which is not inconsistent with his enjoyment of the easement, neither can it prevent the landowner granting to a third person another easement or right if it does not hinder the first grantee from having the full enjoyment of his easement. This was expressed by Buller, J., in the case of *Rez v. Jolliffe* (*j*), who, when speaking of a right of way, said,—“this is not like the case of a grant of land to be used in a manner incompatible with any other mode of enjoying it; for the defendant has only the liberty of passing over this land for the purpose of carrying his coals, and cannot prevent any other person from using it; and if grass were to grow on this way the owner of the land would have a right to feed his cattle on it; the easement which the defendant has does not affect the right of the owner of the land.” So also it was said by the Lord Chancellor in the case of *Dyer v. Lady James Hay*, that “neither by the law of Scotland nor of England can there be a prescriptive right in the nature of a servitude or easement so large as to preclude the ordinary uses of property by the owner of the lands affected” (*k*).

Increase of enjoyment by altering a dominant tenement.

No man can impose a new restriction or burden on his neighbour by his own act, and for this reason an owner of an easement cannot, by altering his dominant tenement, increase his right (*l*). On this ground it was determined that a malt-house which had stood for thirty or forty years, was only entitled to have sufficient light to its ancient windows for the purpose of making malt, and that the right could not be increased by the fact of the building having been converted into a workhouse. In an action

(*j*) 2 T. R. at p. 95.

(*k*) 1 Macq. 305. The principle is the same in the case of public rights of way. *Vestry of St. Mary, Newington v. Jacobs*, L. R., 7 Q. B. 47; 41 L. J., M. C. 72.

(*l*) Alteration of a dominant tenement will, in some cases, cause a total loss of an easement, or a suspension of the right till the dominant tenement is restored to its original condition: see *post*, Chapter V.

or obstruction of ancient light by the erection of a fence, the question for the jury was in that case held to be whether, if the building had still remained in the condition of a malt-house, a proper degree of light for the purpose of making malt was prevented entering the windows by reason of the fence (*m*). If the increased amount of light had continued to be enjoyed for twenty years, a new and increased right could doubtless have been acquired. It, however, is manifest that it was the original intention that the easement should remain appurtenant to the dominant tenement, whatever its condition might be or become, and even though the burden on the servient tenement should be increased by alterations, the easement will become increased if alterations in the dominant tenement require such increase (*n*).

Chap. III.
Sect. 1.

If the owner of an easement exceeds his rightful enjoyment, or does anything which would after long user produce an increased right, the servient owner may in all cases obstruct or prevent the excessive enjoyment, or the user of the thing which would enable the dominant owner after a time to claim an increased right. Thus in the case of *Greenslade v. Halliday* (*o*), the facts were that the plaintiff, who was owner of a meadow near a stream which flowed through the defendant's land, had been for fifty years in the habit of entering her land and penning back the water of the stream with loose stones, in order to divert a portion of the water to irrigate his meadow, and he was also accustomed, when necessary, to place a board across the stream for the same purpose, supporting it by means of the loose stones; on one occasion the plaintiff permanently fixed the board by means of two hooked stakes driven into the bed of the stream, and the defendant

Right to obstruct excessive user.

(*m*) *Martin v. Goble*, 1 Camp. 320.
Myranchi v. Mackenzie, L. R. 4 Q. 421; 36 L. J., Ch. 518. *Wood v. Saunders*, 44 L. J., Ch. 514.

(*n*) *United Land Company v. Great*

Eastern Railway Company, L. R., 10 Ch. Ap. 586; 44 L. J., Ch. 685.
(*o*) 6 Bing. 379; 8 L. J., C. P. 124.

Chap. III
Sect. 1.

conceiving that this act of the plaintiff, rendering the obstruction permanent, might establish for him a greater right than that to which he was entitled, removed the stakes and the board, telling the plaintiff he should not exercise the right until it was ascertained to what quantity of water he was entitled. It was held that the defendant had done more than she was entitled to do, that the board had been improperly fastened down with stakes, which was a new mode of fastening it, and that she might lawfully remove them, but that she had no right to remove the board. Excessive user can, of course, only be obstructed by the servient owner on his own land; he cannot enter the dominant tenement, or do anything there to prevent the user, for by so doing, he would be committing a trespass, and if he has no means of obstructing the excessive user without committing a trespass, no increased right can be acquired by prescription, as no presumption of a grant can arise. If, therefore, ancient windows be increased in size or number, the servient owner may build on his own land to obstruct the increased portions or the new windows, but he cannot touch the windows themselves, and so if a mill-owner alters his mill and takes more water than he is entitled to take, the servient owner cannot touch the mill, but he must sue the owner for wrongfully diverting the water.

There are some cases in which it is impossible to obstruct the excessive user of an easement without also obstructing the rightful enjoyment, and much doubt has arisen whether the servient owner is not entitled in such an event to obstruct the user, both rightful and wrongful, altogether. It was at first supposed that the law would in all cases sanction total obstruction, but it has ultimately been determined that in the case of rights to light, increasing the size and number of ancient windows does not justify a servient owner in obstructing the ancient as well as the newly acquired light, even though it is impossible to

obstruct the new lights alone. This subject will be more fully considered hereafter (p). Chap. III.
Sect. 1.

Before leaving the subject of the extent of easements and natural rights, some notice is required of the effect of an assignment of the dominant tenement on an easement, or questions are not at all unlikely to arise on this subject. There can be no doubt that natural rights, which are by law annexed to the ownership of the soil, pass to a grantee or assignee of a dominant tenement, although they are not expressly mentioned in the deed of conveyance (q), and if land is let to a tenant he will become entitled to all natural rights during his tenancy, although the tenancy is not created by deed, for they are incident to the possession of the land. As they are given by law and are attached to the land without grant, so they pass with the land without grant into whosoever hands it comes. Assignment of
easements.

As easements, on the contrary, can only be created and granted by deed it would seem that they cannot be assigned otherwise than by deed, and there appears to be little doubt that this as a general principle is so; but though it is possible that there may be questions on this subject, they would seem to be likely to arise only in cases of tenancies; for easements cannot be assigned separately from their dominant tenements as rights in gross, and to convey land a deed is always required, so that if the dominant tenement is conveyed by deed, the same deed will operate generally as an assignment of the easement. It has been shown, however, that when a dominant tenement is conveyed express mention in the deed of conveyance is not essential to transfer the easement, for easements appurtenant will pass on conveyance of land by deed under the general word "appurtenances," or even though appurtenances be not mentioned. In case of tenancies, however, the question is not at all unlikely to

(p) See *post*, Chapter IV. See (q) *Canham v. Fisk*, 2 Cr. & J. 126; 1 L. J., N. S., Exch. 61.
Centwell v. Russell, 26 L. J., Exch. 34.

Chap. III.
Sect. 1.

arise, for when the dominant tenement is let to a tenant without deed, say for a yearly tenancy, does the tenant become entitled to the easement? There is some doubt on the point. *Skull v. Glenister* (r) seems to be an authority that he does; but the decision in that case may be turned upon a different point. On principle it would seem that a tenant of the dominant tenement could not become entitled to an easement unless the tenement was leased to him by deed, for though it is appurtenant to the dominant tenement, still it is an incorporeal hereditament and can only pass by grant. Other rights analogous to easements have been held incapable of demise for term except by deed (s); and the only question is whether the fact that an easement is a right appurtenant to land which can be leased for short periods without a deed makes any difference. During the argument in *May v. Robinson* (t), when *Wood v. Leadbitter* was mentioned it was remarked, "There the question was whether a right of way could be created by the unsealed instrument. Whether a similar right once created may be demised by such an instrument is a different point." Coleridge replied, "Being an incorporeal hereditament it could not." The opinion of the Court of Exchequer in the case *Wood v. Leadbitter* (u), was also very express upon this point, and that being a leading case respecting incorporeal rights, it may be well to quote the words of the Court: "That no incorporeal inheritance affecting land can either be created or transferred otherwise than by deed, is a proposition so well established that it would be supererogatory to cite authorities in its support. All such inheritances are said emphatically to lie in grant and in livery, and to pass by mere delivering of the deed." See all the authorities and text-books on the subject, and

(r) 16 C. B., N. S. 81.

(s) *Duke of Somerset v. Fogwell*, 5 B. & C. 875. See the judgment.

(t) 7 Q. B., at p. 489.

(u) 13 M. & W. 838; 14 L. Exch. 161. See, however, *Miles v. Westaway*, 17 C. B., N. S. 634 L. J., C. P. 113.

always stated or assumed to be indispensably requisite. And although the older authorities speak of incorporeal heritances yet there is no doubt but that the principles do not depend on the quality of the interest granted or transferred, but on the nature of the subject-matter: a right of common, for instance, which is a *profit à prendre*, a right of way, which is an easement or right in nature, an easement *can no more be granted or conveyed for life or for years without a deed*, than in fee simple."

Chap. III.
Sect. 1.

A matter of considerable importance in connection with easements, and which being somewhat akin to the mode of user of these rights may be not improperly noticed in this place, is the right of the dominant owner to repair the servient tenement, or the subject of the easement, whatever it may be, in the servient tenement. It is clear that if the dominant owner has no right to repair the servient tenement or to enter that tenement for the purpose of repairing the subject of an easement, and the servient owner will not do it, he must either commit a trespass or lose his easement. There is no doubt the law that the dominant owner may enter the servient tenement and do the necessary repairs, and that the servient owner is under no obligation to do them. This has been understood to be the law ever since the old case of *Pomfret v. Ricroft* (v), when Twysden, J., whose opinion was held in the Exchequer Chamber, said that "when the use of a thing is granted, every thing is granted by which the grantee may have and enjoy such use, as if a man gives me a licence to lay pipes of lead in his land to convey water to my cistern, I may afterwards enter and dig the land to mend the pipes, though the soil belongs to other and not to me." The same principle has been followed in more recent times both in cases of rights of way, public and private, and of support (w).

Repair of the
subject of an
easement.

(v) 1 Wms. Saund. at p. 565, ed., 71.

(w) *Hamilton v. Vestry of St.*

George, Hanover Square, L. R., 9 Q. B. 42; 43 L. J., M. C. 41. *Gerrard v. Cooke*, 2 B. & P., N. C. 109. *Cole-*

SECT. 2.—*On the Extent and Mode of User of particular Easements.*

Chap. III.
Sect. 2.

The foregoing remarks relative to the Extent and Mode of User of Easements apply to easements and natural rights of all kinds; but there are principles of law which relate exclusively to particular easements, and which, from their nature, are inapplicable to easements generally. These it is purposed to consider in the present section.

AIR.

Purity of air.

It has been shown that every landowner has a natural right to purity of air—that is, that the air which naturally flows to his land shall not be rendered impure as it passes over the soil of other persons. When this subject was considered the extent and limit of the right were necessarily noticed at the same time, and there remains nothing to add in this place: it was then shown that the right is not that the air shall always be suffered to remain in an absolutely pure state, but that the air shall not be rendered, to an important degree, less compatible with the physical comfort of human existence. It is obvious that a right that air shall in no degree be polluted, would necessarily put an end to many of the ordinary occupations of mankind, occupations which it is essential should be carried on for the common welfare of man; each individual is, consequently, bound by law to submit to a certain amount of inconvenience, that the general good of the public may be secured (x).

Beck v. Girdler's Company, 1 Q. B. D. 234; 45 L. J., Q. B. 225.

(x) See *ante*, Chapter I., p. 29.

LIGHT.

nt of prescriptive rights is always more or
 to determine, for it has to be determined by
 ned user, and difficulty sometimes arises from
 tances that the user has varied, more or less,
 prescriptive period, and that the extent and
 user may not have been altogether known to
 owner; in the case of light the servient owner
 nown that light passing over his soil entered
 window, but he may have been totally igno-
 purpose for which the light was used when
 the house, and the amount of light which
 for one purpose may be wholly inadequate

Chap. III.
 Sect. 2.

Extent of pre-
 scriptive
 rights to
 light.

ral rule which may be deduced from the re-
 seems to be, that a prescriptive right to light
 o that amount of light which has been accus-
 nter a window during the whole of the pre-
 period, irrespectively of the purposes for which
 ally have been used. In the case of *Yutes v.*
 hich was a suit for an injunction to restrain

Ch. Ap. 295 ; 35 L.
 It is very difficult to
 se terms the actual
 it to which a right to
 n owner of a building,
 are various cases in
 en attempted. Each
 oubtedly depend to
 on its own facts, and
 e the Court would in-
 ent an obstruction the
 uilding for which the
 d, and the purpose for
 d would be taken into
 The right may strictly
 the text, to have the
 f light which has been
 enter a window, re-
 purpose for which it
 but the Court seldom
 as the darkening of the

windows has been such as to render
 the house substantially less comfort-
 able or less suitable for the purpose
 for which it is used. In the case of
Kelk v. Pearson (L. R. 6 Ch. Ap.
 809), the opinion of James, L. J.,
 indicated this. He said,—“On the
 part of the plaintiff it was argued
 before us that this was an absolute
 right—that now under the statute
 2 & 3 Wm. 4, c. 71, he had an abso-
 lute and indefeasible right by way of
 property to the whole amount of
 light and air which came through
 the windows into his house; and that
 he could maintain an action at law
 or a suit in equity upon that absolute
 legal right; and the only question
 as to the effect or extent of his right
 would be with regard to the discre-
 tion of this Court in considering

Chap. III.
Sect. 2.

obstruction of light by raising the height of buildings, the plaintiffs gave evidence to prove that their warehouse would be materially darkened, and that they would not be able to carry on their business so well, especially when judging samples, as they had been accustomed: the defendant, on the other hand, gave evidence to prove that no material injury would be done to the plaintiffs, and, particularly, that there would be ample light for the business carried on by them; in fact, that the screening off of the direct rays of the sun would be a positive advantage. Lord Cranworth, L. C., in his judgment, said,—“On behalf of the defendant there are a great number of witnesses merchants and vendors, engaged in business similar to that of the plaintiffs, who give it as their decided opinion that even after the erection of the proposed new buildings there will be ample light for enabling the plaintiffs to conduct their business as well as they did formerly. Some of them go so far as to say that, for the purpose of sampling, a strong direct light is not desirable, and that the erection of the new building, by screening the sun's rays, will improve the quality of the light admitted to the plaintiffs' windows. The evidence satisfies me that, for some purposes of their trade, it is necessary at times to exclude the direct rays of the sun, and that, in what is called sampling, a subdued light may be better than direct sunlight. But this is

whether it was a case for damages or to be interfered with by way of injunction. Now, I am of opinion that the statute has in no degree whatever altered the pre-existing law as to the nature and extent of this right. The nature and extent of the right before the statute was to have that amount of light through the windows of a house which was sufficient according to the ordinary notions of mankind for the comfortable use and enjoyment of that house as a dwelling-house, if it were a dwelling-house; or for the beneficial use and occupation of the house if it were a warehouse, a shop, or other

place of business. That was the extent of the easement—a right to prevent your neighbour from building upon his land so as to obstruct the access of sufficient light and air to such an extent as to render the house substantially less comfortable and enjoyable.” This expression of opinion that the Prescription Act had not altered the nature of the right or the principle on which it is to be determined whether the right has been infringed, was subsequently approved by Lord Selborne, L. C., in the case of *The City of London Brewery Company v. Tennant*, L. R. 9 Ch. Ap. 212.

the question. It is comparatively an easy thing to do off a too powerful glare of sunshine, but no adequate substitute can be found for a deficient supply of light; and an attentive consideration of the evidence the trade witnesses on the one side and on the other led me to the conclusion, as did the evidence of the architects, that the erection of the new buildings will materially interfere with the quantity of light necessary desirable for the plaintiffs in the conduct of their business. I desire, however, not to be understood as saying, that the plaintiffs would have no right to an injunction in case the obstruction of light were such as to be injurious to them in the trade in which they are now engaged, a right conferred or recognised by the statute 2 & 3 n. IV. c. 71, is an absolute indefeasible right to the enjoyment of the light without reference to the purpose which it has been used. Therefore, even if the evidence satisfied me, which it does not, that for the purpose of their present business a strong light is not necessary, still that the plaintiffs will still have sufficient light remaining, I should not think the defendant had established his defence unless he had shown that, for whatever purpose the plaintiffs might wish to enjoy the light, there would be no material interference with it." If light has been used for an extraordinary and particular purpose for twenty years, and the person interested in obstructing the right has been fully aware of the purpose for which the light was used, a right to an extraordinary amount of light for that purpose may, possibly, be acquired by prescription (z).

Questions as to the extent of rights to light which have been acquired by grant have been of rare occurrence, and there is but little authority on the subject; but it is not very easy to see why such questions should not be as

Extent of
rights to light
acquired by
grant.

(z) *Lanfranchi v. Mackenzie*, L. R. 2, 4 Eq. 421; 36 L. J., Ch. 518. on this case, *ante*, Chapter II. p. 177.
See, however, the previous remarks

Chap. III.
Sect. 2.

frequent as those which relate to prescriptive rights, unless it is that rights to light are less frequently acquired by grant than by prescription. But, nevertheless, such questions might at any time arise, and Mellish, L.J., expressed an opinion that the nature and extent of a right to light acquired by grant, express or implied, is precisely the same as if the right were acquired by prescription (a). This no doubt is so, but to ascertain the extent of the right a different measure must necessarily be used in the two cases. The extent of a prescriptive right must be measured by the accustomed enjoyment, that is, the right is to have the same amount of light which has been in the habit of entering a window during the twenty years' prescriptive enjoyment, regardless, in ordinary cases, of the use to which the light has been put; but in a case where the right has been acquired by grant,—for instance, when a man has sold a house, reserving the adjoining land over which the light passes to the windows of the house, when there would be an implied grant of right to light,—it is obvious this measure cannot be used, for the house may not have been built for twenty years. What then in such a case is the measure of the right? It is presumed it must be the amount of light that entered the windows at the time the grant was made, or is presumed to have been made, that is, in the instance given above at the time the owner of the house and the adjoining land, sold the former, reserving the latter.

Enlarging the size, or increasing the number of windows.

A right to light cannot be suddenly enlarged by ancient windows being increased in size or number, for no man can by any act of his own impose a new burden on his neighbour. Such an alteration may confer an increased or additional right after the lapse of twenty years, but this is in reality not an increase of the original, but an acquisition of a new right (b). The opening of new or

(a) *Kell v. Pearson*, L. R., 6 Ch. Ap., at p. 813.

(b) *Cooper v. Hubbuck*, 30 Bear. 160; 81 L. J., Ch. 123. *Martin v.*

enlargement of ancient windows is, however, no wrongful act on the part of the owner of a house, and it does not in any way affect his original right to light; but the servient owner may, in the exercise of his ordinary right to build on his own land, erect something to block up the new windows if he can do so without interfering with the ancient lights (c). That he may not, while locking up the new windows, obstruct the ancient lights, even though it is impossible to block up the one without interfering with the other, will be shown hereafter (d).

Chap. III.
Sect. 2.

Although no new or additional right to light can be acquired by increasing the size or number of windows, the owner of ancient windows may alter and improve their condition in any way he pleases in order to make them admit a greater amount of light through the ancient apertures, and he will be entitled to the light so acquired. It was held in an old case at *Nisi Prius* that if partial light only has been accustomed to enter ancient windows by reason of blinds sloping upwards in front of the windows that the measure of the right to light is the quantity of light which has been accustomed to enter the windows when so blinded, and that on removal of the blinds the servient owner would be justified in obstructing the additional amount of light thereby acquired (e); but the more modern case of *Turner v. Spooner* (f) has established a different rule. In that case the plaintiff was possessed of two ancient windows, one of which had always been painted white on the inside, and was protected with iron bars, and both the windows were made with heavy frames and small casements in leaden lattices, and they only opened partially. The plaintiff, to im-

Altering and improving the condition of windows.

table, 1 Camp. 320. *Lanfranchi v. U. P.* 342.

Lackenzie, L. R., 4 Eq., 421; 36 L. J., Ch. 518.

(c) *Cooper v. Hubbuck*, 30 Beav. 60; 31 L. J., Ch. 123. *Tapling v.*

Jones, 11 H. L. C. 290; 34 L. J.,

(d) See *post*, Chapter IV.

(e) *Cotterell v. Griffiths*, 4 Esp. 69.

(f) 1 Dr. & Sm. 467; 30 L. J., Ch. 801.

Chap. III.
Sect. 2.

prove his windows, removed the heavy frames and casements, and inserted plate glass in light frames, making the windows to open wide. The defendants thereupon erected a wooden frame in their yard within a few inches of the ancient lights, resembling windows and glazed with opaque dark-coloured glass, and thereby prevented the additional light which had been acquired entering the windows. A bill was filed by the plaintiff to restrain the erection of the glazed frame. The defendants contended that they were entitled to cut down the amount of light enjoyed through the altered windows to the amount admitted through the old casements, but the Vice-Chancellor would not agree to that proposition, for, said he, if a person possesses ancient lights, and without altering them can acquire an increased degree of light and air, he is entitled to such acquirement, without giving a right to the occupier of the servient tenement to say that that is a new easement, and it appeared to him that with respect to the alteration of the wood or framework or the mode of glazing or the thickness of the bars as distinguished from the aperture itself, it was competent for the plaintiff to make any such alterations without its being said that he was doing that which might result in the acquisition of a new easement.

SUPPORT.

Natural right
to support
unlimited.

But few remarks are required relative to the extent of the natural right to support, which has been explained to be the right to which landowners are by law entitled that the use and enjoyment of their land in its natural condition shall not be disturbed by removal of the adjacent and subjacent means of support. This right is absolute and unlimited, and if the means of support is removed, whereby the land is made to sink, the person removing the same is responsible for damage caused; and

is is the case even though the removal was effected with the utmost care, and although minerals have been excavated according to the custom of the country where they are situated. This subject was fully examined and discussed in the case of *Humphries v. Brogden* (g), in which, in addition to laying down the above-mentioned rule of law, the Court said:—"We likewise think that a rule giving the right of support to the surface upon the minerals in the absence of any express grant, reservation or covenant, must be laid down generally, without reference to the nature of the strata or the difficulty of supporting up the surface, or the comparative value of the surface and the minerals. We are not aware of any principle upon which qualifications could be added to the rule, and the attempt to introduce them would lead to uncertainty and litigation." "Something has been said of a right of reasonable support for the surface, but we cannot measure out degrees to which the right may extend, and the only reasonable support is that which will support the surface from subsidence and keep it securely at its ancient and natural level." These principles being established as law, an important question arises in cases where the soil is of such a nature that it is impossible to excavate any of the minerals without causing a subsidence of the surface. When the soil is of that nature and the surface belongs to one person and the subjacent minerals to another—whose interest is to be sacrificed? Is the mine-owner to forbear excavating his minerals or must the surface-owner submit to unavoidable damage? It has been held that in such an event the mine-owner must refrain from excavating any of his minerals, and that he is not in any case, except by special agreement, justified in causing the surface-owner any damage (h).

(g) 12 Q. B. 739; 20 L. J., Q. B. 10.
Roubootham v. Wilson, 6 E. & B. 739; 25 L. J., Q. B. 362; in *House of Lords*, 8 H. L. C. 348; 30

L. J., Q. B. 49.
 (h) *Wakefield v. The Duke of Buccleuch*, L. R. 4 Eq. 613; 36 L. J., Ch. 763.

Chap. III. Sect. 2.	<p>The strict legal right to unlimited support may, of course be modified, as it frequently is, by Act of Parliament, by private agreement (<i>i</i>). A grant of land, however, with a reservation of the subjacent mines, or with a reservation of the mines with power for the owner to dig and get minerals, paying for all damage caused by the digging, does not generally deprive the surface-owner of his right to support, but whether he is so deprived or not depends in each case upon the terms of the grant (<i>j</i>).</p>
Natural right to support modified by agreement.	<p>If the natural right to support for land is limited by Act of Parliament or otherwise, and the owner of subjacent mines is entitled to excavate and cause subsidence of the surface, a similarly limited right to support can alone be acquired by prescription for houses erected on the surface (<i>k</i>).</p>
Limited support for buildings.	<p>In speaking of easements generally, it was shown that the dominant owner has a right to enter the servient tenement for the purpose of doing any repairs either to or to the subject of the easement therein that may be required for the maintenance of his enjoyment. It is unnecessary in this place again to discuss this subject at length, but it is to be remarked that the question of this right lately arose with reference to the easement of support for one building from another. The question in the case had reference to a party wall, and it was argued that, under the circumstances of the case, a covenant to repair the wall by the grantor of the lease of the dominant tenement must be implied; the decision of the Court, however, was against any implication of such a covenant, and it was said that it might be open to doubt whether the support of the plaintiff's house by the party wall was, strictly speaking, in the nature of an easement or a</p>
Obligation and right to repair a supporting building.	<p>(<i>i</i>) <i>Smith v. Darby</i>, L. R., 7, Q. B. 716; 42 L. J., Q. B. 140. <i>Eadon v. Jeffcock</i>, L. R., 7 Exch. 379; 42 L. J., Exch. 36. <i>Aspden v. Seddon</i>, L. R., 10 Ch. Ap. 394; 44 L. J., Ch. 359. (<i>j</i>) <i>Smart v. Morton</i>, 5 E. & B. 30; 24 L. J., Q. B. 261. <i>Harris v. Ryding</i>, 5 M. & W. 60; 8 L. J., N. S., Exch. 181. <i>Roberts v. Haig</i>, 6 E. & B. 643; 25 L. J., Q. B. 3 in <i>Exchequer Chamber</i>, 7 E. & B. 625; 27 L. J., Exch. 49. <i>Aspden v. Seddon</i>, 1 Exch. D. 496. (<i>k</i>) <i>Rowbotham v. Wilson</i>, 6 E. B. 593; 25 L. J., Q. B. 362.</p>

but assuming that the right of support in that case was in the nature of an easement founded on implied grant, it was well established that there is no obligation to repair on the part of the owner of the servient tenement, but the owner of the dominant tenement must repair, and he may enter on the land of the owner of the servient tenement for that purpose (*l*).

Chap. III.
Sect. 2.

WATER.

The natural rights which riparian proprietors have in the water of natural streams are, to a certain extent conflicting in their character, for while all have a right to the uninterrupted flow of that water, all have a right to use and consume it as it flows past their land, and the result is that these rights are limited by each other; the right to the uninterrupted flow of water is not a right that the water shall be absolutely and wholly uninterrupted, but that the water shall not be materially diminished in quantity by user by other riparian proprietors; and, in a similar manner, the right of the latter is not that they may use the whole or even a considerable portion of the water, but only that they may make a reasonable use of it on their riparian land, having due regard to the interests of other persons who have land lower down the stream (*m*).

Limit of
natural rights
to the use and
to the flow of
water.

The right to use the water of streams is generally said to be a right to a *reasonable* use of the water, for it is impossible to lay down any hard line to define the extent of this right, but the very use of this word "reasonable"

Use of water.

(*l*) *Colebeck v. Girdlers Company*, 1 Q. B. D. 234; 45 L. J., Q. B. 225. It was assumed in the remarks of Court above noticed that there was a right to support for the plaintiff's house by the wall, but it must be remembered that it has been held that no right to support for one

building from another can be acquired by prescription. (*Ante* Chapter II., Sect. 2, "Support.")

(*m*) *Embrey v. Owen*, 6 Exch. 353. 20 L. J., Exch. 212. *Wright v. Howard*, 1 Sim. & St. 190; 1 L. J., Ch. 94.

Chap. III.
Sect. 2.

Ordinary and
and extraordi-
nary use.

has given rise to questions as to what amount of user ~~can~~ be so described. In the case of *The Medway Navigation Company v. The Earl of Romney* (n), it was held that the abstraction of water from a flowing stream to supply a gaol or lunatic asylum were purposes more extensive than those to which a riparian owner has a right to apply the water; and in the case of *The Wilts and Berks Canal Navigation Company v. The Swindon Waterworks Company* (o), James, L. J., in giving judgment, said that the use and diversion of a stream to supply a town with water is not a purpose for which a riparian proprietor is entitled to take the water from its natural course. On the other hand, Parke B., observed, in the case of *Embrey v. Owen*, one's common sense would be shocked by supposing that a riparian owner could not dip a watering pot into a stream in order to water his garden, or allow his family or cattle to drink; and, he added, that it is entirely a question of degree, and that it is very difficult, and indeed impossible, to define the precise limits of the right, and separate the reasonable and permitted use of a stream from its wrongful application. In the case of *Miner v. Gilmour* (p), which was an appeal to the Privy Council from Lower Canada, Lord Kingsdown, who said that in this particular there was no material distinction between the French law prevailing in Lower Canada and the English law, stated the law in these terms,—and it is worthy of notice that his lordship made a distinction between the ordinary and the extraordinary use of water, a distinction which has not been generally taken, but which is very important, having regard to the exercise of the right:—"By the general law applicable to running streams every riparian proprietor has a right to what may be called the ordinary use of the water flowing past his land,—for instance, to the reasonable use of the water

(n) 9 C. B., N. S. 575; 30 L. J., C. P. 236.

(o) L. R., 9 Ch. Ap. 451; 43 L. J.

Ch. 393: in H. L., 45 L. J., Ch. 638.

(p) 12 Moore P. C. at p. 156.

for his domestic purposes and for his cattle,—and this without regard to the effect which such use may have in case of a deficiency upon proprietors lower down the stream. But further, he has a right to the use of it for any purpose, or what may be deemed the extraordinary use of it, provided that he does not thereby interfere with the rights of other proprietors either above or below him. Subject to this condition he may dam up the stream for the purpose of a mill, or divert the water for the purpose of irrigation. But he has no right to intercept the regular flow of the stream if he thereby interferes with the lawful use of the water by other proprietors and inflicts upon them a sensible injury.” It must, however, always be borne in mind that the natural right to take water from streams, only extends to taking it for purposes of utility, and for purposes beneficial to the riparian estate (q).

Chap. III.
Sect. 2.

Whether a riparian owner may use the water of a natural stream to irrigate his land depends upon the quantity of water he requires and the injury he would inflict upon other riparian owners. In *Wood v. Waud* (r), Allcock, C.B., observed that in England, it is not very rare that user for this purpose would be permitted to the same extent as it is allowed in France and America; while Cresswell, J., in *Sampson v. Hoddinott* (s), said, that irrigation is a riparian right to be exercised subject to the rights of other riparian proprietors. In *Abbrey v. Owen* (t), the Court said that user for irrigation would not in every case be a lawful enjoyment of water, even if the water were again returned to the river after being diverted on to land with no other diminution than that which was caused by absorption; that this must depend upon the circumstances of each case,

Riparian right
to irrigate
land.

(p) *Lord Norbury v. Kitchin*, 3 F. 292.

(q) 3 Exch. 748; 18 L. J., Exch.

(r) 1 C. B., N. S. at p. 603. *Miner*

v. Gilmour, 12 Moore, P. C., per *Lord Kingsdown*, at p. 156.

(s) 6 Exch. 353; 20 L. J., Exch. 212.

Chap. III.
Sect. 2.

for, on the one hand, it could not be permitted that the owner of a tract of many thousand acres of porous soil abutting on one part of a stream could be permitted to irrigate them continually by canals and drains, and so cause a serious diminution of the quantity of water; although there were no other loss to the natural stream than that arising from the necessary absorption and evaporation of the water employed for the purpose; but that, on the other hand, one's common sense would be shocked by supposing that a riparian owner could not dip a watering-pot into a stream in order to water his garden. It is thus, the Court added, entirely a question of degree; but there is often no difficulty in deciding whether a particular case falls within the permitted limits or not; and in the case before the Court the judges said they thought that as the irrigation took place not continuously, but only at intermediate periods when the river was full, and no damage was done thereby to the working of the mill, and the diminution of water was not perceptible to the eye it was such a reasonable use of the water as not to be prohibited by law.

Use of water
for manufac-
turing pur-
poses.

User of the water of a stream for manufacturing purposes is a riparian right if the quantity and purity of the water is not altered to a sensible degree to the prejudice of other riparian proprietors. During the argument of *Embrey v. Owen*, Alderson, B., mentioned a case which had been tried before him, in which it appeared that water was taken from a river to work a steam engine; that there was an artificial channel from the river to a reservoir in the yard belonging to a mill, and the water was there mixed with other water obtained from the earth; the whole was then used for the steam engine, and all that was not consumed was transferred back to the river. The question was, whether that mode of user produced actionable injury to some other mills lower down the stream. The learned judge said he left it to the jury to say whether the same quantity of water continued to run to

the river as if none of the water had entered the premises of the defendant, telling them that if they were of that opinion they should find a verdict for the defendant (u). Chap. III.
Sect. 2.

It has already been stated that the extent of prescriptive rights must be measured and determined by the accustomed user; if, therefore, a part of the water of a stream has been for so long a time diverted to a mill that the mill owner has acquired a prescriptive title to divert his right is limited to the diversion of that quantity of water which he has been accustomed to divert, and he cannot, by altering his machinery, suddenly acquire a more extensive right (v). Prescriptive
right to divert
part of a
stream.

As the accustomed user is the proper measure of a prescriptive right, a difficulty to which allusion has already been made, occurs when the user has been varying in extent. A right to pollute water may be acquired by prescription, but if from the increase of a manufactory, or a town, the quantity of foul matter cast into a stream has actually increased, a question arises as to the extent of the pollutor's right if the user has been such as to confer a right upon him at all; the question is whether the extent of the user at its first commencement, or the extent of the user twenty years before the commencement of any action or suit in which the right is brought in question, the measure of his right, for it clearly cannot be the extent of the user at any more recent period. If it is the extent of the user at its first commencement, the right in many cases will be no right at all, for it frequently happens that the pollution at first is imperceptible, but if the extent of the user twenty years before any action or suit is to be taken as the measure of the right, it is difficult to show any grant can be presumed to have been made precisely at that time, for as it is uncertain at what time Measure of
prescriptive
right to pol-
lute a stream.

d) *Dakin v. Cornish*, mentioned 748; 18 L. J. Exch. 305.
Alderson, B., 6 Exch. at p. 360. (v) *Bealey v. Shaw*, 6 East. 209.
also *Wood v. Waud*, 3 Exch. *Brown v. Best*, 1 Wils. K. B. 174.

Chap. III.
Sect. 2.

an action will be commenced, it would be necessary to presume a constant succession of grants perpetually increasing the right, one of which happened to be twenty years before action. In the case of *Crossley & Sons (Limited) v. Lightowler (w)*, Lord Chelmsford, L. C., decided that a prescriptive right having been acquired to pour foul water into a stream, and the fouling having been increased by the erection of new factories in the place of those to which the right was attached, "the user which originated the right must also be its measure, and it cannot be enlarged to the prejudice of any other person." It will, however, be remembered, that in the case of *Goldmid v. The Tunbridge Wells Improvement Commissioners (x)*, the Master of the Rolls expressed his opinion that, "when the pollution is increasing, and gradually increasing from time to time, by the additional quantity of sewage poured into it, the persons who allow the polluted matter to flow into the stream are not at liberty to claim any right or prescription." From these authorities, therefore, it would seem that if the pollution at its commencement was defined in amount, and originated from a cause certain, as the erection and use of a factory, a prescriptive right may be acquired, and the measure of the right will be the extent of pollution at the commencement of the user, but that if there has been no defined commencement no right can be gained, as no grant can be presumed.

Pollution by
particular
means.

When a right to pollute a stream has been acquired it is a right, in ordinary cases, and unless the contrary can be shown, not merely to pollute the water in a particular manner, but to pollute it to the particular extent in that or any similar manner. In *Baxendale v. McMurray (y)* the question was whether the owner of a paper mill, who had been accustomed to pollute a stream by pouring in

(w) L. R., 2 Ch. Ap. 478; 36 L. J., Ch. 584.

(x) L. R., 1 Eq. 161; 35 L. J., Ch. 88; on appeal L. R., 1 Ch. Ap.

349; 35 L. J., Ch. 382. See also Chapter II. p. 209.

(y) L. R., 2 Ch. Ap. 790.

refuse liquor after making paper from rags, was entitled to pour in similar filth after making paper by a new process from Esparto grass. Lord Cairns, L. J., thought the question was rather one of fact for a jury than one of law, or it was what was the right or easement of the defendant, the millowner? Was it a right, specific and defined, to pollute the stream by discharging the dirty water in which rags have been washed, or was it a right to discharge into the river the refuse liquor and foul washings produced by the manufacture at the mills of paper in the reasonable and proper course of such manufacture, using the materials which are proper for the purpose, but not increasing as against the servient tenement, to any substantial or tangible degree, the amount of pollution? It was the opinion of the Lord Justice, that upon the facts before the Court a jury would have found that the latter, and not that the former was the right, for that it was difficult to suppose the existence of an easement founded on, and limited to the washing of rags.

Chap. III.
Sect. 2.

It has been shown that if the owner of an easement exceeds his rightful enjoyment, or does anything which would after long user produce an increased right or easement, the servient owner may obstruct the user which is excessive, but that if it is impossible to obstruct the excessive user alone without at the same time stopping that which is rightful, it is a matter of some doubt whether he is entitled to obstruct the rightful as well as the excessive user, or whether he must submit to the increased burden upon his estate. The rule in the case of enlarged windows has been referred to, but if the easement is a right to pour clear water over land, and the owner of the easement, in excess of his right, pours dirty with clear water, it has been held that the servient owner may obstruct the enjoyment of the easement altogether, for he could not obstruct the dirty water alone. Alderson, B., puts the right of total obstruction of the ground that "if a man has a right to send clean water through my drain and

Pouring dirty
water over
land in excess
of right.

Chap. III.
Sect. 2.

Partition of
riparian land.

Assignment of
riparian
rights.

chooses to send dirty water, every particle of the water ought to be stopped, because it is all dirty" (z).

Riparian rights are rights which the law gives to owners of land abutting on a natural stream, for the beneficial occupation of that land; they are derived from, and are incident to the possession of that land: if, therefore, a riparian owner grants away a part of his land which does not abut on the stream, its character of riparian land is destroyed, and the grantee does not become entitled to riparian rights (a). In the case of *Nuttall v. Bracewell* (b), however, the majority of the judges expressed an opinion that a riparian proprietor has power to assign his riparian rights to a stranger, but Pollock, C. B., and Channell, B., thought that such an assignment is effectual against the assignor only, and that he alone can be sued by the assignee for disturbance; Bramwell, B., on the other hand, thought that no reason had been, or could be shown, why a riparian proprietor could not assign his riparian rights in the same way and with the same effect as a person can assign any other species of property.

WAYS.

Rights of way,
general or
limited.

There are various kinds of rights of way; for a right of way may be general in its character, that is, useable for

(2) *Cawkwell v. Russell*, 26 L. J., Exch. 34. In his judgment in this case, Pollock, C. B., said,—“Where a party has a limited right of this kind, and exercises that limited right in excess, so as to produce a nuisance, the only remedy, and the only way whereby the party can protect himself, is by stopping the whole, as was done in a case—(*Renshaw v. Bean*, 18 Q. B. 112; 16 L. J., Q. B. 219)—deciding (though it is hardly necessary to cite a decision on the point, it is so very clear and plain on the good sense of the matter that it hardly wants an authority), that if a man has a limited right to the use of a window, and he enlarges it considerably, the only way in which the person who is

annoyed by the enlargement of the window can prevent that nuisance is by erecting a barrier and stopping the whole up.” This doctrine was overruled in the case of *Topping v. Jones*, in the House of Lords; and in the Common Pleas, in the same case, Keating, J., said “The casual expression attributed to the Lord Chief Baron, to be found in the judgment in *Cawkwell v. Russell*, 26 L. J., Exch. 46, is clearly extra judicial, nor is the case itself to be found in the contemporary reports.” 11 C. B., N. S. at p. 313.

(a) *Stockport Waterworks Company v. Potter*, 3 H. & C. 300.

(b) L. R., 2 Exch. 1; 36 L. J., Exch. 1.

as, or it may be a limited right, as a right of
 rriages, but not for carts; or, for horses, and
 riages: or, it may simply be a footway. So,
 ight may be limited as to time, for it may
 to use the way only when certain gates are
 tween particular hours, or at certain times of
).

t of way has been granted by deed, the extent
 must be determined by the words of the deed,
 ounding circumstances may be taken into consi-
 determine the intention of the parties to the
 and there being this guide, it is not very
 that disputes arise as to the extent of ways so
 ut when rights of way have been acquired by
 a, or of necessity, questions as to the extent of
 nt frequently arise.

ht of way has been acquired by prescription, Measure of
 must be measured and determined by the right of way
 l user; this, however, is a method of measure- acquired by
 y any means certain, and questions frequently prescription.
 her the accustomed user is not evidence of a
 ht for all purposes, though it may itself from
 g circumstances have been limited to particular
 nd it may also be open to doubt whether a user
 d is not evidence of a right also for a more

v. *Stacey*, Holt, N. P.
 v. *Hall*, 1 Q. B. 792;
 B. 258. *Ardley v. St.*
dians, 39 L. J., Ch.
 . *Kelson*, L. R., 6 Ch.
 169. In *Mercer v.*
R., 5 Q. B. 26; 39
 1), it was held that a
 y dedicate a way to
 bject to a right re-
 ghing up the soil, and
 destroying the way at
 s; so also in *Arnold*
R. 6 Q. B. 433; 40
 35, and *Arnold v. Hol-*
Q. B. 96; 42 L. J.,
 1 doubtless a private

right of way may be granted sub-
 ject to the same right of periodical
 obstruction. In an old case (*Tomlin*
v. Fuller, 1 Mod. 27, called *Anony-*
mous, 1 Vent. 48), it was held that
 a right of way through a house can
 only be used at reasonable times,
 and that the owner of the house
 need not always leave his doors
 open; also, that if the doors are
 closed, the owner of the easement
 must request leave to pass.

(d) *United Land Company v. Great*
Eastern Railway Company, L. R. 10.
 Ch. Ap. 586; 44 L. J., Ch. 685.
Cousens v. Rose, L. R. 12 Eq. 366.

Chap. III.
Sect. 2.

limited purpose, thus, whether a user of a way for carriages is not evidence of a right of way for horses, and whether a right of way for horses does not include a right of way for foot passengers. These matters cannot be determined by any general rules, but must, whenever disputed, be settled by a jury. There are, however, a few cases which have been argued on this topic, and may be used as guides for the future. In *Cowling v. Higginson* (e), it appeared that a way had immemorially been used for agricultural purposes in connexion with a farm; but that until shortly before the action no coal had been carried over the way. The question was whether the accustomed user was evidence of a general right of way, including a right to carry coal from recently opened mines under the defendant's land. Lord Abinger, C. B., in giving judgment, said:—"I should certainly say that it is not a necessary inference of law that a way for agricultural purposes is a way for all purposes; but that it is a question to be determined upon the various facts established in each case. If a way has been used for several purposes there may be a ground for inferring that there is a right of way for all purposes; but if the evidence shows a user for one purpose, or for particular purposes only, an inference of a general right would hardly be presumed." Parke, B., in the same case, said, that user for all the purposes for which the way was wanted during the prescriptive period would be evidence to go to the jury of a general right; that if the user of a way is confined to one purpose, doubtless a jury would not extend it; but if a way is used for a variety of purposes, a jury would be warranted in finding that the right extended to all purposes (f). In *Ballard v. Dyson* (g), the

(e) 4 M. & W. 245; 7 L. J., N. S., Exch. 265.

(f) See also *The Wimbledon and Putney Commons Conservators v. Dixon*, 1 Ch. D. 362; 45 L. J.,

Ch. 353; *Dare v. Heathcote*, 25 L. J., Exch. 245. *Jackson v. Sney*, Holt, N. P. 455. *Chichester v. Lebridge*, Willes, 71.

(g) 1 Taunt. 279.

defendant in replevin avowed taking a heifer damage
 issant, and the plaintiff pleaded a right of way for cattle
 a certain building. It appeared that the building had
 merly been a barn, but had been converted into a
 ble, and that the last preceding occupier, who was a
 rk-butcher, had used it for slaughtering pigs, and that
 e then occupier who was a butcher, used it as a
 ughter-house for oxen. The way was so narrow that,
 en a cart was driven through, foot passengers were
 mpelled to retreat into the houses on either side, and
 ey would have been exposed to considerable danger if
 ey had met horned cattle in the passage. The preceding
 upier had been accustomed to drive hogs over the way,
 d the occupier at the time of the action had been used
 drive a cart, the only carriage he possessed, drawn by
 horse or ox, and had then recently begun to drive fat
 en for slaughter. The defendant admitted that there
 as sufficient evidence of a right of way for all manner of
 rriages, and it was, therefore, contended for the plaintiff
 at there was a right of way for all manner of cattle.
 ansfield, C. J., said, that though in certain cases a
 neral way for carriages may be good evidence from
 hich a jury may infer a right of way for cattle, yet it is
 ily evidence, and they must compare the reasons they
 ave for forming an opinion on either side, and he instanced
 veral cases in which it would be reasonable only to pre-
 ame a grant of right of way for carriages. The Chief
 ustice added, that he could find no case in which it had
 een decided that a carriage way necessarily implied a
 rift way, though it appeared sometimes to be taken for
 ranted, and Heath, J., stated, that a carriage way would
 nclude a horse way, but not a drift way. Lawrence, J.,
 aid,—“a grant of a carriage way had not always been
 aken to include a drift way. . . . The use proved
 here is of a carriage way: the grant is not shown, and
 the extent of it can only be known from the use. If the
 use had been confined to a carriage way, I should have

Chap. III.
Sect. 2.

had no difficulty whatever in saying that it afforded no evidence of a way for horned cattle, for till they were driven there, no opposition could be made, nor the limitation of the right shown; but pigs have been driven that way, and stress is laid upon this circumstance. That may be good evidence of a right to drive pigs that way, but the user of the way for pigs is not proof of a right of way for oxen. The grantor might well consider what animals it was proper to admit and what not. There is no danger from pigs, and carriages always have some one to conduct them. Cattle may do harm, and passengers cannot always get out of their way; but if the cattle are driven forward, serious injury may be done. The nature of the place, therefore, may probably have suggested a limitation of the grant."

Rights of way
of necessity
co-extensive
with the ne-
cessity.

A right of way of necessity is co-extensive with the necessity, both as to the mode in which the way may be used and as to the duration of the right, for it will be shown hereafter that a right of way of necessity is extinguished when the necessity ceases (*h*). If, therefore, premises be demised to a tenant for a particular purpose, and he has no means of access to them other than by crossing his landlord's ground, he becomes entitled to a way of necessity over that ground, and the way must be suitable for the business to be carried on by the tenant (*i*).

Alteration of
place of access
to a way.

Under ordinary circumstances the owner of a private right of way is entitled to enter the way at one and the same place only, and not at any other; for instance, if a way to a field runs by the side of the field, the dominant owner is not entitled to alter the position of the gate through which he has been accustomed to pass from the field to the way, and to make a new passage at a fresh place. This is not, however, the rule in cases of public

(*h*) *Holmes v. Goring*, 2 Bing. 76;
2 L. J., C. P. 134. *Osborn v. Wise*,
7 C. & P. 761.

(*i*) *Gayford v. Moffatt*, L. R. 4 Ch.
Ap. 133.

3, and the distinction was pointed out by Chambre, J., in the case *Woodyer v. Huddlen* (j), when he said,—“A public road differs from a private road in this; you may make an opening in your fence and go into it at any part of the length of the public road, or at the end; but in a private road you must go in at the usual and accustomed part.” The reason for this rule seems to be that a private right of way must have its origin in a grant, and though a grantor may not object to a person entering his land from a private way at one particular spot, for that may not cause any inconvenience, yet it may be very much against inclination that he should enter it at any other place. If a grant of the way has to be presumed, as in cases of prescriptive claims, it cannot be presumed that the grantor intended a right of access to the way at any other than the usual spot of entry; but if on the other hand the right of way has originated in an actual grant, and the deed can be produced, the right must be determined by the words of the deed, and it will not be presumed that the grantor intended it to be at the option of his grantee to enter the way at any other place than he himself specified in the deed. Dedication of a way to the public is quite different from a grant of a private way, for a right of way so given is not appurtenant to land, and the public has a right to walk in every part of the way, and to go to any place to which it leads; it does not more than originate in a grant; if, therefore, an owner of a house abutting on a public way chooses to open a new gate, he has a perfect right, being one of the public, to walk to or from that gate or point in the highway, just as he has to walk to or from any other spot on the road. In a private deed the grantor of a private way may give to the grantee a right not only to enter the way at the accustomed place, but also at any other spot if it suits his pur-

Chap. III.
Sect. 2.

15 Taunt. at p. 132. *Berridge v. Dutton*, 2 F. & F. 208. *Marshall v. Dutton*, 7 Q. B. 166; 41 L. J., Q. B. 41. *Newcastle Steam Navigation Com-*

Chap. III.
Sect. 2.

pose, and this may be done by express provision in the deed or by implication. Thus in the case of *The South Metropolitan Cemetery Company v. Eden* (*k*) it was said, though it was not necessary to determine the point for the purpose of the case, that under a grant of a way to certain lands or any part thereof, the grantee was entitled to block up the existing gates and open others at any fresh place in the border of the land. But, on the other hand, a grant of a field, together with all ways to the field, or any part or parts thereof belonging or in anywise appertaining or usually held, occupied, or enjoyed therewith, does not authorise the grantee to stop up an existing gate leading from the field to the way and open another at a fresh place (*l*).

Rights of way
to be used
only in con-
nection with
the dominant
tenement.

A right of way appurtenant to a dominant tenement can be used only for the purpose of passing to or from that tenement. It cannot be used even by the dominant owner for any purpose unconnected with enjoyment of the dominant tenement, neither can it be assigned by him to a stranger and so be made a right in gross, nor can he license a stranger to use the way when he is not coming to or from the dominant tenement. These principles were determined in the case of *Ackroyd v. Smith* (*m*), which is the leading case on this subject. The action was for trespass, and for the defence a right of way to certain land of the defendants was set up, the plea alleging that the defendants having occasion for their own purposes to use the way, passed over the place where the right existed, for the purposes of them, the defendants. To this plea there was a special demurrer assigning for cause (among other things) that the defendants had not alleged that the trespasses were committed in passing and repas-

Ackroyd v.
Smith.

(*k*) 16 C. B. 42.

(*l*) *Henning v. Burnet*, 8 Exch. 187; 22 L. J., Exch. 79.

(*m*) 10 C. B. 164; 19 L. J., C. P. 315. In *Skull v. Glenister* (33 L. J., C. P. 185; 16 C. B., N. S. 81), Erle, C. J., said, "This right of way

was appurtenant to the land demised by the Wheelers to the defendants. The defendants are therefore bound to make use of this way for purposes exclusively connected with their holding of those demised premises."

sing to and from the above-mentioned land—that is, to and from the dominant tenement, but in passing and re-passing for the purposes of the defendants generally, thereby claiming a more extensive right than that to which they were entitled. The material parts of the judgment of the Court of Common Pleas were as follows:—

“In support of the demurrer it was contended, first, that the road granted was only for purposes connected with the occupation of the land conveyed, and therefore was not sufficient to support the justification pleaded; and secondly, that if the grant was more ample and gave to the grantee a right of using the road for all purposes, although they might not be in any way connected with the enjoyment of the land, it would not pass to an assignee of the land; and therefore the defendants could not claim it under a conveyance of the land with the appurtenances. On the other hand, it was contended that the right created by deed might be assigned by deed, together with the land, and was large enough to maintain the justification pleaded. Upon consideration we have come to the conclusion that the plaintiff is entitled to our judgment on the demurrer. If the right conferred by the deed set out was only to use the road in question for purposes connected with the occupation of the land conveyed, it does not justify the acts confessed by the plea; but if the grant was more ample and extended to using the road for purposes unconnected with the enjoyment of the land (and this, we think, was the true construction of it), it becomes necessary to decide whether the assignee of the land and appurtenances would be entitled to it. In the case of *Keppel v. Bailey* (n) the subject of covenants running with the land was fully considered by Lord Chancellor Brougham, and the leading cases on the subject are collected in his judgment. He there says, in p. 537, ‘The covenant (that is, such as will run with the land) must be of such a nature as to *inhere in the land*,’ to use the lan-

(n) 2 Myl. & K. 517.

Chap. III.
Sect. 2.

guage of some cases, or 'it must concern the demised premises, and the mode of occupying them,' as is laid down in others; 'it must be *quodammodo* annexed and appurtenant to them,' as one authority has it, or as another says, 'it must both concern the thing demised and tend to support it, and support the reversioner's estate.' Now the privilege or right in question does not inhere in the land, does not concern the premises conveyed, or the mode of occupying them. A covenant, therefore, that such a right should be enjoyed would not run with the land. Upon the same principle it appears to us that such a right unconnected with the enjoyment or occupation of land cannot be annexed as an incident to it, nor can a way appendant to a house or land be granted away or made in gross; for no one can have such a way but he who has the land to which it is appendant (*Bro. Abr. tit. 'Graunt,'* pl. 130). 'If a way is granted in gross, it is personal only, and cannot be assigned.' . . . 'So common in gross *sans nombre* may be granted, but cannot be granted over,' per Chief Justice Treby in *Weekly v. Wildman*. It is not in the power of a vendor to create any rights not connected with the use or enjoyment of the land and annex them to it, nor can the owner of land render it subject to a new species of burden so as to bind it in the hands of an assignee. 'Incidents of a novel kind cannot be devised and attached to property at the fancy or caprice of any owner,' per Lord Brougham in *Keppel v. Bailey*. This principle is sufficient to dispose of the present case. It would be a novel incident attached to land that the owner and occupier should, for purposes wholly unconnected with that land, and merely because he is the owner and occupier, have a right of road over other land; and it seems to us that a grant of such a privilege or easement can no more be annexed so as to pass with the land than a covenant for any collateral matter. The defendants, therefore, as assignees, cannot avail themselves of the grant to John Smith, and our judgment must be for the plaintiff."

, a right of way appurtenant to a tenement used in connexion with that tenement, and made a right in gross by assignment, it follows the occupier of the tenement, and his licensees who pass to or from that tenement, can alone use the way for this purpose the owner of a tenement is not the occupier, notwithstanding he has let it to a tenant and is therefore not actually in occupation; and a way appurtenant for any ordinary purposes requires occupation of the tenement—as, for example, for the purpose of collecting his rent, and seeing that the premises are kept in repair (o).

Chap. III.
Sect. 2.

The occupier of a dominant tenement, and his licensees, alone to use a way.

A dominant owner having only this limited right to use a way, is not entitled to use it for going to another tenement and thence to some other place. If the going to the latter spot was the substantial purpose of his journey, for he would then in effect be using the way for passing to some other place than the dominant tenement and he would be imposing a greater burden on the servient estate than was intended by the grantor of the way (p). He may not, therefore, make a mere use of the dominant tenement so as to make it the object of using the way was to go there, in fact, his intention was afterwards to go to a place. Thus, in the case of *Skull v. Glenister* (q), a tenant of land was entitled to a right of way through a highway, and he was possessed of ground in the dominant tenement, on which he was building cottages. In order to get the benefit of carrying the building materials to the ground where the cottages were being built, he carried them to the land to which the right of way was appurtenant having deposited them there, subsequently

User of way to a place beyond the locus ad quem.

Proud, 2 Dow. & Ry. 8.
v. Ward, 1 Ld. Raym. 1.
King, 1 Mod. 190.
oberts, 4 M. & W. 769.

8 L. J., N. S., Exch. 195.

(q) 16 C. B., N. S. 81; 33 L. J., C. P. 185. *Williams v. James*, L. R., 12 C. P. 577; 36 L. J., C. P. 256.

Chap. III.
Sect. 2.

moved them to the land on which he was building. In the action it was held that he was not entitled, by making this mere colourable use of the dominant tenement, to carry the building materials over the way, and that it was for the jury to say, from the character of the defendant's acts, what was the intention with which those acts were done.

Right of way
to a highway.

If a way leads to a highway, and not merely to private ground, a somewhat different rule of law prevails, for when a person is on a highway, he has full right, as one of the public, to go to any place to which the highway leads; if, therefore, a highway is one of the termini of a private way, and the dominant owner has a right of way to the highway, he may use his easement for the purpose of going to the highway, and then he may proceed elsewhere at his pleasure—not by virtue of his easement, but under his right as one of the public (*r*).

Decreasing
the width of
private ways.

It may be mentioned here, that a right of way along a private road belonging to another person, does not give the dominant owner a right that the road shall in no respect be altered, or the width decreased; for his right does not entitle him to the use of the whole of the road, unless the whole width of the road is necessary for his purpose; but it is merely a right to pass with the convenience to which he has been accustomed; the right, therefore, merely extends to that portion of the centre of the road which is necessary for the due exercise of the right of passage (*s*). The only obligation upon the servient owner is, that he shall not unreasonably contract

(*r*) *Colchester v. Roberts*, 4 M. & W. 769; 8 L. J., N. S., Exch. 195.

(*s*) *Hutton v. Hamboro*, 2 F. & F. 218. There is a difference in this respect between public and private rights of way. In the case of *Reg. v. The United Kingdom Electric Telegraph Company* (31 L. J., M. C. 166), Martin B. said, "In the case of an ordinary highway, although it may be of a varying and unequal width, running between fences, one

on each side, the right of passage or way, *prima facie*, and unless there be evidence to the contrary extends to the whole space between the fences; and the public are entitled to the use of the entire of it as the highway, and are not confined to the part which may be metalled or kept in order for the more convenient use of carriages and foot passengers." And this was approved by the full Court.

the width of the road, or render the exercise of the right of passing substantially less easy than it was at the time of the grant (*t*). And even where a right of way was granted over certain roads marked on a plan, and one was described there as forty feet wide, it was held that the grantee was only entitled to a reasonable enjoyment of a right of way, and that such reasonable enjoyment was not interfered with by the erection of a portico which extended a short distance into the road so as to reduce it at that point to somewhat less than forty feet (*u*).

It is a question of considerable difficulty whether a right of way extends to two or more persons, if the dominant tenement is divided into two or more parts and becomes the property of several owners; it is manifest that in some cases much hardship and injustice would be produced by denying the right to all the owners of a severed estate, or by limiting it to one of such owners alone, excluding all the others from the benefit of the easement, and indeed, in the majority of cases, it would be impossible to determine which of several owners of a divided estate is entitled to the right of way, to the exclusion of all the rest; on the other hand, it is equally clear that if a large property to which a right of way is appurtenant is divided between many persons, the right could not be extended to all the new owners without imposing a greatly increased burden on the servient estate, and that increased burden would be imposed by the act of the dominant owner, which is contrary to the recognised principle of law, that no man can impose a burden on his neighbour's estate by his own act. In the case of *Codling v. Johnson* (*v*), a right of way was claimed as appurtenant to a close which had, till about fifty years before the action, formed a part of an open common; the common had at that time been enclosed,

Partition of a
dominant
tenement.

(*t*) *Hawkins v. Carbines*, 27 L. J.,

Exch. 44. *Selby v. Nettlefold*, L. R.

9 Ch. Ap. 111; 43 L. J., Ch. 359.

(*u*) *Cifford v. Hoare*, L. R., 9

C. P. 362; 43 L. J., C. P. 225.

(*v*) 9 B. & C. 933; 8 L. J., K. B.

68.

Chap. III.
Sect. 2.

and the land was allotted to various persons. It was held that the right to the way by immemorial user could be supported, for it was possible that before the inclosure the lord might have been entitled to the way for himself and his tenants, and in such event each person having an allotment of part of the dominant tenement would have the right of way. It is clear that in this case, supposing a right of way had been immemorially used by the lord and all his tenants, the burden on the servient tenement would not be greatly, if at all, increased by the allotment of the land to the tenants, and the distribution of the easement among them, each allottee becoming entitled to a distinct right of way; but this is an uncommon case. In *Bower v. Hill* (*w*), a right of way for boats along a stream leading from an inn and an adjoining yard, which had formerly been one property, to a navigable river, was claimed. A severance of the yard from the inn took place about five years before the action, and the plaintiff, who sued for obstruction of the way, was non-suited, on the ground that the easement was proved to belong to the inn and yard as one entire subject, and not to the frontage on the stream, in respect of which the plaintiff claimed the right of way. It was held that the nonsuit was right, for the evidence was that boats went to the inn and yard for such purposes as carrying coals or corn to be deposited in the granaries belonging to the inn, and materials for repairing the house. From such evidence it might fairly be left to the jury to presume a grant of right of way from the owner of the stream to the owner of the inn and yard, for the more convenient use and enjoyment of those premises, and there was no evidence that that right had ever been extinguished or released, but for all that, it appeared the occupier of the inn and yard still had full right to the easement created by such grant. The Court thought that construing the grant as

(*w*) 2 Bing. N. C. 339. See also *The United Land Company (Limited) v. The Great Eastern Railway Com-*

pany, L. R., 17 Eq. 158; 43 L. J. Ch. 363.

being capable of distribution on severance of the dominant tenement, would lead to very unreasonable consequences ; or the result would be that two different persons would be entitled to use the way, or indeed as many different persons as possessed any share of the frontage, and that this would be a very unreasonable construction against the grantor, who might have been contented to grant the right of way to the occupier of the inn and yard, from his knowledge of the degree of user which would follow from the grant when so limited. Independently of this, however, the Court thought that if the grant had been produced in evidence, the plaintiff could not have brought himself within the description of the grantee, he not being the occupier of the inn and yard. The result of these authorities appears therefore to be, that if a dominant tenement is divided between two or more persons, a right of way appurtenant thereto becomes appurtenant to each of the severed portions, if such distribution of the easement is not at variance with the actual or presumed grant under which the right has been acquired ; and if the right has been acquired under a presumed grant, the circumstance, that distribution of the right will materially increase the burden on the servient tenement, is strong evidence, that such distribution would be at variance with the grant.

Chap. III.
Sect. 2.

In connection with the mode of user of ways, questions have at times arisen as to the right to deviate from a way on to the adjoining land, when the way itself is absolutely impassable, or in a state from the ordinary collection of mud, or want of necessary repair, which renders it inconvenient or reasonably unfit for passage. It is obvious that these questions may arise from different causes—the way may be close to the sea or a river, and may be regularly covered with water at high tide, or it may only be covered on extraordinary occasions ; it may happen that at some period of violent tempest the path may be altogether swept away for a certain distance, so that communication between the two ends remaining

Way becoming impassable
—right to deviate.

Chap. III.
Sect. 2.

may be broken off; it may happen, and frequently has happened, that a way has become impassable from want of ordinary repair, or it may happen that it is impassable through the act, right or wrong, of the owner of the soil. In all these, and possibly in other cases, an important question is likely to arise whether a person entitled to a right of way may pass over the adjoining land, or whether he must keep to the path, however inconvenient it may be, or give up his right altogether if the way is absolutely stopped, and it is clear that these questions may arise, both as to private and as to public ways. Most of these instances have arisen, but they have not always come before the Courts.

Way periodically interrupted—right to deviate.

If a way be close to the sea or to a tidal river, and is regularly covered with water at high tide or periodically when extraordinarily high tides occur, the existence or otherwise of a right for the public or for the owner of a private right of way to walk over the adjoining land must depend on the evidence. Ordinarily, however, it would seem that there is no such right, and that in the absence of evidence to the contrary, it would be presumed that the dedication or grant was made subject to the periodical interruption; and there would be no reason for presuming that, in addition to the right to walk over the path, the owner of the soil gave a further right to deviate over his land when the path was interrupted. There is no precise authority for this, but it has recently been held that a way may be dedicated to the public, subject to the grantor's right of periodical obstruction by ploughing up the soil; and that the public have, in the absence of evidence to the contrary, no right to walk over the adjoining land when the path is less convenient from its being ploughed up (x), and the same reasons which produced that decision would apply to the case of a way periodically interrupted by the sea or other causes. If

(x) *Arnold v. Blaker*, L. R., 6, Q. B. 433; 40 L. J., Q. B. 185. *Arnold v. Holbrook*, L. R., 8 Q. B. 96; 42 L. J., Q. B. 80.

instead of being regularly and periodically obstructed by the sea the way is only interrupted on some extraordinary occasion by a flood, there does not seem to be any reason why the public or an owner of a private right should be entitled to walk over the adjoining land; the case is one which is not likely to have been in the contemplation of the parties at the time of the dedication or grant, and there is consequently no reason for presuming the existence of a right to deviate from the path on to the adjoining land.

Chap. III.
Sect. 2.

Interruption
from extra-
ordinary
cause.

If by some tempest or other natural cause a road is absolutely swept away wholly or in part, there seems no doubt but that all rights of way over the part destroyed are totally lost, and that there is no right to walk over the adjoining land may be fairly assumed. That the right of way over a road destroyed is absolutely lost on its destruction seems clear from the cases of *Reg. v. The Inhabitants of Hornsea* (y), and *Reg. v. The Inhabitants of Greenhow* (z). These were both cases of indictments for non-repair of highways. In the former the road passed along a cliff which was washed away by the sea, and it was held that the parish could not be called upon to repair the part destroyed, for that the road was absolutely gone; and in the latter case the road ran along the slope of a hill, and was destroyed, at all events temporarily, by a landslide. The cases differed, inasmuch as in the latter a trace of the old road was left, and the road could be re-made at a moderate cost, and the parish was consequently bound to repair, whereas in the former the soil was wholly swept away, and there was no such liability. Both, however, are authorities to show that on total destruction of a road all rights of way over it are lost, and it is only reasonable to infer that when a right of way is destroyed no fresh right of way comes into existence on fresh soil, for no such right can arise except

Destruction of
a road—right
to deviate.

(y) 1 Deere. C. C. 291; 23 L. J., M. C. 59.
(z) 45 L. J., M. C. 141.

Chap. III.
Sect. 2.

Want of repair—right to deviate.

by dedication to the public, or by a grant to an individual.

In cases in which ways have become impassable from want of ordinary repair a distinction has been made between public and private ways, it being said that in the former case the public have the right to walk over the adjoining land, whereas in the latter a grantee of a private right has no such privilege. It is said that this distinction is made because it is for the general good that a passage should be afforded to the public at all times, but that the same reason does not exist in the case of a private right of way (*a*). It is difficult to see any reasonable ground for this distinction, for the cause assigned for it violates the principle of law that a right in another person's soil can only be created by the act of the owner of the soil, express or implied. Rights of way can only be created by dedication to the public or by grant, actual or implied, to an individual, such dedication or grant being the voluntary act of the owner of the ground; but to hold that because a road over which the owner of land has given a right of way to the public is out of repair, another right of way over other soil is immediately vested in the public on which ever side of the old road the individual members of the public choose to take it, is to hold that a public right of way can come into existence otherwise than by the act of the owner of the land, and even against his will.

The opinion that if a public way is out of repair, the public may pass over the adjoining soil has been shaken by the remark of Blackburn J. in the case of *Arnold v. Holbrook* (*b*). It was said in the argument that it is

(*a*) *Taylor v. Whitehead*, Doug. 716. *Bullard v. Harrison*, 4 M. & S. 387. In *Taylor v. Whitehead*, Lord Mansfield remarked, that Blackstone, in his Commentaries, expresses an opinion that the law of England corresponds with the Roman Law in extending the right of going on the adjoining ground

when a road is out of repair to a private as well as a public way. This has been altered in some recent editions of the Commentaries, and the right of going *extra viam* is now limited to cases of highways and private ways of necessity.

(*b*) L. R. 8 Q. B., at pp. 99 and 100.

laid down in all the text books that if a public way is foundrous and impassable the public have a right to go on to the adjoining land, but Blackburn J. remarked that the foundation for those dicta is Duncomb's case (c), but that it would be found upon examination the facts in that case were that the defendant had narrowed the way; the road in that case was not merely out of repair but the grantor of the right had by his own act interfered with the right he had given to the public.

Chap. III.
Sect. 2.

If a way is rendered impassable by the act of the grantor the authorities show that the owner of a right of way would be justified in passing over the adjoining ground, provided it belonged to the grantor of the easement, and provided the act of deviation was a reasonable thing in connection with the user of the right. In *Hawkins v. Carbines* (d) it was held that as the grantor of a right of way had, subsequently to the grant, reduced the width of the way so that the grantee could not enjoy his easement so fully as at the time of the grant (he not being able to turn his horse and cart round as he could before the alteration) the grantee was justified in going a little further on the grantor's land, as by doing so he could obtain full enjoyment of his right. So also in the case of *Selby v. Nettlefold* (e) where a tenant for life granted to a purchaser of land a right of way along a towing path by the side of a canal and subsequently built a bridge across the canal with an approach of such a character as to obstruct the towing path so that a person using the towing path must on reaching the bridge leave the path and pass over other land of the grantor to get round the bridge and thence to the other part of the path, it was held that the owner of the easement had a right to deviate in that way over the grantor's land, and that the grantor could not obstruct the substituted way.

Obstruction
by grantor—
right to de-
viate.

If a way is out of repair and impassable, the grantee

Right to
repair a way.

(c) Cro. Car. 366.

L. J., C. P. 343.

(d) 27 L. J., Exch. 44. *Dawes v. Hawkins*, 8 C. B., N. S. 857; 29

(e) L. R., 9 Ch. Ap. 111; 43 L. J., Ch. 359.

Chap. III.
Sect. 2.

is justified in repairing it, and indeed it is his business to do so ; for when the use of a thing is granted, everything is granted by which the grantee may have and enjoy such use, and at common law, the right to repair is incident to a grant of a right of way (f).

Direction
ways.

It is not often that difficulty is experienced in determining the direction of a way. If the right has been acquired by grant the deed almost invariably points out the termini to and from which the way is to be used, and a beaten path is in fact made ; and if the right has been acquired by prescription the termini are never less certain ; and, moreover, a path is almost sure in the course of time to get beaten out in such a manner that there can be no doubt by the time the right is acquired about the direction of the way. There are instances, however, in which the particular direction of a way is a matter of uncertainty. When a way is acquired "of necessity" there may be an uncertainty as to its direction, as there is neither a deed of grant nor prescriptive user to mark its course, but even in the case of a prescriptive right, and possibly in the case of a way created by express grant, the line of the way may be more or less indefinite as was the case in the recent suit of *The Wimbledon and Putney Commons Conservators v. Dixon* (g), where it appears that the way in question passed over a common to a farm, but that there was no definite road, only a series of tracks in varying lines. The question of direction was not the main question in the case, but it was noticed at some length by Mellish, L. J. in his judgment, and the passage

(f) *Gerrard v. Cooke*, 2 B. & P., N. C. 109. *Pomfret v. Ricroft*, 1 Wms. Saund. 320 d. *Taylor v. Whitehead*, Doug. 716. Per Sir J. Romilly, M. R., in *Ingram v. Morecraft*, 33 Beav. 49. The principle is the same in the case of a public way. Where the flagstones of a foot pavement forming the roof of a cellar got out of repair from the public walking over them, it was held to be the duty of the vestry and not of the owner of the cellar to repair them, *Hamilton v. St.*

George's Vestry L. R., 9 Q. B. 42 ; 43 L. J., Q. B. 41. So also in the case of right to support, if the means of support give way there is no obligation to repair on the part of the owner of the servient tenement but the owner of the dominant tenement must repair, and he may enter on the servient tenement for the purpose, *Colebeck v. The Girdlers Company* 1 Q. B. D. at p. 243 ; 45 L. J., Q. B. at p. 230.

(g) 1 Ch. D. 362.

may be quoted here with advantage. He said, "I do not say more than the Lord Justice agree with what was shown out by the Master of the Rolls as to the consequence of the track not being a perfectly definite track over the common, but being a track going in varying places previously to the time when the new road was made. No doubt if a person has land bordering on a common, and it is proved that he went on the common at any place where his land might happen to adjoin it, sometimes at one place and sometimes in another, and then went over the common sometimes to one place and sometimes to another, it would be difficult from that to infer any right of way. But if you can find the terminus *a quo* and the terminus *ad quem* the mere fact that the owner does not go precisely in the same track for the purpose of going from one place to the other would not enable the owner of the servient tenement to dispute the right of road. Suppose the owner of this common had granted by deed to Mr. Dixon the right to go from the gate leading out of *Cæsar's Camp* to the highway by the National school, with carriages and horses at his free will and pleasure, I cannot suppose that the grant would fail in point of law because it did not point out the precise definite track between the one terminus and the other in which he was to go in using the right of way. If the owner of the servient tenement does not point out the line of way when the grantee must take the nearest way he can. If the owner of the servient tenement wishes to confine him to a particular track he must set out a reasonable way, and then the person is not entitled to go out of the way merely because the way is rough and there are ruts in it and so forth."

Chap. III.
Sect. 2.

When a right to a way of necessity is created on partition of an estate, it is somewhat difficult to determine what ought to be the direction of the way, and who is to have the privilege of setting it out, for it is obvious that it may frequently happen that the way the dominant owner

Direction of
ways of neces-
sity.

Chap. III.
Sect. 2.

would choose is not that which the servient owner would wish him to have, as a way in another direction, owing to the situation or condition of the servient estate, may be less objectionable to the servient owner than that the dominant owner would select. A difference, too, may exist in the case of land severed by will, and land severed by deed *inter vivos*, for, in the former case, the testator being dead before the partition is effected and the necessity arises, he can have no voice in the matter. One of the oldest cases bearing on this topic is *Oldfield's case* (*h*), which is reported very briefly as follows:—"A. had an acre of land which was in the middle, and incompas'd with other of his lands, and enfeofs B. of that acre. And resolv'd by the 4 Inst. that B. shall have a convenient way over the lands of the feoffor, and he is not bound to use the same way that the feoffor uses." From this case two points are gained, first that the way must be convenient for the grantee, and, secondly, that though the grantor may have been in the habit of using a particular path the grantee is not necessarily bound to accept the same, but may have another if that is not convenient. There are remarkably few authorities on this subject, and, even of late years, the cases bearing on this matter are few; in *Osborn v. Wise* (*i*), however, a dictum of Parke, B., at *Nisi Prius*, occurs, that learned judge being reported to have said,—“If the way granted by the lease is of no use the law would give as a way of necessity, the nearest passage along the land of the grantor to the nearest public highway.” Though the route is therefore to be convenient to the grantee and the nearest passage to a highway, it cannot be supposed that Parke, B., intended that the interest of the grantor should be entirely overlooked, for if a beaten track led from the dominant tenement to the highway, doubtless the dominant owner would be obliged to take his way along that, and would not be suffered to make a fresh path

(*h*) Noy's Reports, 123.

(*i*) 7 C. & P. at p. 763.

through a standing crop on arable land, or to break a new passage through a hedge, or across a private garden, merely because such a course would be somewhat shorter or more convenient for him. Lastly, there is the case of *Pearson v. Spencer* (j), in which the matter came directly in question and received much consideration. The Court distinctly recognised the principle that the way must be convenient for the grantee, and then continued in the judgment,—“but there is a singular absence of authority as to the manner in which it is to be ascertained what is to be the direction of the convenient way thus created. In 2 *Rolle's Abridgment*, p. 60, ‘Graunts’ Z, pl. 17, it is said that the feoffor who grants the landlocked land, and retains the other, which thus becomes the servient tenement, shall assign the way where it is most convenient to himself. *Packer v. Welsted* was a case where the grantor retained the landlocked tenement, which became the dominant tenement; it is said that he should take a way, and the law should adjudge if it was a convenient way. In each case it seems to have been thought that the person by whose act the way was created was subsequently to select the way, subject only to this, that it should be a convenient way. In the case of a devisee it is impossible for the testator, by whose act the way is created and who is dead, to do any subsequent act of selection, and if the line of way depends on his intention it must be discovered from the language of the will, understood with reference to the state of the property. It might be very difficult to state how the way was to be set out if the premises, before severance were so occupied as to afford no indication of what was the usual way in the testator's time, but this can rarely be the case in practice. In general, especially when, as in the present case, there was an occupation by a tenant, there must be an actual existing way by which the premises were used and enjoyed; and we think we best effectuate the intention of the testator by con-

(j) 1 B. & S. 571; in *Exchequer Chamber*, 3 B. & S. 761.

Chap. III.
Sect. 2.

Variation of
direction of
ways of ne-
cessity.

Grant for a
continuing
purpose.

Variation of
mode of user.

Power to
make ways to
be exercised
reasonably.

struing the implied grant of a way to be a grant of that way actually used at the time."

From the same case of *Pearson v. Spencer* (*k*), it would seem that a way of necessity, once set out, cannot be varied in direction by the servient owner, except, it may be presumed, with the consent of the dominant owner.

If a right of way be granted for a particular and continuing purpose, the purpose is to be regarded in construing the grant, in order to ascertain the nature and extent of the easement, and the grantee is entitled to vary his mode of enjoying the easement, and from time to time to avail himself of modern inventions, if, by so doing, he can more fully exercise and enjoy the object or carry out the purpose for which the easement was granted. Thus, in a case where a grant was made, in the year 1630, of certain lands, excepting the mines, and reserving to the grantor sufficient way-leave to the mines, it was held that the mine-owner was entitled to lay down a railway for the purpose of carrying his minerals, although railways were unknown at the date of the grant, for that the object of the reservation of way-leave for the mine-owner was to enable him to get the coals in a beneficial manner, and that there consequently passed to the mine-owner a right to such a description of way-leave, and a right of way in such a direction as would be sufficient to enable him from time to time to get all the minerals at a reasonable profit (*l*).

If a man has power under an Act of Parliament, or otherwise, to make a way across another person's land, there can be little doubt but that he must exercise his power in a reasonable manner, and have some regard to the convenience of the servient owner, so as to avoid inflicting on him needless and unreasonable injury. In

(*k*) 1 B. & S. at p. 584.

(*l*) *Dand v. Kingscott*, 6 M. & W. 174; 9 L. J., N. S., Exch. 279.

Bishop v. North, 12 L. J., Exch. 362. *Senhouse v. Christian*, 1 T.R. 560.

Abson v. Fenton (m), mines were reserved by Act of Parliament for a lord of a manor on inclosure of a common, "together with all *convenient and necessary ways*, way-leaves, roads, and passages then already made and thereafter to be made, and liberty of laying, making, and repairing waggon-ways and other ways in, over and along" the common land. In an action for making a waggon-way in an improper direction and manner, it was held that the true question for the jury was not whether the road had been made in the direction, or in the manner least injurious to the owner of the allotted land, or in that direction or by that mode which a strict and rigid necessity would point out, and much less whether it had been made in that direction or by that mode which, upon a view of the work when accomplished, and when a better judgment might possibly be formed than could have been formed before, might be thought by persons possessing the highest degree of skill and experience to be the best that could have been devised; but whether the direction chosen was such as a person of reasonable and ordinary skill and experience would have selected beforehand, and whether the mode adopted was such as a prudent and rational person would have adopted, if he had been making the road over his own land and not over the land of another man. This view, it was added, in the judgment of the Court, would on the one hand exclude all wanton, capricious, and causeless injury to the owners of the allotments, and on the other would admit of an exercise of the right reserved by the statute in such a manner as would make the right beneficial to the lord. In the case of *Dudley v. Horton* (n), it had been enacted by Act of Parliament that in case mine-owners should find it expedient and necessary to make railways from their mines to a canal it should be lawful for them, if they could not agree with the owners of the land between their mines and

(m) 1 B. & C. 195; 1 L. J., K. B. 94.

(n) 4 L. J., Ch. 104.

Chap. III.
Sect. 2.

the canal, to apply to certain commissioners, and that if it appeared to the commissioners that such railways were *necessary and fitting to be made*, the mine-owners should be empowered to make such railways. Certain mine-owners intending to exercise the power, the landowners applied to the Court of Chancery to restrain them from so doing, on the ground that the railway proposed to be made would be exceedingly injurious to the land, and was not necessary for the mine-owners within the meaning of the Act. The Vice-Chancellor was of opinion that the power was abused by the attempt to make the way in question, for it was intended to be fifty yards wide, of great length, and to be carried through the middle of the plaintiff's field; and that it mattered not that this great width was required because the nature of the ground rendered it necessary that the railway should be supported by an embankment on each side. An injunction was therefore granted to restrain the making of the line until the rights of the parties could be determined at law.

CHAPTER IV.

ON DISTURBANCE OF EASEMENTS AND ON LEGAL REMEDIES FOR THE SAME.

WHEN easements have been acquired and their extent and proper mode of enjoyment have been ascertained, it is very material for the owners of those rights to know when they have been infringed as well as to understand the circumstances under which the law will afford them a remedy for their wrong. Besides this, it is important for them to understand when they may apply to the Court for an injunction—that preventive remedy afforded in some cases by the law to ward off threatened injury, or to prevent the continuance of wrong already commenced. This is no part of the law of procedure, the consideration of which it is not designed to enter upon in this treatise, for it is one thing to inquire under what circumstances the law will give a remedy by action for damages or for an injunction, and another to ascertain the steps that must practically be taken to induce the Court to afford those remedies: the former is a part of the substantive law, the latter is procedure. As it is not in contemplation to treat in this work on procedure those rules relating to pleading which are to be found in the fifth section of the Prescription Act, will not be considered in the present chapter, nor the alteration effected in them by the Judicature Act.

Chap. IV.

SECT. I.—*On Disturbance of Easements generally, and on Legal Remedies for the same.*

Chap. IV.
Sect. 1.
Right of
freedom from
disturbance.

Prima facie, every person entitled to a natural right or to an easement is also entitled to the enjoyment of his right without disturbance, and any disturbance is a wrong for which the party injured has a remedy. If the person causing the disturbance is merely exercising a natural right to which he is entitled, or an easement he has acquired, his act is justifiable, and the party disturbed can have sustained no legal injury. So, also, if he is exercising powers conferred upon him by Act of Parliament (a).

Actual damage
requisite
for cause of
action in cer-
tain cases.

It is not, however, for every wrong committed that an action for damages will lie, or in which the Court will grant an injunction, for there are many instances in which it is essential that actual damage shall have been sustained, in order that a right of action may arise. If, however, a trespass has been committed, an action will generally lie without proof of actual damage, for in all trespasses the law presumes that damage is sustained (b). As, however, natural rights and easements are rights which the dominant owner possesses not in his own land, but in or over the soil of another person, no trespass can be committed against the dominant owner if the enjoyment of his easement is disturbed, for the act by which the disturbance is caused is generally, if not always, upon the servient tenement; and it is therefore essential, for the maintenance of an action for disturbance of an easement, or of a natural right, that damage should actually have been sustained (c).

(a) *Duke of Bedford v. Dawson*, L. R., 20 Eq. 353; 44 L. J., Ch. 549.

(b) *Williams v. Morland*, 2 B. & C. 910; 2 L. J., K. B. 191. *Smith v. Thackerah*, L. R., 1 C. P. 564; 35 L. J., C. P. 276.

(c) *Bonomi v. Backhouse*, 9 H. L. C. 503; 34 L. J., Q. B. 181. *Smith v. Thackerah*, L. R., 1 C. P. 564; 35 L. J., C. P. 276. *Wright v. Howard*, 1 Sim. & St. 190; 1 L. J., Ch. 94. It is questionable whether an infringement of the natural right to

The principle of law, that no action will lie in the absence of actual damage or unless a trespass is committed, has been carried so far, that even in cases in which Acts of Parliament have expressly limited the time for commencing actions for injuries received through any-
ing done under the provisions of the Acts to a certain period—as, for instance, six months—from the time when the act which caused the injury was committed, it has been held that the time within which the action may be brought to be computed from the period when damage has been actually sustained, if the receipt of damage is essential to a cause of action, and not from the time when the act of disturbance was, in fact, committed (*d*).

Chap. IV.
Sect. 1.

Absence of
damage within
a time limited
for commencing
actions.

The damage, however, which is requisite to give a cause of action for disturbance of an easement must be substantial in its character; it is not sufficient to shew a merely nominal amount of injury; but if a number of persons, either acting together or independently, interfere with the enjoyment of an easement, an action will lie for an injunction against them all, though the obstruction used by each of them individually is of a character insufficient in itself to support an action (*e*).

Damage must
be substantial.

Slight damage
by many persons.

Though the law will not allow presumptions of damage to be made, except in cases in which a trespass has been committed, yet, in the case of easements, it has been held that an action will lie for disturbance, although no special damage has resulted therefrom to the dominant owner: the reason for this is that any disturbance of his easement is an injury to the right of the owner as it tends to call the right in question, and as it may at a future time be proved as evidence in derogation of his title. That injury to the right is sufficient actual damage to support the action. Thus, where the inhabitants of a certain locality

Disturbance
of easements
an injury to
the right,
which gives a
cause of
action.

city of water by pouring in and
ding filthy matter on to the do-
nant owner's land does not in-
ve a trespass on that land, and so
re a cause of action without proof

of actual damage.

(*d*) *Roberts v. Reid*, 16 East. 215.

Gillon v. Boddington, 1 C. & P. 541.

(*e*) *Thorpe v. Brumfit*, L. R., 3
Ch. Ap. 650.

Chap. IV.
Sect. 1.

claimed a right to take water for use in their houses, from a spout in a highway, and the owner of land through which the water flowed to the spout from time to time abstracted the water to such an extent as to render the quantity which passed to the spout insufficient for the supply of all the persons entitled to use the water, it was held that an action would lie at the suit of one of the dominant owners, although he personally had sustained no actual injury, because the effect of the repeated acts of abstraction might furnish the foundation of a claim of right in the defendant, in derogation of the right of the plaintiff, which might be rendered valueless (*f*). So, it was also held, that if an obstruction is placed in a path, which being suffered to remain, would in course of time furnish evidence of abandonment of a right of way, an action will lie for the obstruction, although no damage has actually accrued therefrom, and even though the way has been impassable from natural causes, and unused for a long period (*g*). In support of the above propositions, the judgment of Littledale, J., in the case of *Williams v. Morland* (*h*) may be cited, for he said—"It is true that in trespass for a wrongful entry into the land of another a damage is presumed to have been sustained, though no pecuniary damage be actually proved. So, in the case of an action for the obstruction of a right of common, or a right of way, any obstruction of that right is a sufficient cause of action. The doing of any act calculated to injure that right is a sufficient ground of action; but, generally speaking, there must be a temporal loss or damage accruing from the wrong act of another in order to entitle a party to maintain an action on the case."

Right to sue
for disturbance
of natural
rights in the
absence of
actual damage.

It has been a matter of some doubt whether the owner of a natural right could sue for disturbance unless he had applied the subject of the right to a purpose of utility, for unless he had done so, it was thought he could not have

(*f*) *Harrop v. Hirst*, L. R., 4
Exch. 43; 38 L. J., Exch. 1.

(*g*) *Bower v. Hill*, 1 Bing. N.C. 581.
(*h*) 2 B. & C. at p. 916.

damage from disturbance, and there are some cases in the earlier cases reported which tend to this view (i); but if obstruction of an easement is an injury to the right that it is sufficient to give rise of action, any disturbance of a natural right must have a similar effect, and it appears to be now so determined, in the case of *Sampson v. Hoddinott* (j), it is, in the judgment of the Court, that if the user of a natural stream by the defendant, a riparian proprietor, "has been beyond his natural right, it is not how much the plaintiff has used the water, but whether he has used it all. In either case his right has been wholly invaded, and the action is maintainable."

Chap. IV.
Sect. 1.

Disturbances of natural rights and easements may be divided into two classes: in the first, those which merely interfere with the occupier of the dominant tenement, such as the obstruction of light or pollution of air; and in the second, those which interfere with the occupier of the dominant tenement alone.

Right of action when occupier of dominant tenement alone disturbed.

right v. Howard (1 Sim. 581; 1 L. J., Ch. 94) it is held that although no man can claim a right to the exclusive use of a stream, yet, on the other hand, if I may say that I have done him injury by the diversion of a stream from its natural channel, he may maintain an action against me. I have no right of action if no actual damage has ensued. It is, however, followed, as was said in *the bar*, that because no damage can happen, when an action is first made, that it cannot afterwards be the subject of a complaint; on the contrary, any time within the period of the injury is the result, and that injury may be the subject of an action. Should it so be that for twenty years my neighbour's water operates no injury to my neighbours, then, by the rule of law presuming no injury, I acquire at the end of that

time an absolute right so to employ the stream. But if, in the twentieth year, an injury were to arise for the first time, that wrong would be as much the subject of legal redress as if it had existed at the first moment of the diversion." See also *Mason v. Hill* (3 B. & Ad. 304; 5 B. & Ad. 1). *Embrey v. Owen* (6 Exch. 353; 20 L. J., Exch. 212). In *Williams v. Morland* (2 B. & C. 910), the plaintiff appears to have been nonsuited, not because he was suing for disturbance of a natural right and failed to prove special damage, but because he did not prove the particular damage laid in the declaration.

(j) 1 C. B., N. S., at p. 611; 26 L. J., C. P., at p. 150. *Swindon Waterworks Company (Limited) v. Wilts and Berks Canal Navigation Company* (in H. L.), 45 L. J., Ch. 638. *Crossley & Sons (Limited) v. Lightowler*, L. R., 3 Eq., at p. 296; 2 Ch. Ap., at p. 483. *Bicket v. Morris*, L. R., 1 H. L., Sc. 47. *Mott v. Shoolbred*, L. R., 20 Eq. 22; 44 L. J., Ch. 380. *Lord Norbury v. Kitchen*, 15 L. T. 501.

Chap. IV.
Sect. 1.

Right of action by reversioner.

the second class, those which affect the estate of a reversioner. For the first class of disturbances, the occupier who receives the personal injury can alone sue the wrongdoer, for the reversioner is not hurt; he sustains no injury even in cases of user which would, in process of time, confer an easement in derogation of a natural right, as no easement can be acquired against the reversioner by prescription when he is out of possession of the would-be servient tenement, for he cannot resist the user (*k*).

If the reversionary estate in a dominant tenement is in any way injured by the disturbance of an easement, not only may the occupier sue for the personal injury he has sustained, but the reversioner may also sue for the injury to the inheritance. Thus, in the case of *The Metropolitan Association for Improving the Dwellings of the Industrial Classes v. Petch* (*l*), it was held that a hoarding, by which ancient light was obstructed, might be of such a permanent character, and might be productive of such injury to a reversionary estate in a house, as to enable the reversioner to sue for the obstruction, for his right might be thereby prejudiced, as, for instance, if the hoarding was put up in denial of the right to light; a declaration, therefore, which alleged that the plaintiff was entitled to the reversion in a house in which there were windows through which the light and air ought of right to have entered, and that the defendant erected a hoarding whereby the light and air was prevented entering the said windows, and the said house was rendered dark and unfit for habitation by means of which the plaintiff was injured in his reversionary estate, was held to be good, and to show a cause of action. So, in the case of *Kidgill v. Moor* (*m*), it was held that a reversioner might maintain

(*k*) *Simpson v. Savage*, 1 C. B., N. S. 347; 26 L. J., C. P. 50. *Metropolitan Association v. Petch*, 5 C. B., N. S., 504; 27 L. J., C. P. 330. See *Wilson v. Townsend*, 1 Dr. & Sm. 324; 30 L. J., Ch. 25.

(*l*) 5 C. B., N. S. 504; 27 L. J.,

C. P. 330. *Shadwell v. Hutchinson*, 3 C. & P. 615. *Same v. Same*, 2 B. & Ad. 97. *Beddingfield v. Oulton*, 8 Lev. 209.

(*m*) 9 C. B. 364; 19 L. J., C. P. 177. *Hopwood v. Schofield*, 2 Moo. & Rob. 34. *Bell v. Midland Rai-*

an action for the locking of a gate across a way, for that such an obstruction might be injurious to his reversionary interest. In *Jesser v. Gifford* (n) also, it was held that if the value of the reversionary interest in a house is so diminished by the obstruction of ancient lights that it would sell for a smaller sum than it would have sold if the lights had not been obstructed, an action will lie at the suit of the reversioner. But an action will not lie at the suit of a reversioner against a trespasser who enters his land for the purpose of asserting a right to a way, for such an act during a tenancy is not injurious to the reversionary estate, inasmuch as it cannot form evidence of a right against the reversioner (o). It may be noticed that in the case of *Bell v. Midland Railway Company* (p), Mr. Justice Willes remarked, that an act may be permanently injurious so as to entitle a reversioner to sue by affecting tenants; thus, he added, an action on the case lies by a reversioner "if his tenants are impoverished by distresses to come to another court (*Com. Dig.* tit. 'Action on the Case for a disturbance,' A. 6);" and "if he threaten the tenants of another so that they depart from their tenures (*Ib.* 'Malicious Misfeasance,' A. 6)."

Chap. IV.
Sect. 1.

An action will lie for continuing as well as for creating anything by which an easement is disturbed, and if the disturbance of an easement is continued after an action has been brought and damages recovered for the original act of disturbance, a second action may be brought for the continuance, and the judgment in the first action is no bar to the right to bring the second, whether it be at the suit of the occupier of the dominant tenement or of the reversioner (q).

Key Company, 10 C. B., N. S. 287; 40 L. J., C. P. 278. *Simpson v. Savage*, 1 C. B., N. S. 347; 26 L. J., N. S. 50.

(n) 4 Burr. 2141. See, however, *Battishill v. Reed*, 18 C. B. 696.

(o) *Baxter v. Taylor*, 4 B. & Ad. 12. But see *Tucker v. Newman*, 9 L. J., N. S., Q. B. 1.

(p) 10 C. B., N. S. at p. 307; 30 L. J., C. P. at p. 281.

(q) *Shadwell v. Hutchinson*, 2 B. & Ad. 97. *Johnson v. Long*, Carth. 455. *Rosewell v. Prior*, 2 Salk. 460; 6 Mod. 116; 12 Mod. 635. *Saxby v. Manchester and Sheffield Railway Company*, L. R., 4 C. P. 198; 38 L. J., C. P. 153.

Right of action for continuing a disturbance.

Chap. IV.
Sect. 1.

Breach of contract for an easement.

Although an easement can only be created by deed and no interest in the nature of an easement can be conferred by a writing not under seal, yet an agreement in writing only may be good as an agreement, and the parties thereto may be entitled to sue for any breach. In the case of *Smart v. Jones* (*r*), one Hill agreed in writing, not under seal, that a certain man, Lewis, might dig and carry away cinders from a cinder-tip, the property of him, Hill, on payment of a certain price. The breach of agreement alleged was, that the cinders were not the property of Hill, and that Lewis was prevented taking them. It was urged for the defence that the agreement was void, it being an attempt to make a grant of a profit *à prendre* by an instrument not under seal; but, on the other hand, it was said, that although an easement could not be conveyed without a deed, there might be a good verbal agreement to convey an easement if it were not for the Statute of Frauds, and that a distinction existed between an action for a breach of an agreement to give an easement and an action to maintain an easement properly created, which distinction was pointed out by Alderson, B., in delivering the judgment of the Court in *Wood v. Leadbitter* (*s*). The Court gave judgment for the plaintiff, for, said Erle, C. J., it appeared to be merely a question whether when a party to a contract had broken his promise, an action would lie against him for that breach; and Willes, J. said that no difficulty arose in the case with reference to the law respecting the grant of an incorporeal hereditament, for that it was not asserted that Lewis had any interest entitling him to enter and take the cinders; but reliance was placed on an agreement by which it was agreed that Lewis might enter for that purpose, and he did not get what he was to have under the contract by reason of a breach thereof by Hill, and that appeared to him to be actionable.

(*r*) 33 L. J., C. P. 154.

(*s*) 13 M. & W. 838; 14 L. J., Exch. 161.

It has already been remarked that if the owner of an easement exceeds his rightful enjoyment, or does anything which would after long user produce an increased right, or a new easement, the servient owner may in all cases obstruct or prevent the excessive enjoyment, or the user of the thing, which would enable the dominant owner, after a time, to increase his right (*t*). This right to obstruct the encroachment, as it may be termed, does not, however, entitle the servient owner to obstruct the rightful enjoyment also, unless it is impossible to obstruct the encroachment without also obstructing the rightful enjoyment (*u*). If it is impossible when obstructing the encroachment to avoid also obstructing the rightful user, the servient owner is often, if not generally, justified in obstructing the user altogether. Thus, in the case of *Cawkwell v. Russell* (*v*), Pollock, C. B., said that if a party has a limited right of the kind in question in that action, which was a right to pour clear water through a drain, and exercises that limited right in excess, as by pouring filth through the drain, the only remedy and the only way whereby the party can protect himself is by stopping the whole; and Alderson, B., said that if a man has a right to send clean water through my drain and chooses to send dirty water, every particle of the water ought to be stopped, because it is all dirty. It was therefore determined that the defendant was entitled to the verdict in the action for obstructing the water. It was formerly held that this principle of law applied to rights to light acquired under the Prescription Act as much as to other easements, and that if an owner of ancient lights enlarged his windows, or opened others near the ancient lights, and it was impossible to obstruct the enlarged portions or the new windows without also obstructing the ancient lights, the servient owner was justified in obstructing the whole, both new and

Chap. IV.
Sect. 1.

Justification
for obstructing
an easement
when obstruct-
ing an en-
croachment.

(*t*) *Ante*, Chapter III., p. 225.

(*u*) *Greenslade v. Halliday*, 6 Bing.

379; 8 L. J., C. P. 124.

(*v*) 26 L. J., Exch. 34.

Chap. IV.
Sect. 1.

ancient ; but it was subsequently determined that rights to light acquired under the Prescription Act stand upon a different footing from other easements, owing to the peculiar form of words employed in the third section of the statute, and that if the new lights alone cannot be obstructed, the servient owner is bound to submit to the increased burden, and is not justified in obstructing the ancient light (*w*).

When the Court will restrain disturbance by injunction.

It is impossible to lay down any general rule as to the cases in which the High Court of Justice will interfere by injunction to restrain the disturbance of an easement. There is no doubt that the remedy by injunction was much more rare formerly than it is at the present day, for the tendency of the Court of Chancery then was rather to leave an injured party to his remedy at law ; but in late years applications to a Court of Equity became more frequent than formerly, and since the Court of Chancery had power conferred upon it to award damages (*x*), suits in equity to a great extent superseded actions at common law. This remark applies, perhaps, to obstruction of light more than to disturbance of any other species of easement, for the remedy by injunction in cases of obstruction, or threatened obstruction of light, was often deemed preferable and more efficacious than an action at law. Now that the Judicature Act has produced a merger of the Courts of Common Law and Equity, the probable effect will even be that scarcely any action will be commenced for disturbance of an easement without a claim also being made for an injunction. When considering the several species of easements, and the remedies for their disturbance, in the next section of this chapter, the rules which have been laid down from time to time by the Court of Chancery for its guidance in granting injunctions or awarding damages in cases affecting easements will be

(*w*) See *post*, title LIGHT.

(*x*) This power was conferred by Statute 21 & 22 Vict. c. 27, s. 2

and, for even under the altered system of judicature principles upon which the Court of Chancery acted continue to be acted upon, and it is scarcely possible to lay down a general rule on this subject that shall be applicable to easements of all kinds. It may be remarked, however, that in *Heath v. Bucknall* (y), Lord Romilly, said that it may, no doubt, be laid down as a general axiom that where a man possesses a right to light over the property of his neighbour, the obstruction of which would be punishable at law in the shape of trespass, a court of equity will, by injunction, prevent such obstruction, and though this rule was limited by the Master of the Rolls to cases of obstruction of light, it may very inappropriately be applied to cases of disturbance of other easements if the injury which would arise from the disturbance would be of a permanent character. The general axiom of the Master of the Rolls, however, does not contain all the essential characteristics which are requisite to induce the Court of Chancery to grant an injunction to restrain disturbance of an easement, for Lord Selwyn, V.-C., in the case of *Wood v. Sutcliffe* (z) (not laying down any general rule, but limiting his judgment expressly to the case before the Court, which was a suit for an injunction to restrain pollution of water), said, "If it be the case" (that is, if the plaintiffs were entitled to purity of water, and had sustained serious and continuous damage from the pollution by the defendants), "if the restraining of those acts by injunction will restore, or tend to restore the plaintiffs to the position in which they have a right to stand, and in which they before stood, and if, moreover, the injury which is occasioned by the works complained of is of such a nature as that the recovery of pecuniary damages would not afford an adequate compensation, that is, such a compensation as

L. R., 8 Eq. at p. 6.

41 L. J., Ch. at p. 255. See
r Mellish, L. J., in *Clowes v.**The Staffordshire Potteries Water-
works Company*, L. R., 8 Ch. Ap. at
p. 142; 42 L. J., Ch. at p. 112.

Chap. IV.
Sect. 1.

would, though not in specie, in effect place the plaintiffs in the same position in which they stood before; and if, moreover (for there are several conditions), the plaintiffs do not sleep upon their rights, and do not acquiesce either actively or passively in the acts which they now complain of, but use due diligence and vigilance to take such steps as are proper and necessary for the vindication and protection of their rights,—if these conditions occur in such a case as that which is now presented here, the plaintiffs, the parties so injured, I conceive, have, as a general rule, a right to come to the Court of Equity and say, ‘Do not put us to bring action after action for the purpose of recovering damages, but interpose by a strong hand, and prevent the continuance of those acts altogether, in order that our legal right may be protected and secured to us.’”

To quote another passage in which the cases when the Court of Chancery would interfere by injunction to restrain the disturbance of an easement or other similar right, if the right had not been already disturbed, but there was merely a probability that it would be disturbed, Jessell, M. R., said with reference to a right of shooting which was the subject of the case before the Court (a),—“Now what are the principles upon which this Court interferes? I take it that in order to obtain an injunction a plaintiff who complains, not that an act is an actual violation of his right, but that a threatened or intended act, if carried into effect, will be a violation of the right, must show that such will be an inevitable result. It will not do to say a violation of the right may be the result, the plaintiff must show that a violation will be the inevitable result.” The Master of the Rolls then proceeded to cite the cases of *Haines v. Taylor* (b), *The Emperor of Austria v. Day* (c), and *Tipping v. Eckersley* (d), to show

(a) *Pattison v. Gilford*, L. R., 18 Eq. at p. 262; 43 L. J., Ch. at p. 526.
(b) 2 Ph. 209.

(c) 3 D. F. & J. 217.
(d) 2 K. & J. 264.

that this had been the principle on which the Court had always acted in such cases.

Chap. IV.
Sect. 1.

In the first edition of this book the power of the Court of Chancery, under the Act 21 & 22 Vict. c. 27, to award damages instead of granting an injunction for obstruction of an easement was noticed both in this place and in the subsequent section of this chapter where the disturbance of particular easements was considered. Now that this Court has become a part of the High Court of Justice, under the Judicature Act, the consideration of this topic and of the recent cases decided before the Judicature Act, becomes it is thought, superfluous, and it is therefore omitted. The only instances in which it is conceived to be possible that the cases bearing on this subject can become useful are those in which an owner of an easement has sued alone for an injunction without claiming damages, and the Court has thought the case not suitable for an injunction, but for pecuniary compensation, or has sued both for an injunction and damages. In the first instance it is presumed no such power as that which was given by the Act 21 & 22 Vict. c. 27, is needed, for that the power of amendment given by the Judicature Act and Rules is sufficient for the purpose, and the appropriate remedy for the mistake. In case, however, the Court should determine to be guided as to refusing an injunction and making any such amendment, if needed, or in giving damages by the cases in which the Court of Chancery refused injunctions and awarded damages under the earlier Act, the principal cases are given in the note below (e).

Damages—
when awarded
formerly by
the Court of
Chancery.

(e) *Durrell v. Pritchard*, L. R. 1 Ch. Ap. 244; 35 L. J., Ch. 223. *Senior v. Pawson*, L. R. 3 Eq. 330. *Itenberg v. East India House Estates Company*, 33 L. J., Ch. 392. *Curriers' Company v. Corbett*, 2 Dr. &

Sm. 355. *City of London Brewery Company v. Tennant*, L. R. 9 Ch. Ap. 212; 43 L. J., Ch. 457. *Aynsley v. Glover*, L. R. 10 Ch. Ap. 283; 44 L. J., Ch. 523.

Chap. IV. SECT. II.—*On Disturbance of Particular Easements, and*
 Sect. 2. *on Legal Remedies for the same.*

The rules and principles of law relating to disturbance of easements generally, and the remedies which the law affords for such disturbance, having been considered in the preceding part of this chapter, it is the purpose of the present section to explain when, and to what extent, the law forbids disturbance of particular kinds of easements and natural rights, as well as the circumstances under which the Court will restrain disturbance by injunction.

AIR.

It has been shown that natural rights and easements with reference to air are of two kinds—namely, those connected with the free passage of air, and those connected with purity of air, and that though a right to free and uninterrupted passage of air to a window may be acquired by prescription or grant, yet that no right to the uninterrupted flow of wind to a windmill can be so acquired.

Right of
action for
obstruction of
air.

This being so, no action can be maintained by the owner of a windmill against a landowner who, by building, obstructs the wind, to the damage of the mill (*f*); but, from the earliest times, a right of action for obstruction of air which would have entered a window, has been recognized by law, if a right that the air shall be uninterrupted has been acquired (*g*); and the Court will, if the case demands it, restrain such obstruction by injunction.

Free passage
of air and
light distin-
guished.

It has been one of the objects of this work always to mark the distinction between the easements of free passage of light and free passage of air. It has been shown that they are acquired by prescription by different means, rights to light being acquired under the Prescrip-

(*f*) *Webb v. Bird*, 13 C. B., N. S. 841; 31 L. J., C. P. 335.

(*g*) *Aldred's case*, 9 Coke, 58.

ion Act, which does not touch rights to free passage of air, and rights to free passage of air being acquired by prescription at common law, by which means the House of Lords has said rights to light cannot now be acquired (*h*). Still it is a common practice to couple them together as if they were one and the same easement, or, as if they were at all events so united that where there was the one there also was the other, and where the one was disturbed there also was the other. This is an error, and the only point in common between them is that they both have their being with reference to windows, and no doubt doors and other openings in the walls of houses. As in speaking of these easements it has been common custom to couple them together, so in suing for obstruction of the one it has also been the custom to charge the offender with obstruction of both, and yet how obvious it is that the cases must be innumerable in which the light accustomed to come to a window is obstructed while the air is in no appreciable way impeded. It is strange that until recently the impropriety of this practice of coupling these rights was not noticed in the courts; but attention has now been called to it in two cases. The first of these is *The City of London Brewery Company v. Tennant* (*i*). In that case Lord Selborne, C., said at the end of his judgment that the only other point which it occurred to him to notice was about air. He had observed that in all that class of cases a formula had crept into the pleadings, and from the pleadings had passed into evidence, as to air as well as to light; but the nature of the case which would have to be made for an injunction by reason of the obstruction of air was *totò cœlo* different from a case of light. Cases, he added, are very rare indeed, and must be very special, such as to involve danger to health or something very nearly approaching to that, to justify the interference of the Court

Chap. IV.
Sect. 2.

Injunctions to
restrain
obstruction of
air—when
granted.

(*h*) *Ante*, Chap. II., Sect. 2, p. 170.

(*i*) L. R., 9 Ch. Ap. 218; 43 L. J., Ch. 457.

Chap. IV.
Sect. 2.

on the ground of the diminution of air. The other case is *Baxter v. Bower* (j), in which it was said that all the forms of injunctions inserted the word air as well as light, but that the former word ought not to be inserted unless it was specially directed, and James, L. J., said the Court never puts in the word "air" now unless it is really required.

Right of
action for
pollution of
air.

As well as for the obstruction of the free passage of air, when a right to free passage has been acquired, an action will lie for its pollution, for purity of air is a natural right; if, therefore, the owner of land, though making a perfectly legitimate use of his own property, pollutes the air which passes to the land of another person in an unjustifiable manner, the latter can maintain an action against him to recover damages, or he may obtain an injunction to restrain the pollution (k). It is to be noticed that it is only when air is polluted *in an unjustifiable manner* that a landowner has a remedy for the nuisance inflicted upon him, and that it is not in every instance, nor for every degree of pollution, that an action will lie; in every instance the right to sue depends upon the extent and nature of the pollution, and the circumstances under which the pollution is produced. It was said by Lord Westbury in the case of *St. Helen's Smelting Company v. Tipping* (l), which was an action for pollution of air by emission of noxious gases from copper smelting works:—"If a man lives in a town, it is necessary that he should subject himself to the consequences of those operations of trade which may be carried on in his immediate locality, which are actually necessary for trade and commerce, and also for the enjoyment of property, and for the benefit of the inhabitants of the town and of the public at large. If

Pollution
must be un-
justifiable.

(j) 44 L. J., Ch. 625.

(k) *Aldred's case*, 9 Coke, 58.
Walter v. Selfe, 4 De G. & S. 315;
20 L. J., Ch. 433. *Beardmore v.*
Tredwell, 3 Gif. 683; 31 L. J., Ch.
892. *Tipping v. St. Helen's Smelt-*

ing Company, L. R., 1 Ch. Ap. 66.
Crump v. Lambert, L. R., 3 Eq. 409.
Morley v. Pragnell, Cro. Car. 510.
(l) 11 H. L. C. at p. 650; 35
L. J., Q. B. at p. 72.

a man lives in a street where there are numerous shops, and a shop is opened next door to him which is carried on in a fair and reasonable way, he has no ground for complaint because to himself individually there may arise much discomfort from the trade carried on in that shop. But when an occupation is carried on by one person in the neighbourhood of another, and the result of that trade, or occupation, or business, is a material injury to property, then there unquestionably arises a very different consideration." This being the case, it becomes very material to determine under what circumstances pollution of air is justifiable.

In the first place, it may be taken as a rule that the fact that the air is more or less polluted by other persons, does not justify a man in increasing that pollution. Thus, in the case of *Tipping v. St. Helen's Smelting Company*, above noticed, the jury found the existence of the injury, and the only ground on which it was asked that the verdict might be set aside and that a new trial might be directed, was, that the whole neighbourhood where the copper smelting works were carried on was a neighbourhood more or less devoted to manufacturing purposes, and therefore it was said that, inasmuch as the copper smelting was carried on in what was called a fit place, it might be carried on with impunity, although the result might be the utter destruction, or the very considerable diminution, of the value of the plaintiff's property. It was held that that was not a sufficient reason for setting aside the verdict of the jury, which was in favour of the plaintiff (m). The rule in this respect, with regard to air, is the same as that in the case of water, for the fact that many other persons pour filthy matter into a stream, and so render the water unfit for use, does not justify a manufacturer in adding to the pollution (n).

Polluting air
previously
impure.

(m) See also *Cooke v. Forbes*, L. R. 5 Eq. 166; 37 L. J., Ch. 178.
(n) *Crossley & Sons (Limited) v.*

Lightowler, L. R., 2 Ch. Ap. 478, 36 L. J., Ch. 584.

Chap. IV.
Sect. 2.
Coming to a
place where
air is polluted.

The circumstance that a person comes to a place where the air is already polluted, is not of itself sufficient to deprive him of his right to purity of air, for purity of air is a natural right incident to the possession of land, and cannot be destroyed except by an adverse right to pollute the air acquired by another person. A right to pollute the air has been shown to be an easement which can be acquired only by grant or by prescription—that is, when an uninterrupted practice of polluting has been continued for twenty years; the mere fact, therefore, of the first comer erecting a factory and polluting the air, does not give him any right to continue that pollution to the nuisance of a new comer to the neighbourhood: and the latter, until an adverse easement is gained, may rest upon his natural right and sue for the pollution. The case of *Bliss v. Hall* (o) was an action for polluting the air by melting tallow and making candles; and the defence set up in the plea was, that the defendant possessed his candle factory for three years before the plaintiff became possessed of his house, and that when the defendant first became possessed of his factory, the furnaces and stoves were erected, and the defendant, from the time when he so became possessed of the factory till the plaintiff became possessed of his house, had always carried on his trade of making candles. To this plea there was a demurrer, and it was held that the matters alleged for the defence formed no answer to the complaint in the declaration, for that the plaintiff came to the house he occupied with all the rights which the common law affords, and that one of them was a right to wholesome air, so that, unless the defendant could show a prescriptive right to pollute the air which was accustomed to flow to the plaintiff's house, the plaintiff was entitled to judgment. So, also, Vice-Chancellor Wood, in the case of *Tipping v. St. Helen's Smelting Company* (p), held that the fact of the plaintiff having come to the nuisance did not disentitle him to the

(o) 4 Bing. N. C. 183; 7 L. J., N. S., C. P. 122.
(p) L. R., 1 Ch. Ap. at p. 67.

aid of the Court of Chancery to stop the pollution of the air by injunction. Chap. IV.
Sect. 2.

Pollution of air is very frequently produced by the carrying on of trades which are in themselves perfectly lawful, and, until they cause annoyance to neighbouring landowners, altogether free from objection. It is essential for the welfare of the nation that these trades should be carried on somewhere, for by them many of the ordinary necessities of life are supplied; but it is in many instances, unavoidable that the comfort of persons who dwell in the neighbourhood should be disturbed, and even that property should be injured by the noxious fumes which are produced by their means. Numerous trades of this kind, which are more or less detrimental, might be named, but it will suffice to mention brick-burning, candle-making, and copper-smelting, as instances; and it becomes a very important question whether and under what restrictions (if any) these trades are to be carried on, and whether persons in the vicinity must submit to the injury thereby caused, or whether the right to purity of air is so supreme that the law will protect that right at all risks, even though trade must be entirely suspended. *Hole v. Barlow* (q) was one of the first cases in which this question was raised, and it is worthy of attention (though it was subsequently overruled), as it was the first of a series of cases by which the law on this subject was eventually determined. The action was for nuisance created by brick-burning. The facts were that the plaintiff occupied a house in a newly-made road, abutting upon a field belonging to the defendant, and that the defendant, preparatory to the building of certain houses, excavated clay for bricks, which he caused to be placed in three clamps for burning in the field near to the plaintiff's house, one of them being within thirty feet of it; and it was urged

Unavoidable
pollution by
carrying on
trade.

*Hole v.
Barlow.*

(q) 4 C. B., N. S. 334; 27 L. J., C. P. 207. In the case of *Carey v. Ledbetter* (13 C. B., N. S. at p. 472), *Wills, J.*, is reported to have said

that the latter part of the judgment in *Hole v. Barlow* did not seem to be correctly reported.

Chap. IV.
Sect. 2.

on the part of the defendant that the nuisance was not actionable, as the brick-burning was in a convenient place, and not done wantonly and with intent to injure and annoy the plaintiff. Byles, J., directed the jury that to entitle the plaintiff to succeed it was not necessary that the nuisance should be injurious to health, for it was enough if it rendered the enjoyment of life and property uncomfortable, but that it is not everybody whose enjoyment of life and property is rendered uncomfortable by the carrying on of an offensive or noxious trade who can bring an action, for if that were so, the neighbourhood of Birmingham and Wolverhampton, and other great manufacturing towns of England would be full of persons bringing actions for nuisances arising from the carrying on of noxious and offensive trades in their vicinity to the great injury of the manufacturing and social interests of the community. The learned judge added that he apprehended the law to be that no action lies for the reasonable use of a lawful trade in a convenient and proper place, even though some one may suffer annoyance from its being so carried on. He then directed the jury that the place was convenient and proper, and that the action would not lie. The verdict was for the defendant, and a rule was obtained for a new trial, which was afterwards discharged on the ground that the direction to the jury was right. Willes, J., on the arguing of the rule, said, that the common law right which every proprietor of a dwelling-house has to have the air uncontaminated and unpolluted is subject to this qualification, that necessities may arise for an interference with that right *pro bono publico* to this extent, that such interference be in respect of a matter essential to the business of life, and be conducted in a reasonable and proper manner, and in a reasonable and proper place (r).

(r) In the case of *Beardmore v. Tredwell* (3 Gif. 683; 31 L. J., Ch. 892), Vice-Chancellor *Stuart* said that the expressions used by Mr.

Justice *Willes* in *Hole v. Barlow* are applicable to the case of public necessity only, but that it is taking too narrow a view to say that public

In the subsequent case of *Bamford v. Turnley* (s), in the Exchequer Chamber, the decision in the case of *Hole v. Barlow*, was overruled, the Court, however, being divided in opinion. Cockburn, C. J., had directed the jury in that case, on the authority of *Hole v. Barlow*, that if they were of opinion that the spot on which the defendant had burnt his bricks was a proper and convenient spot, and that the burning of bricks under the circumstances of the case was a reasonable use by the defendant of his own land, the defendant was entitled so to use his own land, and would be entitled to a verdict independently of the small matter of whether there was an interference with the plaintiff's comfort or whether there was not. In the Exchequer Chamber, Pollock, C. B., thought this direction substantially right, and expressed his opinion that the nuisance for which an action will lie is not capable of any legal definition which would be applicable to all actions and useful in deciding them, for that the question depended entirely upon surrounding circumstances—the place where; the time when; the alleged nuisance, what; the mode of committing it, how; and the duration of it, whether temporary or permanent, occasional or continual—so as to make it impossible to lay down any rule applicable to every case. Under the circumstances of the case, and as the jury had found that the use of the land for brick-making was a reasonable use, he thought the judgment of the Court below, which had refused a rule to show cause why the verdict found for the defendant should not be set aside and a verdict entered for the plaintiff, should be affirmed. Bramwell, B., thought the judgment should be reversed on the ground that the defendant had done that which, if done

Chap. IV.
Sect. 2.

*Bamford v.
Turnley.*

Judgment of
Pollock, C. B.,
in Exchequer
Chamber.

Judgment of
Bramwell, B.

necessity is the 'only ground upon which the Court of Chancery may be induced not to interfere to restrain the violation of that which was clearly in the first instance a private right.

(s) 3 B. & S. 66; 31 L. J., Q. B.,

286. In *Cavey v. Ledbetter* (13 C. B., N. S. 470; 32 L. J., C. P. 104), *Keating, J.*, said—"In *Bamford v. Turnley*, in the Exchequer Chamber, I, who was a consenting party, understood *Hole v. Barlow* to be overruled."

Chap. IV.
Sect. 2.

Judgment of
majority of
the Court.

wantonly or maliciously, would be actionable as being a nuisance to the plaintiff's habitation by causing a sensible diminution of the comfortable enjoyment of it, and that that called on the defendant to justify or excuse what he had done, which he had been unable to do; he thought that the plaintiff had a *prima facie* case, and that the defendant had infringed the maxim *Sic utere tuo ut alienum non lædas*, and could not justify his wrong. The majority of the Court—Erle, C.J., Williams, J., Keating, J., and Wilde, B.—also thought the judgment should be reversed, and these judges united in giving judgment. Their judgment was to the effect that it had been treated as a doctrine of law that as the jury had found that the spot where the bricks were made was proper and convenient, and that the burning of the bricks was a reasonable use of the land, these circumstances constituted a bar to the action; and that as this doctrine was founded on the decision in *Hole v. Barlow*, it was a question for the consideration of the Court whether that case was well decided. The decision in *Hole v. Barlow*, it was added, was plainly founded on a passage in *Com. Dig. tit. "Action on the Case for a Nuisance," (C.)* which is in the following words: "So an action does not lie for a reasonable use of any right, though it be to the annoyance of another; as if a butcher, brewer, &c., use his trade in a convenient place, though it be to the annoyance of his neighbour;" but that no authority was cited by Comyns for this dictum, in which there was a want of precision, especially in the words "reasonable" and "convenient," which render its meaning by no means clear, and it might be doubted whether the Court, in *Hole v. Barlow*, did not misunderstand it. The meaning of the word "convenient," as it is used by several authorities, was then considered; and the judgment continued, that it seemed that just as the use of an offensive trade will be indictable as a public nuisance if it is carried on in an *inconvenient* place, *i. e.*, a place where it greatly incommodes

a multitude of persons, so it will be actionable as a private nuisance if it be carried on in an *inconvenient* place, i. e., a place where it greatly incommodes an individual; and that if this be the true construction of the expression "convenient" in the passage from *Comyns* the doctrine contained in it amounts to no more than what has long been settled law, viz., that a man may, without being liable to an action, exercise a lawful trade, as that of a butcher, brewer, or the like, notwithstanding it be carried on so near the house of another as to be an annoyance to him in rendering his residence there less selectable or agreeable than it otherwise would have been, provided the trade be so conducted that it does not cause what amounts, in point of law, to a nuisance to the neighbouring house. In *Hole v. Barlow*, it was added the Court appeared to have read the passage as containing a doctrine that a place may be "proper and convenient" for the carrying on of a trade, notwithstanding it is a place where the trade cannot be carried on without causing a nuisance to a neighbour. This was a doctrine which had certainly never been judicially adopted in any case before, and the adoption of it would be inconsistent with the judgments pronounced in some of the cases cited at the bar during the argument of the case then under consideration, and more especially with the case of *Walter v. Selfe* (t). In the case then before the Court, the judgment continued, the direction to the jury pointed to a further condition, viz., if the burning of the bricks was, under the circumstances, a reasonable use by the defendant of his own land; it remained to see whether the doctrine adopted in *Hole v. Barlow*, if accompanied with this addition, was maintainable. If it was good law that the fitness of the locality prevents the carrying on of an offensive trade from being an actionable nuisance, it appeared necessarily to follow that this must be a reasonable use of the land; but if it was not good law, and if

(t) 4 De G. & Sm. 315; 20 L. J., Ch. 433.

Chap. IV.
Sect. 2.

the true doctrine was that whenever, taking all the circumstances into consideration, including the nature and extent of the plaintiff's enjoyment before the acts complained of, the annoyance is sufficiently great to amount to a nuisance, according to the ordinary rule of law, an action will lie whatever the locality may be, then the jury cannot properly be asked whether the causing the annoyance was a reasonable use of the land. If such a question is proper in an action for corrupting air, a similar question should be asked the jury in actions for other violations of the ordinary rights of property, e.g., the transmission by a neighbour of water in a polluted condition; and so, if a right to light had been acquired and was obstructed by a building, the question should be asked whether the obstructing building was erected in a convenient and proper place, and in the reasonable enjoyment by the defendant of his own land. Nobody had ever suggested that such questions might be put to a jury, and yet it was difficult to see why such questions should not be left to a jury if *Hole v. Barlow* was well decided. The Court was of opinion that the decision in the case of *Hole v. Barlow* was wrong.

*St. Helen's
Smelting
Company v.
Tipping.*

The last case on this subject to which it is necessary to direct special attention is *The St. Helen's Smelting Company v. Tipping* (u), which was taken to the House of Lords. This was an action for erecting and using copper-smelting works, by the noxious fumes from which the plaintiff's trees were killed and his cattle injured. The case was tried before Mellor, J., who directed the jury that a man has no doubt certain rights which he may exercise on his own property, and within the limit of those rights he may do any act which is not unlawful: he may, among other things, erect a lime-kiln, if it is in a convenient place, "but the meaning of the word 'convenient,'" he added, "I shall venture to interpret to you as being that it must be plain that he will not do an actionable injury

(u) 11 H. L. C. 642; 35 L. J., Q. B. 66.

to another, because a man may not use his own property so as to injure his neighbour." In his judgment in the House of Lords, Lord Westbury, C., explained that there is a difference between an action brought for a nuisance upon the ground that the alleged nuisance produces material injury to property, and an action brought for a nuisance on the ground that the thing alleged to be a nuisance is productive of sensible personal discomfort. Whether a thing which produces mere personal discomfort is an actionable nuisance, depends greatly on the circumstance where the thing occurs, for if a man lives in a town he must submit to the consequences of those operations of trade which may be carried on in his immediate locality, which are actually necessary for trade and commerce, also for the enjoyment of property, and for the benefit of the inhabitants of the town and of the public at large; and if a man lives in a street he cannot complain of discomfort which is caused to himself individually by the business carried on in neighbouring shops; but when an occupation is carried on by one person in the neighbourhood of another, and the result of that occupation is a material injury the case is very different, for then the submission which is required in the case of mere personal discomfort is not demanded by the law.

Chap. IV.
Sect. 2.

From this mass of cases and opinions of various judges it is not easy to extract precisely the law on the subject, but it seems in the first place that all the difficulty which has arisen through the introduction of the question, whether a place where a trade is carried on is "convenient and proper" for the purpose, and whether the purpose is a reasonable use by the owner of his own land, may be put out of the question, for if a place is convenient and proper for the purpose, the purpose is a reasonable use of the land, and the use cannot be reasonable nor the place convenient and proper if an actionable injury is caused to a neighbour. This appears to be arguing in a circle, for after all, the question is, when is an injury caused by

Result of
authorities.

Chap. IV.
Sect. 2.

pollution of air produced by the exercise of a lawful trade actionable? To solve this it will be found material to follow the distinction pointed out by Lord Westbury in the case of *The St. Helen's Smelting Company v. Tipping*, between pollution of air which causes mere personal discomfort, and pollution of air which produces material injury to property or health. To take the latter case first, it will be found as a rule that unless a person carrying on a trade has acquired as an easement a right to pollute the air to such an extent, and in such a manner as to produce material injury to health or property, such pollution is in every case an actionable injury, and it is no justification for causing such injury to allege that it was caused by the exercise of a trade which was carried on in a convenient and proper place, and was a reasonable use by the defendant of his own land (*v*). If, on the other hand, mere personal discomfort is produced, those facts may justify the injury produced, but each case must depend upon its own circumstances, for every man has a right that the air shall not be polluted to such an extent, and in such a manner, as to interfere materially with the ordinary comfort of human existence (*w*), yet a man must not be fastidious, for the law will not allow him to sue for trifling or temporary annoyance, and the locality in which he dwells must be taken into consideration in determining whether he has a right of action (*x*).

Public
nuisances.

In cases of pollution of air there is the question of public nuisances always to be remembered as well as the private rights of individuals, and it is apprehended that

(*v*) In *Cooke v. Forbes* (L. R., 5 Eq. 166; 37 L. J., Ch. 178) it was held that if a person manufactures goods, although of a particularly sensitive or delicate character, it is a wrongful act for another person to allow noxious fumes to be emitted from his manufactory, if the goods of the former are thereby damaged.

(*w*) *Crump v. Lambert*, L. R., 3 Eq. 409. *Morley v. Pragnell*, Cro.

Car. 510. *Walter v. Selfe*, 4 De G. & Sm. 315; 20 L. J., Ch. 433.

(*x*) *Swaine v. Great Northern Railway Company*, 33 L. J., Ch. 399. *St. Helen's Smelting Company v. Tipping*, per Lord Westbury, C., 11 H. L. C. 642; 35 L. J., Q. B. 66. See however *Benjamin v. Storr*, L. R. 9 C. P. 400; 43 L. J., C. P. 162.

Although pollution may have continued for twenty years so as to afford a prescriptive right against a neighbour, yet that such user affords no right against the public, and that an indictment will lie for the nuisance.

Chap. IV.
Sect. 2.

Pollution of air is not usually an injury for which a reversioner can sue, for the annoyance is in most cases of temporary nature, affecting only the occupier of a house and causing no injury to the inheritance. The case of *Hempson v. Savage* (y) was an action for pollution of air by smoke from a chimney of a factory, and it was urged, on the part of the plaintiff, who was a reversioner, that though an action for pollution of air can ordinarily be maintained by the occupier of a house only, yet in that case the reversionary estate was injured because the factory and chimney were permanent and injurious to the inheritance, but it was held the action would not lie, for the erection of the chimney alone was not an injurious or wrongful act, and if it had happened never to be used no injury could have arisen, but that it was the use made of the chimney which caused the injury, and that was the real subject-matter of complaint. It was argued also that the nuisance from the smoke would cause the reversion to sell for less than it would have sold had the chimney not been there, but it was held that this circumstance would not entitle the reversioner to sue, for that if it was a fact that the reversion would sell for less, it was not on account of anything that had been done, but on account of the apprehension of future annoyance.

Although the circumstances of a case may be such that the Court would, in its discretion, think it a case fit for the grant of an injunction to restrain pollution of air, it is always essential for the obtaining of such assistance that the party injured shall not have acquiesced in the pollution, nor have slept upon his rights, for if he shall have done so, the Court would refuse an injunction, though it would probably allow him to recover damages

Acquiescence
in pollution of
air.

(y) 1 C. B., N. S. 347 ; 26 L. J., C. P. 50.

Chap. IV.
Sect. 2.

for the injury. Acquiescence, to disentitle a person to an injunction, may be given in various ways, for not only may consent be given in express terms, but it may frequently be inferred from acts or silence. Thus if a landowner passively suffers the owner of adjoining ground to erect a factory, the natural result of which will be that the air will be polluted when the factory is used, the Court will refuse to prevent the pollution. If, however, a landowner, by acquiescence in the erection of a factory, has lost his right to the aid of the Court to prevent pollution of the air when the factory is used, he is not generally debarred, by that acquiescence alone, from obtaining its aid if it is proposed to extend the factory, or if the extent of the accustomed pollution is suddenly increased (z).

LIGHT.

Right of
action for
obstruction of
light.

The right to light, like the right to free passage of air and water, is an easement of a negative character, that is, it is not a right entitling the dominant owner to do something on the servient tenement, but it is a right by which the servient owner is restricted from the full and ordinary enjoyment of his land; it is a right by which the servient owner is prohibited building on his own soil in such a manner as to obstruct the windows of the dominant tenement, in consequence of which any such building becomes wrongful, and the obstruction of the light an injury for which the dominant owner may sue (a).

Restraint of
obstruction by
injunction.

Obstruction of light is an injury which the law has recognised, and for which it has awarded compensation, in the shape of damages, from the earliest times, but in later years the tendency arose rather to appeal to the Court of Chancery to restrain obstruction of light by

(z) *Bankart v. Houghton*, 27 Beav. 425; 28 L. J. Ch. 473.

(a) The distinctions that exist between the easements of free pas-

sage for light and air have already been noticed, as well as the impropriety of coupling them in actions for obstruction. See *ante*, p. 284.

tion than to sue for damages at law, inasmuch as the
 l of damages was, in many cases, an inadequate
 ly, or inappropriate to the circumstances of the
 b). Now that the Judicature Act has amalgamated
 courts and has given to the High Court of Justice
 owers both of the common law and Chancery Courts,
 ay be readily imagined that the practice will com-
 y be to claim both damages and an injunction in
 action for disturbance of easements. By acquies-
 in the erection of a building, which it is probable
 ave the effect of interfering with light, the dominant
 r will generally lose his right to an injunction, after
 building is completed, on the same principle that
 escence in pollution of air will frequently deprive a
 n injured of a similar remedy for that pollution ; if
 ould turn out, however, that the owner of a right to
 was induced to acquiesce in the erection of an obstruct-
 building, by the false representation of the builder
 his lights would not be obstructed when the building
 ld be finished, he would, in all probability, not be
 ived of his right to have the obstruction abated (c),
 before a refusal to order a completed building to be
 ved the Court will take into consideration the nature
 ie obstructing building and the other circumstances
 e case, for, as it was put by the Lords Justices in the
 of *Baxter v. Bowen* (d), the Court would not allow a
 to stand by while such a building as the Langham
 d was being built up and then come and have it
 d down, but it was very different in the case then
 r consideration, where the obstructing building was

One of the earliest cases of
 action to the Court of Chancery
 strain obstruction of light by
 ition, was *The Attorney General*
chol (16 Ves. 338), in which
Eldon, C., said that the
 ation of the jurisdiction of that
 was that head of mischief
 d to by Lord *Hardwicke*, that
 material injury to the comfort

of the existence of those who dwell
 in the neighbouring house requiring
 the application of a power to pre-
 vent, as well as remedy, an evil for
 which damages, more or less, would
 be given in an action at law.

(c) *Davies v. Marshall*, 10 C. B.,
 N. S. 697 ; 31 L. J., C. P. 61.

(d) 44 L. J., Ch. 625.

Chap. IV.
Sect. 2.

Right by
implied grant
on sale :—
obstruction.

merely an open shed of a slight and temporary character which could be removed very easily and at very little cost.

It was mentioned in a former part of this work, when the acquisition of rights to light was considered, that if a person sells a house, with windows overlooking his land which he retains, a right to light is given to the purchaser by implied grant, and that the vendor cannot afterwards build in such a manner as to obstruct those windows ; for so obstructing the light would be an act in derogation of the vendor's grant, which the law will not permit ; in the event of such obstruction the purchaser may sue either for damages or an injunction (*e*). In a case, however, in which the owner of a house, with an ancient window, had let it by an agreement not under seal, wherein he promised to grant a lease, and had afterwards blocked up the window, the Court of Chancery refused to compel the lessor to remove the obstruction, as the bill did not ask for specific performance of the agreement to grant the lease, whereby the tenant might acquire a legal right to light, and the light could not be claimed as ancient against the lessor (*f*). The right to light by implied grant, on sale of a house apart from the adjoining land, obviously extends only to windows which were in existence at the time of the sale, and which are in the house sold ; no action will, therefore, lie for obstruction of windows which have been opened subsequently to the sale, nor for obstruction of windows in buildings other than those included in the purchase, neither can the purchaser sue if he has materially altered the position of the windows ; that is, if he has altered them to such a degree that they cannot be regarded as the same lights (*g*).

(*e*) *Coutts v. Gorham*, Moo. & Mal. 396. *Cox v. Matthews*, 1 Vent. 239. *Palmer v. Fletcher*, 1 Lev. 122 ; Sir T. Raym. 87. *Davies v. Marshall*, 1 Dr. & Sm. 557. *Miles*

v. Tobin, 17 L. T. 432.

(*f*) *Fox v. Purcell*, 3 Sm. & G. 242.

(*g*) *Blanchard v. Bridges*, 4 A. & E. 176 ; 5 L. J., N. S., K. B. 78.

tions or suits have been commenced for obstruction, various reasons have at times been assigned for such obstruction, which have no afford no justification whatever. Thus, from

Chap. IV.
Sect. 2.

Justification
for obstructing
light.

Yates v. Jack (h), the principle is to be derived from the circumstance of sufficient light being left for the purpose of the owner of a house whose light is obstructed that many persons carry on a business similar conducted in the house, with a smaller amount of light than that which continues to enter the obstructed premises. It affords no justification for continuing an obstruction to a defence to an action or suit for the injury; for a right conferred or recognised by the Prescription Act affords no indefeasible right to the enjoyment of the right to enter the windows, without reference to the purpose for which it has been used, and a right to the amount of light express or implied grant is a right to the amount of light which was accustomed to enter the windows at the time the grant was made. It has also been alleged as an excuse for obstructing light, and as a defence in legal proceedings, that more light has been given since the alteration of the obstructing building in a different direction or in a different manner from which it was formerly derived, and also that the dominant tenement has been improved by alterations which have been effected in the neighbourhood, and that the owner himself has partially removed it, but all these excuses are to no purpose, and do not justify the obstruction of ancient light, for the right to light has a right to have the light undisturbed in its ordinary mode of flowing to his land undiverted from its accustomed course, and he cannot justify the substitution of a different light without the consent of the dominant

Sufficient
light for
present
purposes.

Substitution
of new stream
of light in a
different
direction.

Ch. Ap. 295; 35 L. J.,
see also *Martin v. Hea-*
Eq. 425; 35 L. J., Ch.

602, and *Dent v. Auction Mart Com-*
pany, L. R., 2 Eq. 238; 35 L. J.,
Ch. 555.

Chap. IV.
Sect. 2.

owner. Independently of this the dominant owner, when a new stream of light is caused to flow to him, has no legal right to that stream, and cannot insist that it shall not be obstructed or diverted, and if the giving of such a new stream justified the obstruction of ancient light, the dominant owner might soon be deprived of light altogether, for he could not resist the stoppage of the new supply (i).

Position of
obstructing
building.

It may also be noticed that the position of an obstructing building is not a material consideration in determining whether an action will lie either for an injunction or for damages, for it matters not whether the building is opposite, at right angles, or in a position oblique to the obstructed windows, the real and only question being whether the effect is such an obstruction as the party building has no right to cause (j). The position of an obstructing building may, however, have some effect on the evidence necessary to support an action, and this seems to be the only effect of such a building being so directly facing the window that has been darkened. In the case of *The City of London Brewery Company v. Tennant* (k), Lord Selborne, C., said that he quite agreed with Lord Cranworth, in the case of *Clarke v. Clark* (l), that a greater amount of evidence is needed to prove a material injury to light by lateral or oblique obstruction than is necessary in a case of direct obstruction, and that more especially when the buildings to the side are not erected upon what was previously an open space, but upon a space already to a very great extent obstructed by buildings.

Enlargement
of ancient
lights, and
opening of new
windows.

A question of considerable importance relating to justification for obstruction of light, and one which has given rise to much argument, it even obtaining ultimate decision

(i) *Senior v. Pawson*, L. R., 3 Eq. 330. *Straight v. Burn*, L. R., 5 Ch. Ap. 163; 39 L. J., Ch. 289. *Dyers Company v. King*, L. R., 9 Eq. 438; 39 L. J., Ch. 339; *Baxter v. Bower*, 44 L. J., Ch. 625.

(j) *Attorney-General v. Nicol*, 16 Ves. at p. 342.

(k) L. R., 9 Ch. Ap. at p. 220; 43 L. J., Ch. at p. 459.

(l) L. R., 1 Ch. Ap. 16; 35 L. J., Ch. 151.

the House of Lords, is whether the fact that the owner of ancient lights has enlarged his windows, or has opened new windows, will justify the servient owner in obstructing the ancient lights if it is impossible for him, owing to the position of the enlargement or of the new windows, to obstruct them alone without at the same time obstructing the ancient lights. It has ultimately been decided that the servient owner is not, in such case, justified in obstructing the ancient lights, and it has been decided further that the Court will not make it a condition for the grant of an injunction to restrain obstruction of ancient lights, that new windows or the increase of ancient windows should be blocked up (m); but as this is a question of considerable importance, and has given rise to much debate and diversity of opinion, the various decisions of the Courts on the subject will be considered in succession.

The first case to be noticed is *Renshaw v. Bean* (n), *Renshaw v. Bean*. which was an action for obstructing light, and the facts were that the plaintiff's windows looked into a court on the opposite side of which the defendant's house was situated. The plaintiff's windows, until they were altered, were entirely ancient lights, but about eighteen years before the action the house in which they were situated had been rebuilt, and in the rebuilding some of the windows were enlarged and some were entirely altered in position, and none of the then existing windows entirely corresponded in size and situation with those in the ancient house, although they did so in part. The defendant raised his house and obstructed the light, in consequence of which the action was brought. The Court gave judgment for the defendant. Lord Campbell, C. J., who delivered judgment, said that the Court did not proceed upon the ground that the plaintiff, by the alteration of his windows, had entirely lost the right

(m) *Aynsley v. Glover*, L. R., 10 Ch. Ap. 283; 44 L. J., Ch. 523.

(n) 18 Q. B. 112; 21 L. J., Q. B. 219.

Chap. IV.
Sect. 2.

which he had before enjoyed of having light and air through such portions of the existing windows as formed portions of the ancient lights ; but that the plaintiff had acquired nothing more in addition to his former right, and if by the alterations which he had made he had exceeded the limits of that right, and had put himself into such a position that the excess could not be obstructed by the defendant in the exercise of his lawful rights on his own land without at the same time obstructing the former right of the plaintiff, he had only himself to blame for the existence of such a state of things, and must be considered to have lost the former right which he had, at all events until he should, by himself doing away with the excess and restoring his windows to their former state, throw upon the defendant the necessity of so arranging his buildings as not to interfere with the admitted right. It will be observed that in this judgment it was particularly remarked that the original right to light was not destroyed by the enlargement of the windows, but that the ground of judgment was merely that the plaintiff was himself to blame for the existing state of things, and therefore that the defendant was justified in obstructing the ancient as well as the modern lights as he could not obstruct the latter only. It will be seen presently that the former part of this judgment was in accordance with the subsequent judgment of the House of Lords on this subject, but that the House of Lords overruled this judgment on the last point.

Hutchinson v.
Copestake.

The case of *Hutchinson v. Copestake* (o) was very similar in its facts to that of *Renshaw v. Bean*, and the judgment was in effect the same, but the judgment of the Court (the Exchequer Chamber), which was in favour of the defendant, was given on the ground that the ancient lights were so confused by alteration with the new portions that they could not be considered as substantially the same lights. There is, however, one portion of the

(o) 9 C. B., N. S. 863 ; 31 L. J., C. P. 19.

judgment which should be specially noticed. It will be observed that the Court treated the right to light acquired by prescription as arising by implied grant in a manner similar to other easements acquired by prescription, and on this the view of the Court differed from the opinion of the House of Lords, subsequently given in another case, which will be presently noticed. The Court said they had been pressed with the argument that there was no greater amount of inconvenience to the servient tenement after the enlargement of the windows than before they were altered, and a case had been cited where the Master of the Rolls was supposed to have held that a party having several windows in a house could put out an intermediate new window between two old ones, where no apparent detriment to the owner of the servient tenement appeared to arise therefrom. They wholly dissented from that doctrine, and thought that the right to restrict the owner of the adjoining land from building on his own and gained by user or grant must be confined to the subject-matter of such user or grant, and that the restriction on the owner of the servient tenement must be substantially the same. The Court thought the owner of the old lights could not say that the new window he then put out would occasion the servient owner no harm, as he could not build so as to affect any of his lights before, and the new one would not abridge his power of building. The new light is not one of the windows to which the original assent was given, and it might be that the owner of the servient tenement would not have chosen to acquiesce if the windows had been in the situation of the new windows.

Several cases subsequently arose in which similar decisions were given, and chief among these were *Binckes v. Pash* (p) and *Jones v. Tapling* (q). Of

(p) 11 C. B., N. S. 324; 31 L. J., C. P. 121.

(q) 11 C. B., N. S. 283; 31 L. J., C. P. 110. Affirmed in *Exchequer*

Chamber, the judges being much divided in opinion, 12 C. B., N. S., 826; 31 L. J., C. P. 342.

Chap. IV.
Sect. 2.

*Tapling v.
Jones.*

Binckes v. Pash nothing further need be said, but as *Jones v. Tapling* was eventually taken to the House of Lords (*r*), and is the case in which the principles of law on this important point were ultimately determined, the facts may be shortly explained. Jones, the plaintiff in the Court below, and respondent in the House of Lords, was a dealer in silk, carrying on business in certain premises in Wood Street, Cheapside, which abutted in the rear on property in Gresham Street in the occupation of the defendant, Tapling, who became appellant in the House of Lords. In the year 1852 Jones pulled down his premises in Wood Street and erected new warehouses, and in so doing altered the position and enlarged the dimensions of the windows previously existing, increased the height of the building, and set back the rear or back line of the warehouses. The defendant, Tapling, in the year 1856, pulled down his premises in Gresham Street, and also erected new warehouses. Before the rebuilding of the defendant's premises, the plaintiff, Jones, made considerable alteration in the size and position of his ancient lights, and not only increased them, but opened new windows, and the new windows were so situated that it was impossible for the defendant to obstruct or block them up without also obstructing or blocking to an equal or greater extent some of the ancient but altered windows. The defendant in building and obstructing the new windows, therefore, also obstructed the ancient altered lights. The plaintiff, after the defendant had completed the obstructing wall of his new premises, by the advice of counsel, caused his altered windows to be restored to their original state, and the new windows to be blocked up, and he then wrote to the defendant requiring him to pull down his wall; this, however, was refused, and the action was commenced. The judges differed in opinion as to the plaintiff's right of action, both in the Court of Common Pleas and also in the Exchequer Chamber,

(*r*) 11 H. L. C. 290 ; 34 L. J., C. P. 342.

but these judgments are not material now, as the whole theory of the right to light acquired under the Prescription Act was explained in the House of Lords to be different from what had been assumed in all previous decisions, and in fact the principles of law upon which all previous cases had been decided were overruled. It is necessary, therefore, to consider the judgments of the Lords alone, and particularly that of Lord Westbury, C., who explained the true nature of the easement of light, and the principles of law by which that right and the right of action is governed. It will be remarked, however, that the whole of this judgment relates to rights to light acquired by prescription; and if, therefore, such a right is acquired by grant, actual or implied, it is presumed the principles of law expounded in the judgment would not apply to the case. His lordship, after citing the third section of the Prescription Act, which relates exclusively to the acquisition of rights to light, remarked that upon that section it was material to observe, with reference to the appeal under consideration, that the right to what is called an "ancient light," now depends upon positive enactment; that it is matter *juris positivi* and does not require, and therefore ought not to be vested on any presumption of grant or fiction of a licence having been obtained from the adjoining proprietor, and he added that that observation was material, because he thought it would be found that error in some decided cases had arisen from the fact of the Courts treating the right as originating in a presumed grant or licence. It must also be observed, he continued, that after an enjoyment of an access of light for twenty years without interruption, the right is declared by the statute to be absolute and indefeasible, and that it would therefore seem that it cannot be lost or defeated by a subsequent temporary intermission of enjoyment not amounting to abandonment; and that this absolute and indefeasible right, which is the creation of the statute, is not subjected to

Chap. IV.
Sect. 2.

any condition or qualification, nor is it made liable to be affected or prejudiced by any attempt to extend the access or use of light beyond that which, having been enjoyed uninterruptedly during the required period, is declared to be not liable to be defeated. Before dealing with the appeal, his lordship thought it might be useful to point out some expressions which are found in decided cases, and which seem to have a tendency to mislead. One of these expressions is the phrase "right to obstruct." If my adjoining neighbour, he continued, builds upon his land and opens numerous windows which look over my gardens or my pleasure grounds, I do not acquire from this act of my neighbour any new or other right than I before possessed. I have simply the same right that I before possessed—I have simply the same right of building or raising any erection I please on my own land, unless that right has been by some antecedent matter either lost or impaired, and I gain no new or enlarged right by the act of my neighbour. Again there is another form of words which is often found in cases on this subject, namely, the phrase "invasion of privacy by opening windows." That is not treated by the law as a wrong for which any remedy is given. If A. be the owner of beautiful gardens and pleasure grounds, and B. is the owner of an adjoining piece of land, B. may build upon it a manufactory with a hundred windows overlooking the pleasure grounds, and A. has neither more or less than the right which he previously had of erecting on his land a building of such a height and extent as will shut out the windows of the newly erected manufactory. Suppose, then, continued the Lord Chancellor, that the owner of a dwelling-house with a window, to which an absolute and indefeasible right to a certain access of light belonged, opens two other windows, one on each side of the old window, does the indefeasible right become thereby defeasible? By opening the new windows he does no injury or wrong in the eye of the law to his neighbour,

who is at liberty to build up against them, so far as he possesses the right of building on his land; but it must be remembered that he possesses no right of building so as to obstruct the ancient window; for to that extent his right of building is gone by the indefeasible right which the statute has conferred.

After the enunciation of these important principles of law, Lord Westbury stated that he could not accept the reasoning on which the decisions in *Renshaw v. Bean* and *Hutchinson v. Copestake* were founded, for upon examining the judgments in those cases it would be seen that the opening of new windows was treated as a wrongful act done by the owner of the ancient lights, which occasioned the loss of the old right he possessed; and the Courts asked whether he could complain of the natural consequence of his own act. His lordship thought two erroneous assumptions underlaid this reasoning: first, that the act of opening the new windows was a wrongful one; and secondly, that such wrongful act was sufficient in law to deprive the party of his right under the statute. But he had already observed that the opening of new windows is in law an innocent act, and no innocent act can destroy the existing right of one party, or give any enlarged right to the other, namely, the adjoining proprietor. The other lords concurred, and expressed opinions similar to that of Lord Westbury (s).

(s) Since the decision in the case of *Tapling v. Jones*, in the House of Lords, several cases have occurred in the Court of Chancery in which the judges have doubted the soundness of the reasoning upon which that judgment was based, or have restricted the application of the principles therein expounded. In *Lanfranchi v. Mackenzie* (L. R., 4 Eq. at p. 426; 36 L. J., Ch. at p. 522), Vice-Chancellor Malins said he did not understand the Prescription Act to have made any difference in the principle on which rights to light are acquired by prescription, and that he only read the statute as meaning that there was

no absolute period for acquisition of a right to light before the statute, but that now the period is fixed at twenty years, and that all the cases since the Act was passed had been decided on the ancient principle of law. In *Heath v. Bucknall* (L. R., 8 Eq. 1; 38 L. J., Ch. 372), Lord Romilly, M. R., said,—“I do not understand that *Tapling v. Jones* overrules this doctrine, laid down in the *Curriers' Company v. Corbett*, which appears to me to be founded on immutable and incontrovertible principles of equity. *Tapling v. Jones* unquestionably decides that no alteration of an ancient light would justify the owner of the ser-

Chap. IV.
Sect. 2.

Action by a
reversioner.

It was mentioned in a former place that in those cases in which disturbance of an easement affects or inconveniences the occupier of a house alone, a reversioner who is in no way injured is incapable of suing either at law or in equity. It is on this ground that a reversioner is, in most cases, incapable of suing for obstruction of light, for the

vient tenement in obstructing what remains of the ancient light, so as to exempt him from his liability to pay damages for such obstruction. But whether this obstruction is a matter to be compensated by damages only, or whether it is one which can be restrained by injunction, is, I conceive, a totally different question. It may, no doubt, be laid down as a general axiom, that where a man possesses a right to light and air over the property of a neighbour, the obstruction of which would be punishable at law in the shape of damages, a court of equity will, by injunction, prevent that obstruction; but where the owner of the ancient light so deals with it, as essentially to alter its character, to convert it into a different easement over his neighbour's land, and one which prevents him from enjoying his property as he might have done at any time before the ancient lights were so altered, then I am of opinion, that the owner of the servient tenement is not debarred from the enjoyment of his land as heretofore. If, however, in obtaining such enjoyment, he unavoidably interferes with the ancient light of the owner of the dominant tenement, then the only compensation which that owner can obtain is in the shape of damages. He is still entitled to compensation for the obstruction of that which he formerly enjoyed, but, by reason of his own act, he has deprived himself of the right to call upon a court of equity to assist him.¹⁷ The doctrine thus broadly laid down by Lord Romilly, M. R., was not approved by Lord Justice Giffard as being applicable to all cases in equity; for commenting upon that case in *Straight v. Burn* (L. R., 5 Ch. Ap., at p. 166;

39 L. J. Ch. at p. 290), he said—“That leaves only the other part of the case which has been argued—namely, the authority of *Heath v. Bucknall*. With respect to that case I cannot take it as having been decided otherwise than upon its particular circumstances; those particular circumstances, as I gather them, being, that a very small and almost inappreciable proportion of the ancient window was preserved, and the rest was new; so that there would have been no material damages at law. But if this case is supposed to lay down the proposition, that a plaintiff, who according to *Tapling v. Jones*, has clear legal rights, cannot come to this court and get protection for those rights, I entirely demur to such a conclusion. If, for instance, there is a house with three ancient windows, and it is desirable to add at no great distance from those three ancient windows two other windows—is it to be said that because those two other windows are to be placed in that position, the plaintiff is not to come into Court to preserve what has been decided in *Tapling v. Jones* to be his clear legal right? Such a conclusion would not be either according to principle, or to the course of this Court. I take the course of this Court to be, that when there is a material injury to that which is a clear legal right, and it appears that damages from the nature of the case would not be a complete compensation, this Court will interfere by injunction.” So again in *Aynsley v. Glover*, L. R., 10 Ch. Ap. 283; 44 L. J., Ch. 523, it was held that the Prescription Act did not take away any of the modes of claiming easements, including rights to light, which existed before that Act.

jury thereby caused is generally an injury to the occupier of a house alone. In the case of *Wilson v. Townend*, (t), Lindersley, V.-C., said that there is no doubt that the ground of the jurisdiction of the Court of Chancery in cases of obstruction of light is the interference with the personal convenience and comfort of the persons occupying a house to which a right to light is appurtenant; he thought, however, that exceptions to this rule might arise, and that the case then before the Court was one of those exceptions on the ground that the value of the dominant tenement would be materially diminished by the continuance of the obstruction, and consequently that the Court is justified in interfering at the suit of a reversioner. So too, in the case of *The Metropolitan Association v. Petch* (u), it was held that the erection of a hoarding by which light is obstructed might be sufficient to give a right of action to a reversioner, for that the injury might be of a permanent character, and therefore injurious to the reversionary estate, but whether the hoarding was of such a permanent character as really to produce injury to the reversioner, and enable him to maintain his action, was a question of fact which must be determined by a jury. The argument by which the Vice-Chancellor, in *Wilson v. Townend*, arrived at his decision, that he ought to grant an injunction at the suit of the reversioner, and that the objection of the defendant to the jurisdiction of the Court ought not to prevail, was to the effect, that supposing it happened, as it does happen in many cases, that the house which had the deficient lights stood upon the very verge of the owner's ground, there would be nothing, if the defendant's objection were to prevail, to prevent him, if his ground came to the wall of the house, from building a dead wall thin six inches of the whole of the windows, and so completely blocking up the whole of the light; and he felt very great difficulty in coming to the conclusion, that in

(t) 1 Dr. & Sm. 324; 30 L. J., Ch. 25.

(u) 5 C. B., N. S. 504; 27 L. J., C. P. 330.

Chap. IV.
Sect. 2.

such a case the Court of Chancery would say, "You must go to law and get your damages, and this Court will not interfere." It would seem, however, that there is no real difficulty on the point, and that the rule must be the same in cases of obstruction of light as in cases of disturbance of other easements: if an obstruction is merely temporary, the occupier of the house is alone injured, and he alone can sue for damages, for actual injury is necessary to support an action on the case; so also he alone can sue for an injunction, for the foundation for that remedy is the interference with his personal comfort; if, on the contrary, the obstructing object is permanent, the reversionary estate is injured, for the right to light may be annulled unless the obstruction is destroyed: the right of the reversioner is therefore injured, and he can sue either for damages or for an injunction, for he, as well as the occupier, sustains damage from the obstruction.

Application
for injunction
by person with
limited
interest.

If a person with a limited interest in a house to which a right to light is appurtenant applies to the Court for an injunction to restrain the obstruction of his light, it seems that the Court will restrain the obstruction merely during the continuance of his interest, and not perpetually (*v*).

Right of ac-
tion against a
tenant for
obstructing
light.

If a building by which light is wrongfully obstructed is in the occupation of a tenant, and not of the owner of the soil, it would seem that an action for the obstruction may be maintained against the tenant if he erected the building, for he was guilty of a wrongful act when building in such a manner as to obstruct the light; but the case would appear to be different if the building was erected before the tenancy commenced, for then the tenant cannot be said to have committed a wrongful act, and it would be an act of waste if he were to remove the building. So, if an action has once been maintained against the tenant for erecting a building whereby he has obstructed light, no

second action can be brought against him successfully for continuing the obstruction, for he cannot remove the building (w). Chap. IV.
Sect. 2.

In order that a person whose light is obstructed may maintain an action, it is generally essential that he should have sustained substantial injury from the loss of light, for the Court will not interfere in every case of trifling inconvenience or injury. This is a rule which has been recognised frequently, and from very early times, both in the Courts of Common Law and Chancery—for instance, in *Dent v. The Auction Mart Company* (x), in which several of the authorities were mentioned. In that case Vice-Chancellor Wood said:—"In these cases, which of late have been extremely frequent, the old doctrine, which was established by Lord Eldon in *The Attorney-General v. Nichol*, seems in substance never to have been departed from. . . . The doctrine established in *The Attorney-General v. Nichol*, and recognised by Lord Westbury in the more recent cases of *Jackson v. Duke of Newcastle*, and other cases, was this, 'There are many obvious cases of new buildings darkening those opposite to them, but not to such a degree that an injunction could be maintained, or an action upon the case, which, however, might be maintained in many cases which would not support an injunction.' In that one sentence is contained the whole of the doctrine which of late has been recognised as governing this Court in its decisions; though it is not always easy to apply that doctrine when it has been enunciated. First of all, it is necessary to ascertain what it is that will at law support a claim for damages in respect of an injury

(w) *Arnold v. Jefferson*, Holt. 498. See, however, *Roswell v. Prior*, 2 Balc. 460.

(x) L. R. 2 Eq. 238; 35 L. J., Ch. 555. *Attorney-General v. Nichol*, 16 Ves. 338. *Jackson v. Duke of Newcastle*, 33 L. J., Ch. 698. *Parter v. Smith*, 5 C. & P., 438. *Wells v. Ody* 7 C. & P., 410. *Pringle v.*

Wernham, 7 C. & P., 377. *Back v. Stacey*, 2 C & P. 465. *Archedeckne v. Kelk*, 2 Gif. 688. *Robson v. Whittingham*, L. R., 1 Ch. Ap. 442; 35 L. J. Ch. 223. *Beadel v. Perry*, L. R., 3 Eq. 465. *Morris v. Lessces of Lord Berkeley*, 2 Ves. 452; 3 Ves. 404.

Chap. IV.
Sect. 2.

done to a building by the obstruction of light and air; and the authority to which I would refer in preference to any other upon this subject is the summing up of Chief Justice Best in the case of *Back v. Stacey*, because that summing up has been approved of by the Lords Justices in a recent case before their Lordships. The Chief Justice told the jury, 'In order to give a right of action and sustain the issue there must be a substantial privation of light sufficient to render the occupation of the house uncomfortable, *and* to prevent the plaintiff from carrying on his accustomed business (that of a grocer) on the premises as beneficially as he had formerly done.' With the exception of reading *or* for *and* I apprehend that the above statement correctly lays down the doctrine in the manner in which it would now be supported in an action at law." There are cases, however, in which the Courts will interfere when the obstruction of light is very slight, and the injury sustained is trifling, but these are very rare and depend upon exceptional circumstances (y). It was remarked by the Vice-Chancellor Wood, in the passage above cited from his judgment in *Dent v. The Auction Mart Company*, that it is not always easy to apply the doctrine there referred to when it has been enunciated. The truth seems to be that in each case the decision must depend upon the circumstances, and that it is impossible to lay down any infallible rule by which it may be determined whether the injury sustained is sufficient to induce a Court to interfere or a jury to award damages.

Covenant for
quiet enjoy-
ment.
Proof of
substantial
injury.

It is here necessary to notice the effect of a covenant for quiet enjoyment. It has been shewn (z) that no grant of a right to light is to be implied from the mere covenant for quiet enjoyment usually inserted in deeds of conveyance of buildings with windows, but it was held by the Master of the Rolls that the effect of a covenant for quiet enjoy-

(y) *Herr. v. Union Bank of London*, 2 Gif. 686.

(z) *Ante*, p. 169.

ment following a grant of light among the general words of a deed of conveyance is to render the grantee entitled to an injunction to restrain interference with his light, however slight that interference may be, and that substantial injury to his right is not a material consideration in determining his right to an injunction in such a case, but, this decision was overruled by the Lords Justices on appeal. The Lords Justices first considered whether any greater right than the ordinary easement was passed by the terms of the deed under their notice. That deed first conveyed a piece of ground with the warehouses, covenants, and appurtenances, and then contained the general words including "all lights, easements, advantages, and appurtenances thereto belonging, or in anywise appertaining," and the Court thought that no greater right passed to the grantee by those words than the ordinary right to light which is commonly acquired by prescription. Mellish, L. J., then said that the next question was, did the covenant for quiet enjoyment make any difference? He said he had no hesitation in saying that nothing could be clearer than that in a Court of law the covenant for quiet enjoyment in its plain, ordinary terms did not increase or enlarge the rights which were granted by the previous part of the conveyance, though it would of course be possible to insert in any covenant words which would increase the right of the covenantee to damages if his right were violated, or would entitle him to an injunction to enforce his right. It had been argued that the covenant for quiet enjoyment was broken by the obstruction of the light as it was accustomed to enter the windows at the time of the grant, however slight the obstruction might be, and the covenant being broken that the grantee was entitled to an injunction to restrain such violation, although he might not be able to prove sufficient injury to entitle him to damages in a Court of law, but the Court of Appeal held that that was not so, and that there was no difference in the amount of

Chap. IV.
Sect. 2.

damage which would entitle a person to maintain an action at law, and that which would entitle him to file a bill in equity notwithstanding the covenant for quiet enjoyment. The conclusion, therefore, to be derived from this case as to the effect on the ordinary easements granted by a deed of conveyance, of the common covenant for quiet enjoyment is, that it has no effect whatever except perhaps to give a remedy by action on the covenant in addition to or in lieu of the ordinary remedy by action on the case (if the expression may still be used) for interference with the right, but in any case substantial injury must be proved (*a*).

Light prevented falling at an angle of 45 degrees :—substantial injury.

The difficulty of determining whether a building in course of erection would, when completed, be of such a character as to cause a substantial diminution of light to an ancient window opposite to it, and whether a case was such as to warrant a grant of an injunction gave rise to an attempt to establish a rule or guiding principle that if the obstructing wall would not when finished be of such a height as to prevent the light falling on to the window at an angle of 45 degrees, there would not be sufficient ground to infer that the light would be materially obstructed, and that the case would not be one in which the building should under ordinary circumstances be restrained. This principle was set on foot by the late Vice-Chancellor, Sir John Stuart, who said that it seemed to him that where, opposite to ancient lights, a wall is built not higher than the distance between the wall and the ancient lights, there cannot, under ordinary circumstances, be such a material obscuration of the ancient lights as to make it necessary for the Court of Chancery to interfere by injunction. He added that the *Metropolitan Building Act* is framed on the principle that the height of a building on the opposite side of a street should not exceed the breadth of the street, that is, if the

(a) *Leech v. Schweder*, L. R., 9 Ch. Ap. 463 ; 43 L. J., Ch. 487.

street be forty feet wide, the height of the building on the opposite side must not exceed forty feet. He also said, that he had had the means of ascertaining from one of the most eminent judges of the common law Courts that, as a general proposition, the Courts of law are now disposed to take this view (b). This proposition has given rise to a considerable amount of discussion, and various cases have been argued in which it has been urged as a hard and fast rule of law; it is thought, however, unnecessary to wade through all the cases in which the subject has been considered, but that it is sufficient to refer to one or two of the most recent; they will show in what light the principle has come to be regarded. In the case of *The City of London Brewery Company v. Tennant* (c), Lord Selborne, C., said that there is no positive rule of law upon the subject, and that the circumstance that forty-five degrees are left unobstructed is merely an element in the question of fact whether the access of light is unduly interfered with, but, he added, undoubtedly there is ground for saying that if the Legislature, when making general regulations as to buildings, considered that when new buildings are erected, the light sufficient for the comfortable occupation of them will as a general rule be obtained if the buildings to be erected opposite to them have not a greater angular elevation than forty-five degrees, the fact that forty-five degrees of sky are left unobstructed may, under ordinary circumstances, be considered *prima facie* evidence that there is not likely to be material injury.

If obstruction of light produces no immediate injury to the owners of ancient windows owing to the circumstance that they are making use of the house to which the win-

Possibility of
future injury.

(b) *Beadel v. Perry*, L. R., 8 Eq., 165.

(c) L. R. 9, Ch. Ap. 212; 43, L. J., Ch. 458. *Hackett v. Baiss*,

L. R. 20, Eq. 494; 45 L. J., Ch. 13. *Theed v. Debenham*, 2 Ch. D. 165.

Chap. IV.
Sect. 2

dows belong in a manner which does not render the full stream of the accustomed light necessary, it is a question whether the Court will restrain the obstruction, on the ground that damage to a great extent may be sustained at a future time if the premises are applied to a different purpose. From the decision in the case of *Jackson v. The Duke of Newcastle (d)*, it would seem that the Court will not restrain the obstruction of light when no immediate injury is sustained, because there is a possibility of injury at a future time, but it is questionable if this is good law. The circumstances of that case were, that the window in question belonged to a small room at the back of a grocer's shop, which was called the counting-house, and was used for keeping the shop books. The obstruction caused no material injury while the room continued to be used for a counting-house, but Lord Westbury, C., who, as well as the Master of the Rolls, appears to have personally made an examination of the premises (e), said, he was sensible that it was quite possible the premises might thereafter be applied to another purpose, and made applicable to a different business in which the proposed abridgment of light and air would operate most materially to the prejudice of the owners; the question, therefore, was whether he could interfere by way of injunction when that injunction would be founded not upon the extent of present injury requiring that interference, but upon an injury which, having regard to a future possible destination of the premises, might materially affect their value. He could not find that the question had been anywhere determined. The ground of the jurisdiction, when stated, is always stated with this accompaniment, that it must be an injury for which damages at law can be obtained. If he regarded the

(d) 33 L. J., Ch. 698.

(e) The practice of a judge going to inspect premises was expressly disapproved of by Jessel, M. R., in *Leech v. Schweder*, 43 L. J., Ch.

232, when a formal application was made to him to inspect the premises in question. Several reasons were given against the practice.

injury for which damages at law could be obtained, it would be the injury done simply to the counting-house by the proposed diminution of light, a diminution which is believed would still leave the light quite sufficient for all the purposes to which the room was then applied. It was perfectly true that the premises, when they ceased to be a grocer's shop, might be converted into a jeweller's shop, where the sunshine and the light at the back of the premises, received through the window of the counting-house, might be of the greatest possible value in the conduct of that business, or they might be applied for a silk-mercer's shop, when the requisite quantity of light for the purpose of distinguishing colours, and the shades and hues of colour might be of the greatest importance. The obstruction might, therefore, injure the premises hereafter, but for the present injury the Court would not be justified in interfering by injunction, and though both tenant and reversioner might apply for an injunction, it is apprehended that in each case the application must be founded upon the present existing injury, and that future possibilities could not be speculated upon by the Court. The injunction which had been granted by the Master of the Rolls was, therefore, dissolved. In concluding his judgment, it should be remarked that the Lord Chancellor said, that he had had considerable difficulty in arriving at his conclusion, which certainly he was aware might be a little short, in point of the exercise of jurisdiction, of that which the reason of the case would require if he could have found any authority to warrant him in going the length that he thought it would be reasonable to go; but that he had found nothing which authorised him to look into the possible future or to speculate about the future condition of the premises, and he was obliged, therefore, to confine his right of interference to that which the exigency of the present circumstances justified and rendered necessary.

A few remarks are to be made upon this decision. The

Chap. IV.
Sect. 2.

point there decided was said by Lord Westbury to be decided for the first time, but assuming that the basis of that decision was sound, and that the possibility of injury at a future time if the premises should happen to be used for a different purpose, ought not to be taken into consideration, ought not the injunction to have been granted on a different ground? It has been shown (f) that the general rule, which may be deduced from the various cases decided on the subject of obstruction of light, is, that a prescriptive right to light is a right to that amount of light which has been accustomed to enter a window *irrespectively of the purposes for which it may have been used*, and therefore, that though no actual injury was sustained from the darkening of the counting-house window, yet is it not a fact that the *right* to the light was injured to such an extent that either the occupier of the premises or a reversioner might have sued? If it is true that a prescriptive right to light is of the extent above mentioned, then surely any obstruction of the light accustomed to enter, which would render the room unfit for any ordinary purpose to which it might be put, and for which it was adapted with the window as it then was, was an injury to the *right* for which an action or suit would lie. It has also been shown (g), that it is no answer to an action for obstruction of light to say that sufficient light is left for the present purposes of the occupier of the house, but did not this decision uphold a contrary doctrine that if sufficient light was left for present purposes no action could be maintained for an obstruction? In *Aynsley v. Glover* (h), Jessel, M. R., expressed his opinion that the decision in *Jackson v. The Duke of Newcastle* was wrong, and that it was in conflict with the decision in *Yates v. Jack* (i).

Right to
abate obstruction
of light.

Besides the before-mentioned remedies for obstruction

(f) *Ante*, Chapter III., p. 233.

(g) *Ante*, p. 301.

(h) L. R., 18 Eq. 544; 43 L. J.,

Ch. 777.

(i) L. R., 1 Ch. Ap. 295; 35

L. J., Ch. 539.

of light, there is one which the law will sanction, though it is rarely employed, and is of a dangerous character. The obstructing object may be removed by the person whose right is injured. It is dangerous, however, to employ this remedy, for the tendency of such a course is to lead to riot and trespass, and it is, therefore, much to be avoided. Referring to this mode of remedy in the case of *Hyde v. Graham* (j), Pollock, C. B., said—"No doubt, in Blackstone's Commentaries, some instances are given where a person is allowed to obtain redress by his own act, as well as by operation of law, but the occasions are very few, and they might constantly lead to breaches of the peace; for if a man has a right to remove a gate placed across the land of another, he would have a right to do it, even though the owner was there, and forbid him. The law of England appears to me, both in spirit and in principle, to prevent persons from redressing their grievances by their own act." Notwithstanding this, however, it has, in olden cases, been held that the owner of ancient lights may himself abate an obstruction erected on the servient tenement. Salkeld reports that—"If H. builds a house so near mine that it stops my lights, or shoots the water upon my house, or is any other way a nuisance to me, I may enter upon the owner's soil and pull it down; and for this reason only a small fine was set upon the defendant in an indictment for a riot in pulling down some part of a house, it being a nuisance to his lights and the right found for him in an action for stopping his lights" (k). The right to abate an obstruction to light is also recognized by Chief Justice Holt (l); for he said, in a case in which the action would not lie, that the plaintiff might himself abate the nuisance, but he also added that while doing it the plaintiff *must stand upon his own ground!*

(j) 1 H. & C., at p. 598.

(k) *Ree v. Roswell*, 2 Salk. 459.(l) *Arnold v. Jefferson*, Holt, 498.

SUPPORT.

Many questions of difficulty have of late years arisen relative to the cases in which a party who has sustained damage from the removal of support from his land or buildings is in a position to sue the person by whom the damage has been caused; and in this respect it will be found that the principles of law which apply in the case of natural rights are somewhat different from those which apply in the case of easements or acquired rights to support.

Right to
sue for dis-
turbance of
natural rights
to support.

With reference to the natural right of support, every landowner has *prima facie* an unqualified right to support for his land from the adjacent and subjacent soil, although it may be the property of another person, and the dominant owner is therefore entitled to sue him if he, without justification, removes or excavates in his own soil to the detriment of the dominant land; and this is the case, although the operation of excavating or removing the soil has not been conducted negligently, or in a manner contrary to the custom of the country where the land is situated (m).

Effect of
erecting
buildings.

The natural and unqualified right to support, however, to which all landowners are entitled is a right, as has already been explained, not to any particular means of support, but merely that the use and enjoyment of the dominant estate in its natural condition shall not be abridged by any act of the servient owner in his own soil, and the existence of this right cannot operate as a restriction upon the servient owner to prevent him excavating so long as the dominant tenement is not disturbed. On the other hand, the natural right cannot be increased by the dominant owner, as, for instance, by placing an artificial weight on the land by the erection of buildings, for no man can, by his own act, impose a new burden on his neighbour, and therefore if buildings are erected the ser-

(m) *Humphries v. Brogden*, 12 Q. B. 737; 20 L. J., Q. B. 10; *Brown v. Robins*, 4 H. & N. 186; 28 L. J., Exch. 250.

vient owner cannot be held responsible at law, if he by excavating, as he lawfully might had the buildings not been there, causes the buildings to fall: thus it was said by Lord Tenterden, C. J., in *Wyatt v. Harrison* (n), that it may be true that if my land adjoins that of another man, and I have not by building increased the weight upon my soil, and my neighbour digs in his land so as to occasion mine to fall in, he may be liable to an action; but if I have laid an additional weight upon my land it does not follow that he is to be deprived of the right of digging his own ground because mine will then become incapable of supporting the artificial weight which I have laid upon it. It is true that a doubt has been expressed whether the natural right to support from subjacent soil does not extend to buildings erected on the surface of the ground (o), but this idea is not sufficiently supported by authority to be considered law, and is inconsistent with the above-mentioned principle that no man can by his own act impose a new burden on his neighbour. Though, however, the erection of houses on land cannot saddle the servient owner with a greater obligation not to remove supporting soil than that to which he was subject before they were built, yet the servient owner is not by the fact of newly erected buildings increasing the weight on his soil relieved from any part of his former obligation, and if the land of the dominant owner sinks, by reason of excavation in the servient tenement, not in consequence of the additional weight imposed on the surface, but just as it would have sunk had no houses been erected, the servient owner will be held liable, not only for the damage to the land, but also for the consequential damage caused to the newly-erected houses (p).

With reference to buildings the owner has not *prima* Right to sue

- (n) 3 B. & Ad. 871; 1 L. J., 186; 28 L. J., Exch. 250; *Stroyan*
N. S., K. B. 237. v. *Knowles*, 6 H. & N. 454; 30
(o) *Rogers v. Taylor*, 2 H. & N. L. J., Exch. 102. But see *Smith v.*
328; 27 L. J., Exch. 173. *Thackerah*, L. R., 1 C. P. 564; 35
(p) *Brown v. Robins*, 4 H. & N. L. J., C. P. 276.

Chap. IV. *facie* any right to support either from the subjacent or
 Sect. 2. adjacent soil or from adjoining buildings, and the owner of
 for dis- those buildings is, therefore, not in a position to sue for
 turbance of damage sustained in consequence of the removal of support
 support to unless he can prove that he has acquired a right that the
 buildings. injured building should be supported either by prescrip-
 tion or under a grant. If the dominant owner has acquired
 and can prove the existence of such a right, his position is
 very similar to that of the owner of a natural right to sup-
 port, and he can sue the servient owner for any unjustifi-
 able disturbance of his right. That disturbance of the right
 to support may be justified in certain cases there can be no
 doubt, though cases of the kind are probably rare. In
 the case of *Murchie v. Black* (q), the action was brought
 to recover compensation for damages alleged to have been
 sustained by reason of the defendant having caused the
 plaintiff's house to fall by removing lateral support, and it
 appeared that the plaintiff's house and the defendant's
 land had been purchased from the same vendor, at the
 same time, and by the conditions of sale the defendant was
 required to build on his land in a particular manner; it
 was shown that it was through the excavation which
 was necessary for building in the manner prescribed that
 the support was removed from the plaintiff's house, which
 afterwards fell down; it was therefore said that the vendor
 sold the land to the defendant under a contract by which
 it was obligatory on him to do that which brought down
 the plaintiff's house, and consequently that the stipulation
 in the contract justified the defendant in doing that which
 would otherwise have formed a cause of action.

Effect of
 increasing
 the weight of
 buildings.

It was pointed out above that if a person entitled to
 support for land by natural right erects buildings, and on
 the owner of neighbouring land digging sustains damage
 from removal of support which would not have been re-
 ceived had he not imposed the artificial weight on the land,

(q) 19 C. B., N. S. 190; 34 L. J., C. P. 337.

the neighbour is not liable for the damage ; so also if a right to support for a building of a particular weight has been acquired as an easement, the servient owner is not responsible for damage occasioned to that building when he excavates in his own land, and removes the accustomed support if the dominant owner has increased the weight of his building by adding new erections, and if it was solely in consequence of the increase of weight that the damage occurred (*r*). If, however, the dominant owner has increased the weight of his buildings and the excavation by the servient owner is of such a character that the house must have fallen in any event, even though the weight had not been increased, it does not seem to be clear whether the dominant owner has a cause of action or not. From the principle of law in the case of natural rights to support above mentioned, that the servient owner is not by the fact of newly erected buildings increasing the weight on his soil relieved from any part of his former obligation, so that he is still liable in the event of the dominant owner's land sinking by reason of the excavation in the servient tenement, provided the sinking would have occurred had no additional weight been imposed, it would seem that if the dominant owner increases the weight of a house for which he is entitled to support, and the servient owner excavates in such a manner that the house must have fallen in any event, even though the weight of the house had not been increased, the law would hold the servient owner responsible for the damage. There is, however, no direct authority in support of this principle, but, on the contrary, in the case of *Murchie v. Black*, Willes, J., is reported to have said:—"Assuming the plaintiff to have had the right to the support of the adjoining land, I think he lost it by what my lord has adverted to" (that is, by the fact of his having added to his house and increased the weight on the servient tenement). "This is not like the case of

(*r*) *Murchie v. Black*, 19 C. B., N. S. 190 ; 34 L. J., C. P. 337.

Chap. IV.
Sect. 2.

Right of action against a wrong-doer for removing support.

ancient lights, but an additional weight placed upon an old wall, and thereby the entire building must be treated as one weight; just as if a carpenter were to make a table capable of sustaining one hundredweight, and a person were to put half a ton upon it, and the table were to break in consequence of the increased pressure, could any complaint be made against the carpenter?"

It may be taken, then, that an owner of buildings cannot maintain any action for removal of support against the owner of the adjacent or subjacent soil, until he has by some means acquired a right to support for his buildings. This, however, is not the case if a wrong-doer—a person who has no right in the soil—interferes with it, and by removing the support causes the buildings to fall: for, in such case, an action will lie against him at the suit of the owner of the damaged buildings, even though the latter has not acquired any right to support. This was determined in two cases, in which there is no reason to suppose that the persons who removed the support were actually wrong-doers, but the form of the pleadings was such that for the purposes of the actions the Court of Exchequer was of opinion that they must be taken to have been wrong-doers (s). In *Jeffries v. Williams*, the earliest of these cases, the declaration alleged that the houses injured belonged to the plaintiffs, and that the defendant so wrongfully, carelessly, negligently, and improperly, and without leaving any proper or sufficient support in that behalf, worked certain mines under ground near and contiguous to, and under the premises, that the houses were injured. The Court thought that the declaration was sufficient. It had been objected that the declaration contained no allegation that the plaintiffs had any right to have the premises supported by the soil under which the defendant

(s) *Jeffries v. Williams*, 5 Exch. 792; 20 L. J., Exch. 14. *Carter*, 4 H. & N. 153; 23 L. J., Exch. 182.

got the minerals, but, the Court said, that if it had appeared in the declaration that the soil in which the mines were was the defendant's, or that the defendant had the right to get the minerals, the objection would have been fatal, because, arguing against a person having the right to the adjoining soil, it would be necessary for the plaintiffs to show a title to the support of the soil; but if the defendant is not stated in the declaration to have any such right, and is therefore *prima facie* a wrong-doer, the declaration would be sufficient. If, it was continued, a house is *de facto* supported by the soil of a neighbour, that appeared to the Court to be a sufficient title against anyone but that neighbour, or one claiming under him; just as a person who had propped a house up by a shore resting on his neighbour's ground would have a right of action against a stranger who, by removing it, caused the house to fall, though he would not have such a right against the neighbour, or one authorized by the neighbour to do so, if he were to take it away and cause the same damage.

Until the decision in the case of *Bonomi v. Backhouse* (t) in the House of Lords, it was a point of some doubt when a cause of action arises if support is destroyed, whether a dominant owner can sue immediately support is removed, or whether he has no right of action till he has sustained damage in consequence of the servient owner's act. It will be seen that this point is not one of such difficulty as it at first sight appears, if the nature of the right to support is borne in mind, and if the character of the action which is brought is remembered. Previously to this decision, it had been held that if the support to land or houses to which the owner is entitled is removed, a cause of action arises immediately on such removal, although no damage may happen to

When a cause of action for removal of support accrues.

(t) *Bonomi v. Backhouse*, in *Exchequer Chamber*, E. B. & E. 646; 27 L. J., Q. B. 378; in *House of Lords*, 9 H. L. C. 503; 34 L. J., Q. B. 181.

Chap. IV.
Sect. 2.

Bonomi v.
Backhouse.

ensue, on the ground that the removal of the support is an injury to a right (u). This decision, however, was overruled in *Bonomi v. Backhouse*, Willes, J., who delivered the judgment of the Court of Exchequer Chamber, observing that no authority is cited in *Nicklin v. Williams* for the judgment there given, and that, although that judgment is distinct upon the point, it nevertheless was extrajudicial; it was then decided, the decision being affirmed in the House of Lords, that if the means of support to which an owner of land or buildings is entitled, is removed, a cause of action arises when damage is actually sustained, and not immediately upon the removal of the support. The question in *Bonomi v. Backhouse* arose with reference to the Statute of Limitations, for the defendant, more than six years before the commencement of the action, had worked some coal mines, but no actual damage had occurred till within six years before the suit, and the question consequently arose whether the statute was an answer to the action—or, in other words, whether the cause of action accrued within the six years? On account of the importance of this case, and the explanation of the nature of the right to support therein contained, portions of the judgment of the Court are subjoined. After stating the question in the cause, Willes, J., continued—"The right to support of land, and the right to support of buildings, stand upon different footings as to the mode of acquiring them—the former being *prima facie* a right of property analogous to the flow of a natural river or of air," "whilst the latter must be founded upon prescription or grant express or implied; but the character of the rights when acquired is in each case the same. The question in this case depends upon what is the character of the right; viz., whether the support must be afforded by the neighbouring soil itself, or such a portion of it as would

(u) *Nicklin v. Williams*, 10 Exch. 259; 23 L. J., Exch. 335.

be, beyond all question, sufficient for present and future support, or whether it is competent for the owner to abstract the minerals without liability to an action unless and until actual damage is thereby caused to his neighbour. The most ordinary case of withdrawal of support is in town property, where persons buy small pieces of land, frequently by the yard or foot, and occupy the whole of it with buildings. They generally excavate for cellars, and in all cases make foundations; and in lieu of support given to their neighbour's land by the natural soil, substitute a wall. We are not aware that it has ever been considered that the mere excavation of the land for this purpose gives a right of action to the adjoining owner, and is itself an unlawful act, although it is certain that if damage ensued a right of action would accrue. So, also, we are not aware that, until the case of *Nicklin v. Williams*, it had ever been supposed that the getting coals or minerals, to whatever extent, in a man's own land, was an unlawful act; although, if he thereby caused damage to his neighbour, he was undoubtedly responsible for it. The right of action was supposed to arise from the damage, not from the act of the adjoining owner in his own land. The law favours the exercise of dominion by every one upon his own land, and his using it for the most beneficial purpose to himself." After remarking that the effect of the defendant's contention, if true, would be that whenever a mine was worked the worker would at once be subjected to actions by all the surrounding owners—who, indeed, would be compelled to sue in self-defence if there was any reasonable ground to suppose that the working would in time produce damage to their property, and that in many cases damages would be given where none could be sustained, while they would in other cases be given where they ought to be withheld, the judgment continued—"There is no doubt that for an injury to a right an action lies; but the question is, What is the plaintiff's right? Is it that his land should remain in its

Chap. IV.
Sect. 2.

natural state, unaffected by any act done in the neighbouring land, or is it that nothing should be done in the neighbouring land from which a jury would find that damage might possibly accrue? There is no doubt that in certain cases an action may be maintained, although there is no actual damage. The rule laid down by Serjeant Williams in note (2) to *Mellor v. Spateman* (1 Wms. Saund. 346b.) is, that whenever an act injures another's right, and would be evidence in future in favour of the wrong-doer, an action may be maintained for an invasion of the right, without proof of any specific damage. This is a reasonable and sensible rule; but it has no application to the present case; for the act of the defendant in getting the coal would be no evidence in his favour as to any future act; getting the coal was an act done by him in his own soil by virtue of his dominion over it. If the question were unaffected by decision, we cannot but think that the contention on the part of the plaintiffs in error is correct. That on behalf of the defendant is that the action must be brought within six years after the excavation is made, and that it is immaterial whether any actual damage has occurred or not." "On the other hand, the plaintiffs in error rely upon the ordinary rule that *damnum* and *injuria* must concur to confer a right of action, and that, although only one action could be maintained for damage in respect of such a claim, nevertheless it would be essential that some damage should have happened before a defendant was made liable for an act done on his own land." "We are not insensible to the consideration that the holding damage to be essential to the cause of action may extend the time during which persons working minerals and making excavations may be made responsible; but we think that the right which a man has is to enjoy his own land in the state and condition in which nature has placed it, and also to use it in such a manner as he thinks fit, subject always to this—that if his mode of using it does damage

to his neighbour, he must make compensation. Applying these two principles to the present case, we think that no cause of action accrued for the mere excavation by the defendant in his own land, so long as it caused no damage to the plaintiff; and that the cause of action did accrue when the actual damage first occurred." The judgment of the Court of Exchequer Chamber was affirmed in the House of Lords, Lord Cranworth remarking that it had been supposed that the right of the party whose land was interfered with was a right to what was called "the pillars," or the support; but that his real right was to the ordinary enjoyment of his land, and till that was interfered with, he had no cause of complaint.

Chap. IV.
Sect. 2.

The principle established by the above decision was, in fact, recognised many years previously in the case of *Roberts v. Reid* (v), and it was then even carried further than in the case of *Bonomi v. Backhouse*. The action in the case of *Roberts v. Reid* was brought by the plaintiff against certain surveyors of highways, for excavating in a road and causing a wall to fall. The excavation in the road was made in the month of May, 1810, but the wall did not fall till the 31st January, 1811, and it was therefore objected by the defendant that the action, which was commenced on the 13th April, 1811, was brought too late, as it was enacted by a certain statute under which the defendants had acted, that "if any action shall be commenced against any persons for anything *done or acted* in pursuance of this Act, such action shall be commenced within three calendar months *after the fact committed*, and not afterwards:" but the Court held that it was sufficient that the action was commenced within three months after the wall fell, for that was the gravamen, and that the consequential damage was the cause of action in the case. If, it was added, the action had been for trespass, it must have been brought within three

Time to sue
if it is
limited from
the com-
mission of an
act.

(v) 16 East. 215. *Gillon v. Boddington*, 1 C. & P. 541.

Chap. IV.
Sect. 2.

Lands and
Railways
Clauses Acts.
Right to sue
for dis-
turbance of
support.

months after the act of trespass complained of, but being an action on the case for the consequential damage, it could not have been brought till the specific wrong had been suffered, and that only happened within three months before the action was brought.

It was remarked in a former part of this work, that railway and other companies which purchase land without the subjacent mines under the peculiar powers conferred by the Lands and Railways Clauses Consolidation Acts, or under other acts of a similar character, are not in the position of ordinary purchasers of land, and do not acquire that right to support for the surface land from the subjacent minerals to which ordinary purchasers become entitled by implied grant or of natural right (*w*). In consequence of this, railway companies who, after proper notice from the mine-owner according to the terms of the Act, refuse to purchase the mines, are incapable of suing for injury to their lines if the subjacent minerals are subsequently excavated in the usual and proper manner, and sinking is produced by the removal of the support. It is obvious that as this is the effect of statute, that result is produced only when the purchase is effected under the above-mentioned Acts, and those of a precisely similar character, and that in cases of purchase under special Acts of Parliament, the right to support and to sue for disturbance depends entirely upon the form of words employed in the Act under which the land is taken. The reason for the peculiar effect of the Lands and Railways Clauses Acts above-mentioned was explained when the subject was previously noticed, and the cases in which this principle of law was determined were given, but it may be observed that in the case of *The London and North Western Railway Company v. Ackroyd* (*x*), it was determined that the above-mentioned effect of the Acts is not confined solely to cases of purchase of land, but extends also to the case of a tunnel made under land, when no land is actually

(*w*) *Ante*, Chapter II. p. 184.

(*x*) 31 L. J., Ch. 588.

, but a mere right of boring through the soil
ng trains under the ground.

Chap. IV.
Sect. 2.

necessary to enter at any length into the consi-
of those cases which have arisen under private
al Acts of Parliament, for the construction put
Acts can only apply to those particular statutes,
others which may chance to contain the same
ords ; the principles enunciated in those cases
erefore, be of value as being capable of general
n (y).

WATER.

ongs that can be committed against persons who
ater-rights, consist of diversion of the water of
efore it reaches the land of the injured person,
on or penning back of the water of streams so as
he land past which the water has flowed or to
current of the stream, disturbance of the steady
regular current of water, disturbance of the right
ater whether of a stream or of a pool or well for
lastly, pollution of water, whether flowing or
and whether above or under ground.

Disturbance of
water-rights.

doubt has existed whether an action will lie for
or obstruction of the water of a natural stream
it of a riparian owner, who has not applied the
any purpose of utility, and who consequently
ove any actual damage from such diversion or
on. This subject has already been noticed at the
ement of this chapter, when it was pointed out
action on the case will lie unless damage has

Damage
necessary to
support an
action for
obstructing
and diverting
a stream.

*Regina v. Aire and Calder
Company*, 30 L. J., Q. B.
*bridge Canal Company v.
Hey*, 3 E. & E. 409 ; 30
B. 108. *Dudley Canal
Grazebrook*, 1 B. & Ad.
, K. B. 361. *Midland*

Railway Company v. Checkley, L. R.,
4 Eq. 19 ; 36 L. J., Ch. 380. *Me-
tropolitan Board of Works v. Metro-
politan Railway Company*, L. R., 3
C. P. 612 ; 37 L. J., C. P. 281 : in
Exchequer Chamber, L. R., 4 C. P.
192 ; 38 L. J., C. P. 172.

Chap. IV.
Sect. 2.

been sustained, and that all or nearly all actions for disturbance of easements and natural rights are necessarily actions on the case, and therefore require that evidence of damage shall be produced; but it was also shown that if the disturbance is any injury to the right, that alone is sufficient damage to support the action. Acts causing diversion or obstruction of the water of streams are generally committed, not upon the soil of the dominant owner so as to constitute a trespass, but upon other soil higher up or lower down the stream than his land; and if the wrongful act was actually committed upon his soil, it is clear the dominant owner would sue, not for the injury to his easement or natural right, but for the trespass on his land. In the case of injury by pollution of the water of a stream, it is questionable whether an action will not lie immediately the pollution can be detected although no actual injury is caused, for the very fact of sending filthy matter with water on to the land of another person, is a trespass on his land as much as if heaps of cinders were thrown into his garden, and this seems to have been the opinion of Sir J. Romilly, M. R., in the case of *Goldsmid v. The Tunbridge Wells Improvement Commissioners* (z). In the case of rights to support, it has been shown that an action will not lie for disturbance till actual damage has arisen, but then the nature of that right must be born in mind; it must be remembered that the right is not a right to any particular means of support but that the enjoyment of land shall not be disturbed by the removal of support, also that the servient owner does no unlawful act by digging in his own soil as long as he causes no injury to his neighbour, and that he can acquire no fresh right against his neighbour by so digging, nor in any way abridge his neighbour's rights. In the case of diversion or obstruction of the water of streams, however, there is this difference: if the stream is natural, riparian

(z) L. R., 1 Eq., at p. 169; 35 L. J., Ch., at p. 93.

owners have a natural right that the water shall be suffered to flow continuously without diminution or alteration, and any act of obstruction or diversion, though committed off the riparian owner's land, would, in process of time, if unopposed, establish an adverse easement against him, and his natural right would be curtailed, and similarly if the stream is artificial, acts of obstruction or diversion of the water would, if suffered to continue, form evidence in opposition to any easement which a riparian owner may have acquired, and thus a direct injury would be inflicted upon him. Notwithstanding, therefore, the older authorities in which a contrary opinion appears to have prevailed, it seems now to be established that an action will lie at the suit of a riparian proprietor for diversion or obstruction of the water of a natural stream, even though he has not been in the habit of using the water, and has sustained no actual damage, because such diversion or obstruction is an injury to his right (a).

Diversion of a stream cannot in general have any injurious effect against a riparian owner whose land is situated lower down the stream than the point of diversion if the water is reconducted to the stream before it reaches his land, and if the quantity of water is not sensibly diminished; under such circumstances, therefore, no action or suit can be maintained by the riparian owner for the diversion (b). In *Embrey v. Owen* (c) it was held that no action can be maintained by a riparian proprietor for diversion of water for the purpose of irrigating land if the water

Water
diverted from
a stream
returned
thereto.

(a) *Sampson v. Hoddinott*, 1 C. B., N. S., at p. 611; 26 L. J., C. P., at p. 150. *Crossley & Sons (Limited) v. Lightowler*, L. R., 3 Eq. at p. 296; L. R., 2 Ch. Ap. at p. 483. *Bicket v. Morris*, L. R., 1 H. L. Sc. 47. The contrary doctrine was held in *Wright v. Howard*, 1 Sim. & St. 190; 1 L. J., Ch. 94. *Mason v. Hill*, 3 B. & Ad. 304; 1 L. J., N. S., K. B. 107. *Williams v. Morland*, 2 B. & C. 910; 2 L. J., K. B. 191. In

Elwell v. Crowther (31 L. J., Ch. 763), the Court of Chancery restrained the working of a mine under a stream in such a manner as to interfere with the supply of water to a mill, although no damage had at the time resulted from the sinking of the ground.

(b) *Elmhirst v. Spencer*, 2 Mac. & G. 45.

(c) 6 Exch. 353; 20 L. J., Exch. 212.

Chap. IV.
Sect. 2.

is returned to the stream before reaching the plaintiff's land with no other diminution in quantity than that necessarily caused by absorption of the soil, provided the amount consumed is not unreasonable so as to exceed the natural right of every riparian owner to use the water as it flows past his ground. If, however, a right to a watercourse is granted by deed, and the channel of the stream through the grantor's land is specified in the deed, the grantor may not alter the course of the stream in his own land even though the water is returned to its original course before it reaches the land of the grantee, and though the grantee sustains no damage from the alteration (d).

Obligation to keep a stream free from obstruction.

It has been shown that it is not the character of an easement that an obligation should be cast on the servient owner by which he is compelled to do an act, but that an easement merely obliges him not to do something on his own land, or to permit something to be done there by another person; nevertheless an obligation may be lawfully cast upon a landowner by which it is rendered compulsory upon him to do something for the advantage of another person, as that he shall repair fences or mend a road, but such an obligation is not an easement. Among other things there may be an obligation cast upon a person through whose land a watercourse runs that he shall cleanse the course and keep it free from obstruction for the benefit of a lower riparian owner, and if such an obligation exists he is generally responsible for injury caused by every obstruction, however it may have been produced, and even though he removed the obstacle as soon as he became aware of the obstruction (e).

Obstruction before the possession of a person who sues.

In an old case (f) it was held, that an action for obstruction of a natural stream would lie at the suit of a riparian owner, although the act by which the obstruction

(d) *Northam v. Harley*, 1 E. & B. 665; 22 L. J., Q. B. 183. *Whitehead v. Parks*, 2 H. & N. 870; 27 L. J., Exch. 169.

(e) *Bell v. Twentymen*, 1 Q. B. 766.

(f) *Westbourne v. Mordant*, Cr. Eliz. 191.

was caused was committed before he became possessed of his estate. This was decided on the ground that it is not material when the nuisance was erected, for he that is hurt by it shall have an action. The case, however, might have been decided on another ground, namely, that a natural right appurtenant to the land was injured, and that the action would lie at the suit of any owner of the land and, consequently, of that right, at any time until a right to obstruct the water had been acquired by prescription.

Chap. IV.
Sect. 2.

As a general rule an action will lie against a person who continues a nuisance as well as against one who creates it, provided he has power to prevent its continuance. In the case of *Saxby v. The Manchester, Sheffield, and Lincolnshire Railway Company (g)*, it was held, however, that under the circumstances of the case the action would not lie against the defendants for continuing a nuisance which consisted of a weir erected in a stream, the soil of which belonged to the defendants, by means of which the water was obstructed from flowing to the plaintiff's print-works. The evidence shewed that the soil of the stream belonged to the defendants, and that the weir was built before they became possessed of it, that they did not desire its continuance but refused to remove it, although they gave permission to the plaintiff to remove it if he pleased. It was argued that the railway company were responsible for continuing the obstruction, but it was decided otherwise, for that the act complained of was not an act done by the defendants or by anyone authorised by them, nor was it an act done for their benefit or adopted by them. It was also said that they were not bound to risk the consequences of removing the weir, which might be serious, as they might involve a conflict with persons who erected it, and the plaintiff could not shift the responsibility on to the defendants as they, the de-

Right of action for continuing the obstruction of a stream.

(g) L. R., 4 C. P. 198 ; 38 L. J., C. P. 153.

Chap. IV.
Sect. 2.

Right to abate
obstruction of
streams.

pendants, having assented, might have removed the weir themselves.

As the law will sanction the abatement of a building which wrongfully obstructs light, so it will permit a person who is injured by the obstruction of a watercourse to enter his neighbour's land and remove the obstruction. It is not, however, desirable that this remedy should be pursued for the same reasons that were given when the right to abate obstructions to light were considered, and the law does not favour this mode of obtaining redress for private injuries. Nevertheless, though this remedy may be pursued, Lord Holt says that an obstruction in a river may not be abated until it has actually become a nuisance, and that a riparian owner is not justified in entering his neighbour's land and removing an obstruction in a stream merely because he anticipates injury which, in fact, may never occur (*h*).

Disturbance
of the steady
flow of a
stream.

Disturbance of the steady flow and regular current of the water of a natural stream is an injury for which a riparian owner may sue, although the quantity of water is not diminished, for his natural right is that the water shall be suffered to flow in its usual and accustomed manner, and in its ordinary course. A declaration, therefore, which charged a defendant with damming up and diverting the water of a stream and preventing it from running in its accustomed channel to the plaintiff's mill, and likewise with damming up and diverting the water and preventing it from flowing in sufficient quantities as it had been used to flow, was supported by evidence that the defendant had erected a dam by which the water was diverted from its usual course, though it was returned to its accustomed course before reaching the plaintiff's mill, and that the effect of the diversion was occasionally to delay the plaintiff in working his mill by the detention of the water (*i*). In the case of *Robinson v. Lord*

(*h*) *Rez v. Wharton*, Holt, 499.

(*i*) *Shears v. Wood*, 7 Moo. 345 ;

1 L. J., C. P. 3. *Williams v. Morland*, 2 B. & C. 910; 2 L. J., K. B. 191.

Byron (j), the Court of Chancery granted an injunction, that remedy being asked to restrain Lord Byron from preventing water flowing to a mill, or letting a greater quantity of water than usual flow down to the mill. It appeared in that case that since the 4th April, 1785, Lord Byron, who had large pieces of water in his park supplied by the stream which flowed to the mill, had at one time stopped the water and at another time let in the water in such quantities as to endanger the safety of the mill, and the Lord Chancellor therefore granted an injunction to restrain the defendant from using dams and other erections, "so as to prevent the water flowing to the mill in such regular quantities as it had ordinarily done before the 4th of April," but he declared at the same time that the Court would not restrain any mode of user which had been enjoyed for twenty years. The same principle was followed also in the Scotch case of *Bickett v. Morris* (k). The appellant and respondent owned property on the opposite banks of a river. The appellant wished to build a certain distance on to the bed of the stream and the respondent consented, but he began to build in a manner not agreed to by the respondent, who took proceedings against him in the Court of Session to have it declared that the appellant had no right to erect buildings on the *solum* of the river beyond the line agreed upon. The Court decided that a riparian proprietor is not entitled to erect a building or make any changes in the *alveus* of a stream without the consent of the opposite proprietor, for if he does so, although the opposite proprietor may be unable to prove that any damage has actually happened to him by the erection, yet, if the encroachment is not of a slight and trivial but of a substantial description, the alteration must always involve some risk of injury. Lord Benholme said, "Without my consent (i. e., the consent of the proprietor of the other side of the

(j) 1 Bro. C. C. 588.

(k) L. R., 1 Sc. Ap. 47.

Chap. IV.
Sect. 2.

river) you are not to put up your building in the channel of the river, for that, in some degree, must affect the natural flow of the water. What may be the result no human being with certainty knows, but it is my right to prevent your doing it, and when you do it, you do me an injury, whether I can qualify damage or not." Lord Neaves said, "Neither can any of the proprietors occupy the *alveus* with solid erections without the consent of the other, because he thereby affects the course of the whole stream. The idea of compelling a party to define how it will operate upon him, or what damage or injury it will produce, is out of the question." Lord Chelmsford, C., on the appeal to the House of Lords after citing these passages, said: "These views appear to me to be perfectly sound in principle and to be supported by authority. The proprietors upon the opposite banks of a river have a common interest in the stream, and although each has a property in the *alveus* from his own side to the *medium filum fluminis* neither is entitled to use the *alveus* in such a manner as to interfere with the natural flow of the water. My noble and learned friend the late Lord Chancellor, during the argument put this question: 'If a riparian proprietor has a right to build upon a stream, how far can this right be supposed to extend? Certainly (he added) not *ad medium filum*, for if so, the opposite proprietor must have a legal right to build to the same extent from his side.' It seems to me to be clear that neither proprietor can have any right to abridge the width of the stream, or to interfere with its regular course; but anything done *in alveo* which produces no sensible effect upon the stream is allowable." Lords Cranworth and Westbury expressed similar views, and the appeal was dismissed. Though this is the general law as to the right of action for disturbing the steady and regular flow of a stream, no action can be maintained against an owner of land adjoining the sea who has erected groynes for the protection of his land from the

force of the waves, and has thereby caused the water to flow with increased violence on to the land of another person; for it is said, the sea is a common enemy, against which every person has a right to protect his own land regardless of his neighbours, who in their turn must adopt any precautions which seem to them desirable for the same purpose (*l*); but though this rule has been laid down in the case of the sea, it has not been allowed in the case of tidal rivers (*m*).

Chap. IV.
Sect. 2.

A right to take water either from a stream or from a pool or well for use or consumption, may be disturbed either by the destruction of the supply or by pollution of the water, and generally any person who has a right so to take water and is disturbed in either of those ways, has a remedy by an action either for damages or an injunction for the wrong he has sustained; he cannot usually maintain an action for disturbance of a trifling character or for disturbance which is merely temporary (*n*), but if the disturbance is calculated in any way to call his right in question, it matters not how trifling or temporary the disturbance is, he will be entitled to sue. If the right to take water is of a public character and is not a private easement, an action will not lie unless the plaintiff has sustained some special and peculiar damage from the disturbance which is not shared by other people, just as an action will not lie for obstruction of a highway in the absence of special and peculiar injury. In the case of *Rex v. The Bristol Dock Company* (*o*), therefore, it was held that an inhabitant of a town who had been in the habit of taking water from a river, but without any other

Disturbance
of the right to
take water for
use.

(*l*) *Rex v. Pagham Commissioners*, 8 B. & C. 355; 6 L. J., K. B. 338.

(*m*) *Attorney-General v. Earl of Lonsdale*, L. R., 7 Eq. 377; 38 L. J., Ch. 335.

(*n*) *Taylor v. Bennett*, 7 C. & P. 329. *Goldsmid v. Tunbridge Wells Improvement Commissioners*, per Sir G. J. Turner, L. J., L. R., 1 Ch. Ap. at p. 354-5. It has been shown that

there is no natural right, and that no right can be acquired by prescription to the uninterrupted flow of underground water, which percolates through the soil in unknown channels; no action will therefore lie for destruction of a supply of water to a well so obtained.

(*o*) 12 East. 428.

Chap. IV.
Sect. 2.

right than that which was common to all other inhabitants of the town and of the public generally, could not maintain an action for pollution of the water, for the wrong was public and the remedy was by indictment. But in *Harrop v. Hirst* (p) it was held that an action would lie for disturbance of a right to take water for use at the suit of one of a particular class of persons who had a customary right to take water from a stream for use in their houses, for an indictment would not lie against the disturber, and there was no other remedy. In that case it was in evidence that the inhabitants of the district of Tamewater possessed a customary right to take water for use in their houses as it flowed from a spout in a public highway, and that the defendant, who was owner of the water-course through which the water flowed to the spout, had abstracted the water before it reached the spout in such quantities as to render what remained insufficient for the exigences of the inhabitants. It was held that the plaintiff, who was one of the inhabitants, could maintain his action, although no actual personal and particular damage was proved to have been sustained by him. It was so decided on the authority of *Westbury v. Powel*, which is cited in the case of *Fineux v. Hovenden* (q), where it was determined that the inhabitants of Southwark, having had a common watering-place, and the defendant having stopped it, the plaintiff, who was one of the inhabitants, might bring an action on the case as there was no other remedy.

Right of action for pollution of water.

Pollution of water may produce injury in various ways to those persons who have a right that the water shall be suffered to remain pure. If the right is to use water for the purpose of drinking or of watering cattle, pollution may render the water unfit for those purposes; if the right is to take water for the purpose of supplying boilers of engines, pollution may produce corrosion of the metal and destruction to the machine; and if the water is not applied to any particular purpose of utility, yet great injury may

(p) L. R., 4 Exch. 43; 38 L. J., Exch. 1.

(q) Cro. Eliz. 664.

duced by pollution to the riparian proprietors destruction of fish, or by putrefying the air in the neighbourhood of the stream with noxious smells. In all and similar cases the law affords a remedy by action damages or for an injunction, unless the party causing pollution is justified in so doing by virtue of an easement or acquired right to foul the water. It was said in *d's* case (r) that "if a man has a watercourse running from the river to his house for his necessary use a glover sets up a lime-pit for calf-skins and sheep-skins so near the said watercourse that the corruption of the lime-pit has corrupted it, for which cause his tenants of the said house, an action on the case lies for it, as it is judged in 13 H. 7, 26 b., and this stands with the law and reason, *sc. Prohibetur ne quis faciat in modum nocere possit alieno: Et sic utere tuo ut alienum non laedas*. Vide in the Book of Entries, Tit. Nuisance, c., he who has a several Piscary in a water shall have an action on the case against him who erects a dyehouse or wash-house, *fos, fœditates, et alia sordida extra domum prædictam in piscariam prædictam decurrere fecit, per quod proficuum piscariæ suæ prædictæ totaliter amisit, &c.*" so, it was said by Sir J. Romilly, M. R., in the case *Idsmid v. The Tunbridge Wells Improvement Commissioners* (s),—"My opinion is, that any person who has a watercourse flowing through his land, and sewage which is perceptible is brought into that course, has a right to stop it." But it was also said by Lord Turner, in the same case on appeal, "I adhere to the opinion which was expressed by me and by the Lord Chancellor in the *Attorney-General v. Sheffield Gas Consumers Company* (t), that it is not in every case of nuisance that this Court should interfere. I think that it ought not to do so in cases in which the injury is merely trifling and trifling; but I think that it ought to do so

(r) Coke, 58.

(s) L. R., 1 Eq. at p. 169; 35 L. J., 1 Eq. at p. 93.

(t) L. R., 1 Ch. Ap. at p. 354; 35 L. J., Ch. at p. 384. *Attorney-General v. Gee*, L. R., 10 Eq. 131.

Chap. IV.
Sect. 2.

in cases in which the injury is permanent and serious : and in determining whether the injury is serious or not, regard must be had to all the consequences which may flow from it."

Previous pollution no justification for fouling water.

It has been shown that the fact that the air is polluted by other persons by similar or different means does not justify a man in increasing that pollution ; the case is the same with water, for the fact that other causes contribute to the pollution of a stream does not justify a riparian owner or any other person in adding to the impurity of the water. This was particularly noticed by Lord Chelmsford, C., in the case of *Crossley and Sons (Limited) v. Lightowler (u)*, in which he remarked that where there are many existing nuisances, either to the air or water, it may be very difficult to trace to its source the injury occasioned by any one of them ; but if the defendants in that suit were to add to the former foul state of the water, and yet were not to be responsible on account of its previous condition, this consequence would follow, that if the plaintiffs were to make terms with the other polluters of the stream, so as to have the water free from impurities produced by their works, the defendants might say, " we began to foul the stream at a time when as against you it was lawful for us to do so, inasmuch as it was unfit for your use, and you cannot now by getting rid of the existing pollutions from other sources prevent our continuing to do what at the time when we began you had no right to object to."

Pollution of a stream by carrying on trade not justifiable.

Pollution of streams like pollution of air is frequently caused by the exercise of lawful trades, in the course of which it becomes necessary to dispose of refuse matter and other filth which is produced in manufacturing processes ; and in the erection of manufactories, nothing is more common than to make the waste pipes and sewers which are intended to convey this filth from the factory

(u) L. R., 2 Ch. Ap. 478 ; 36 L. J., Ch. 584. *Wood v. Waud*, 3 Exch. 748 ; 13 L. J., Exch. 305.

lead into some stream that the matter may by that means be washed away; from the adoption of that practice the question has arisen, whether the facts that a trade is lawful, and that it is carried on for purposes necessary or useful to the community, and in a reasonable and proper manner, and in a proper place, will justify the pollution of a stream to the detriment of riparian owners. It has been explained that the above facts will not justify the pollution of air, so neither will they justify pollution of water (v).

Chap. IV.
Sect. 2.

It is very difficult, and perhaps impossible, to lay down any general rule as to the cases in which the Court will interfere by injunction to restrain pollution of water. When the Court will restrain pollution of water.

An expression of opinion on this point, by the Master of the Rolls and the Lord Justice Turner, in the case of *Goldsmid v. The Tunbridge Wells Improvement Commissioners*, has already been noticed, and the subject has been referred to in several parts of this work. Besides the expressions of opinion already referred to, the Vice-Chancellor Wood is reported to have said:—I desire to add that whilst I do not wish to encourage application to the Court upon trivial matters, on the other hand, I am far from holding out the notion that anything like large or heavy damages must be recovered before the plaintiff can be assisted" (w). The fullest explanation, however, of the conditions that are essential to induce the Court of Chancery to interfere by injunction to restrain pollution of water, occurs in the judgment of Kindersley, V.-C., in the case of *Wood v. Sutcliffe*, which has already been quoted at length, and will be found in the earlier part of this chapter (x).

Pollution of water frequently arises from the formation of sewers, for the purpose of draining towns, and the pouring of sewage by that means into streams; and sewers

Restraint of drainage of towns if streams are polluted.

(v) *Stockport Waterworks Company v. Potter*, 7 H. & N. 160; 31 L. J., Exch. 9.

(w) *Lingwood v. Stowmarket Company*, L. R., 1 Eq. 77; see also

Clowes v. The Staffordshire Potteries Waterworks Company, L. R., 8 Ch. Ap. pp. 142, 143; 42 L. J., Ch. pp. 112, 113.

(x) *Ante*, p. 281.

Chap. IV.
Sect. 2.

for that purpose are commonly made under the authority of Acts of Parliament. It is most desirable, and indeed necessary for the public health, that towns shall be properly drained, and it is obvious that the public good must in many cases be brought into antagonism with private rights ; when that event happens questions arise as to the interest which is to prevail. This subject has been discussed in various reported cases. In *Lillywhite v. Trimmer* (y), which was a case of this kind, Malins, V.-C., said, that on the one side he took it that the doctrines of the Court of Chancery were pretty well settled ; that however desirable public improvements might be, if you cannot effect them without interfering with private rights, private rights must prevail, and that those who desire public improvements must effect them as best they can, without interfering with those private rights ; he added that that was the principle acted upon by Vice-Chancellor Wood in the *Birmingham case* (z), and it had been acted upon by the same learned and distinguished judge in many other cases, that he had been followed by the Master of the Rolls, and more recently by the Lords Justices ; he therefore considered it a settled point. On the other hand, he continued, if there is an important object to be effected, such as the drainage of a town, than which nothing can be more important, he could not help thinking that such great and important public objects are not wholly to be overlooked. From this and the other decisions it appears now to be settled that the High Court of Justice will restrain the pollution of a stream, by the drainage of a town, however desirable such drainage may be, if a riparian proprietor sustains *material* injury from pollution of a stream ; but the Court will have regard to the balance of inconvenience, and if the injury sustained is

(y) 36 L. J. Ch. 525. *Attorney-General v. Gee*, L. R. 10 Eq. 131. *Attorney-General v. Leeds Corporation*, L. R., 5 Ch 583 ; 39 L. J., Ch. 711.

(z) *Attorney-General v. The Council of the Borough of Birmingham*, 4 K. & J. 528.

ling and can be fairly compensated by a money payment, and if the drainage is of great importance, the Court will refuse to interfere by injunction. Chap. IV.
Sect. 2.

The Court will interfere by injunction at the suit of a riparian owner who is injured by pollution of a stream if he is injured in his character of riparian owner, otherwise he has no more right to its aid than any other individual. Thus, in the case of *Crossley & Sons (Limited) v. Lightowler (a)*, it appeared that the plaintiffs, who applied to the Court in their character of riparian owners for an injunction to restrain pollution of a stream, did not actually use the water of the stream as it flowed over their land, but artificially obtained a supply of water from the same stream at a point considerably higher up than their land, by means of a pipe running some distance underground, and that the pollution complained of was not directly opposite their land and factory, but at the point where the underground pipe descended into and received water from the stream. The Court refused an injunction so claimed on the ground that the injury was clearly not an injury to the rights of plaintiffs as riparian proprietors. Riparian owners must prove injury in that character.

Pollution of water is an injury of a very different kind from diversion or obstruction of streams, and although no legal injury is done, and no action will lie for obstruction or diversion of underground streams of water, which are unknown or undefined, pollution of such water to the detriment of another person is a legal wrong for which the Court will afford a remedy (b). Pollution of underground water.

It is a difficult question to determine whether a riparian owner on the banks of an artificial stream can sue for pollution of the water, unless he has acquired a right or interest by grant or long enjoyment that the water shall not be polluted. If he has not applied the water to any Right of action for pollution in the absence of right to use water.

(a) L. R., 2 Ch. Ap. 478 ; 36 S. 229 ; 32 L. J., Q. B. 231. *Womersley v. Church*, 17 L. T. 190.
(b) *Hodgkinson v. Egnor*, 4 B. &

Chap. IV.
Sect. 2.

purpose of utility, there can be no doubt that no right of his is injured by pollution, for he has no natural right to purity of water as in the case of a natural stream, and he therefore cannot sue; but if he, without any right or by mere licence, has appropriated the water for a purpose of utility, as for instance, for use in a factory, and a stranger without any right pollutes the water, the question is whether his possessory title to the water is sufficient to enable him to sue. It would seem that it is, though in all probability he would not be entitled to sue the owner of the stream under similar circumstances, for if he had obtained no right to the use of the water, mere appropriation could not oust the owner of the stream of his possessory right to use it in any way he might think proper, and among other things to pollute it, and if he had obtained a mere licence to use the water, that licence would be revoked if the owner did anything by which it appeared the permission was terminated, as if he rendered the water unfit for use. That mere appropriation of the water of an artificial stream by a riparian owner, will confer a right of action upon him against any stranger, who, without right, pollutes the water to his detriment seems probable from several cases, though the authorities are by no means conclusive, and the point is nowhere actually decided. In the case of *Wood v. Waud* (c), an expression occurs which somewhat favours the doctrine that the appropriator may sue. Speaking of an artificial stream produced by the pumping of water from a mine which flowed thence over the land of several persons, it was said that the mine owners merely get rid of a nuisance, and that no right can be acquired against them that the stream shall not be stopped, but that each landowner over whose ground the water flows may take and use any of the water he pleases while it is upon his soil; that proprietors of the land below have no right to any part of

(c) 3 Exch. at p. 779; 18 L. J., Exch. at p. 314.

the water until it has reached their own land, that they have no right to compel the owners above to permit the water to flow through their land for their benefit, and consequently that they have no right of action if they refuse to do so. *"If they polluted the water so as to be injurious to the tenant below, the case would be different."*

Chap. IV.
Sect. 2.

It seems therefore, from this opinion of the Court, that though the landowner might have no right to receive the water, yet that having received it, it would be an actionable injury if anyone without right polluted it, the cause of action apparently arising from the injury sustained after lawful appropriation of the water. The principal case, however, which bears upon the subject is *Whaley v. Laing* (d), in which it appeared that the plaintiffs obtained leave to take water from a canal by means of pipes for the purpose of supplying their engines, and that the defendant, without justification, poured chemical matter into the water, which had a detrimental effect on the machinery of the plaintiffs. The Court were of opinion that the plaintiffs were entitled to recover, though not without considerable doubt arising from the form of the declaration. The plaintiffs, the Court said, had, by permission of the owners of the canal, got possession of a certain quantity of water in their cistern or reservoir, which water they were entitled to pump up from the cistern or reservoir as much as they would have been entitled to use it if they had taken it up in a pail or bucket. Upon their emptying the cistern or reservoir, other water flowed in from the canal to supply its place. This water the defendant had fouled, and the consequence was that foul water flowed into the plaintiff's cistern, the plaintiffs only contributing thereto by removing the water already therein, which they had a clear right to do; and this being done without justification by the defendant,

(d) 2 H. & N. 476; 26 L. J., in opinion, 3 H. & N. 675; 27 L. J.,
Exch. 327: affirmed in the *Exchequer*
Chamber, the Judges being divided Exch. 422.

Chap. IV.
Sect. 2.

it gave the plaintiffs a cause of action. There was, it was added, an allegation in the declaration traversed by the defendant, *viz.*, that the water *ought* to flow without being fouled in the canal. The Court considered that to mean not an assertion of title in the plaintiff's, but that the defendant had no right to foul the water there. It should be noticed that the Court then expressly said that they gave no opinion on many of the points discussed in the argument, particularly as to whether the plaintiffs had any possessory title to the water in the canal, so that if the defendant had stopped its flow to the plaintiffs, or if the plaintiffs had, in order to get the water, to go to the canal with a bucket, and had drawn it foul from the canal, any action could have been maintained; the opinion of the Court proceeded on the ground that the defendant caused foul water to flow on the plaintiff's premises without right to do so, and that opinion, it was added, was warranted by the cases cited, which showed that where there is a right to water there is a right, if it comes or is sent, to have it come or have it sent without pollution. In the Exchequer Chamber much difference of opinion prevailed among the judges. Willes and Crowder, JJ., thought that the action would lie on the ground that the plaintiffs were in possession, and the defendant was a wrong-doer. Crompton and Erle, JJ., thought the judgment should be for the defendant, on the ground that the declaration informally alleged a right to the use of the water, and that no right was proved, but they would not say that under some circumstances an action might not lie if one person had permission to use water and a stranger wrongfully polluted it, for that such an action would be founded; not on the title or right to the water, but on the injury to the property of the plaintiffs. Williams, J., thought the verdict should have been found for the plaintiffs, but that judgment should be arrested, as the declaration was bad in substance, for in his opinion it showed no cause of action; he agreed with the Barons

of the Exchequer as to the meaning of the declaration, but then as it did not allege that the plaintiffs were rightfully in possession, and there was nothing to show that they themselves were not wrong-doers in using the water for their engines, he thought that judgment should be arrested. Whiteman, J., also thought the declaration disclosed no cause of action, for reasons similar to those given by Williams, J. From these authorities it is very difficult to determine what the law is on this point. In the case of *Whaley v. Laing*, so much doubt and difference of opinion existed in the Court, that the case is of little value as an authority. Possibly, if a similar case arose, it would be held that a difference exists when the water is used by permission, from instances when it is taken without any right and without licence; for if permission to use the water is given, there is a sort of possessory title, though there is no legal right to the undisturbed use of the water, but if the person using it has not even a licence, it is questionable whether he can be said even to have a possessory title (e).

Chap. IV.
Sect. 2.

WAYS.

Actions will lie against a servient owner for obstruction of a right of way only when he causes the obstruction by his own act; he cannot be sued if the way becomes impassible otherwise than by his act; he, therefore, cannot be sued if the way is out of repair, for it is the business of him to whom a right of way belongs to repair the way.

No right of
action for
neglect to
repair a way.

(e) The learned editors of Smith's *Leading Cases* seem to think that a mere licensee who uses the water of an artificial stream cannot sue even a wrong-doer for pollution; for they say—"Thus, as a mere licence confers no right at common law against the licensor, but only excuses that which if not done under the licence would have been a wrong to him, the licensee of that which might

have been conferred as an easement or *profit à prendre* cannot, it is apprehended, maintain an action against a wrong-doer for depriving him of the benefits which he might or would have enjoyed under the licence." The case of *Whaley v. Laing* is then referred to. *Note to Armory v. Delamirie*, 1 Sm. Lead. Cas., 6th ed., p. 318.

Chap. IV.
Sect. 2.

Thus it has been decided that if a man grants a water-course and afterwards stops it, or demises a house and estovers, and afterwards destroys the wood, the party grieved has a right of action, for those are wilful acts of the grantor of the right, and it is a misfeasance in him to annul or avoid his own grant, and so if a grantor of a right of way voluntarily stops it, an action will lie for the misfeasance, but for the bare nonfeasance in not repairing the way when it is out of repair no action will lie (*f*).

Action by
reversioner for
obstruction of
a way.

The act of stopping a way is commonly an act which produces injury or inconvenience to the occupier of the dominant tenement alone, and not to a reversioner, so that the latter cannot sue for it (*g*); but if the obstruction is of a permanent character, or calculated to call his right in question, the latter, as well as the occupier, may sue. In *Bell v. The Midland Railway Company* (*h*), it was held that the placing of railway trucks on a siding with a view of preventing access from a wharf over the siding to the railway, and permanently keeping them there, so as wholly to obstruct the way, was an injury for which the reversioner, under the circumstances of the case, might sue; and, in *Kidgill v. Moor* (*i*), it was held that even the locking of a gate across a way might be an injury to a reversionary estate.

Temporary
obstructions.
Right of
action.

Obstructions of ways may be either permanent or temporary in their character, that is the article or mode of obstruction may be placed in the way with the intention, evident from its character, of its not being removed again, or it may be a moveable object which it may be inferred the party obstructing the way will sooner or later take away. Thus, the obstruction may be by a fence fixed to the earth or by the ploughing up of a path or breaking down of a bridge, or it may on the other

(*f*) *Pomfret v. Riccroft*, 1 Wms. Saund. 320 d. *Taylor v. Whithead*, Doug. 716.

(*g*) *Mott v. Shoolbred*, L. R., 20 Eq. 22; 44 L. J., Ch. 380.

(*h*) 10 C. B., N. S. 287; 30 L. J., C. P. 273.

(*i*) 9 C. B. 364; 9 L. J., C. P. 177.

and be by the placing of a cart or bales of goods in the middle of a road. When obstructions are permanent in their character little difficulty can arise as to the right of action, but questions have several times arisen whether obstructions of a merely temporary character are such as to support an action, for merely temporary obstructions may be and have sometimes been so continually repeated as to interfere with the user of a right of way as much as if they were permanent. In the case of *Bell v. The Midland Railway Company* just cited it was held that the placing of railway trucks across a private siding leading to the defendant's railway was an obstruction of the way sufficiently permanent in its character to support an action by a reversioner because the trucks were kept there continually for the purpose of stopping the user of the way. So again in the case of *Thorpe v. Brumfitt* (j), it was held that the continual obstruction of a way to an inn-yard by loading and unloading waggons was an unjustifiable obstruction which the Court of Chancery restrained by injunction, and this remedy was granted although the obstructions were not created by one defendant alone but by several who had warehouses abutting on the way, and although the obstruction created by each separately might not have been sufficient of itself to support the suit.

Chap. IV.
Sect. 2.

A private right of way is not necessarily merged and extinguished in a public right of way if the latter right is acquired over the same soil where the private right exists. It is therefore no answer to an action for obstructing a private right of way to say that a public right of way has been acquired over the same road (k). It is necessary that this point should be borne in mind, for the only remedy for obstruction of a public way is by indictment, an action not being maintainable unless the plaintiff has sustained some special and peculiar damage

Obstruction of
private way
over a public
road.

(j) L. R. 8 Ch. Ap. 650. *Mott v. Shoolbred*, L. R., 20 Eq. 22.

(k) *Allen v. Ormond*, 8 East. 3.

Chap. IV.
Sect. 2.

over and above the rest of the public: but it would produce great injustice if the owner of a private right of way were to lose his right on the public also acquiring a right of way, for then he would also lose his right of action which he might wish to avail himself of to get rid of the obstruction. It has been shown, however, that a private way cannot be acquired by prescription over a public road, and therefore if it can be proved that the public right existed before the alleged private right of way, an action for obstruction of the latter will be defeated.

Obstruction of
a private way
by an ob-
stacle in a
public road.

If a private way leads into a public road an action will lie for obstruction of the private way, although the obstacle is actually placed in the public road. A declaration, therefore, which alleged that the plaintiff, who owned a public-house on the banks of the Thames, had a right of access to his house from the river, and that the defendant wrongfully put timber in the river so as to obstruct the access to the house, was held to disclose a good cause of action as showing an obstruction to the private right (l); and where a wharf abutted upon a recess of the river Thames up which the water flowed, and by means of which access was obtained for barges to come from the river to the wharf, it was held that the owner of the wharf had a private right, over and above the rest of the public, of access to his wharf, acquired by fifty years user, and an injunction was granted to restrain the Fishmongers' Company and the Conservators of the river from making an embankment in the river, under certain statutory powers, in such a manner as to block up the recess of the river and impede the plaintiff's access to his wharf (m).

(l) *Rose v. Groves*, 5 M. & G. 613; 12 L. J., C. P. 251.

(m) *Lyon v. The Fishmongers' Com-*

pany and the Conservators of the River Thames, in *House of Lords*, 1 App. Cas. 662; 46 L. J., Ch. 63.

CHAPTER V.

ON EXTINCTION, SUSPENSION, AND REVIVAL OF EASEMENTS.

HAVING in the previous chapters traced the history of the law of easements by describing their nature and peculiar incidents, the modes in which they may be acquired, their extent and the way in which they may be used, and the injuries to which the owners of those rights may be subjected with regard to them, together with the remedies afforded by law for such injuries, it remains in this, the last chapter of this work, to discuss the modes in which easements and natural rights may be extinguished or temporarily suspended, and when they are suspended, in what cases and by what means they may be revived. Licences, moreover, which have in the previous chapters claimed but little attention, demand a passing notice in this part of the work.

Chap. V

SECT. I.—*On Extinction, Suspension, and Revival of Easements generally.*

In considering the subject of extinction and suspension of easements, it will be found of the greatest importance to bear in mind the distinction which exists between easements, properly so called, and natural rights, particularly as to their origin and mode of acquisition. It has been explained that easements always have their origin in a grant, either express or implied, and are created at the will of the owner of the servient tenement, but that natural rights are incident to the possession of the soil of the do-

Section I.

Extinction
and suspension
of easements
and natural
rights.

Chap. V.
Sect. 1.

minant tenement, that they are in every case given by law, and are attached to that soil permanently, without respect to the will of the servient owners. From this peculiarity and distinction it follows that while easements may be either suspended temporarily or extinguished permanently, natural rights can be suspended only, and not extinguished, so that as soon as any opposing power by which natural rights are suppressed is removed, they at once, and without any grant, revive by force of the law which annexed them to the soil. Thus natural rights may be suspended on the creation by grant of adverse easements, but if those easements are extinguished the natural rights at once revive. To take an instance of this, a riparian owner has a natural right to the uninterrupted flow of the water of a natural stream, but a mill-owner may acquire an adverse right, entitling him to divert the water before it reaches the riparian owner's land, and the natural right is in that case suspended; but if the mill is afterwards permanently removed the easement is extinguished, and the natural right revives. So, also, if a right has been acquired to pollute air or water by carrying on a particular business in a factory, the natural right of the neighbours to purity of air or of the water is suspended, but it immediately revives on removal of the factory and abandonment of the trade. This principle of law has been fully recognised in several cases which have been determined in the Courts, one of the earliest of which is *Sury v. Pigot* (a), which was an action for stopping a natural watercourse, and the question was whether the right to the flow of the water had been extinguished by unity of ownership. The case was fully argued and the right was compared to a right of way and other rights which would be extinguished by that means, but it was held that the natural right to the flow of water was not extinguished, Whitlock, C. J., saying:—
“ A way or common shall be extinguished because they are

(a) Popham's Rep. 166.

part of the profits of the land, and the same law is of fishings also, but in our case the watercourse doth not begin by the consent of parties nor by prescription, but *ex jure naturæ*, and therefore shall not be extinguished by unity," and the report continues:—"Two closes adjoin together, the one being by prescription bound to a fence, the owner of the one purchase, the other dies, having issue two daughters, who make partition, it is a quære whether the inclosure be revived; yet I conceive clearly that by unity of the possession the inclosure is destroyed, for fencing is not natural, but comes by industry of men, and therefore by unity it shall be gone; and so briefly with this diversity he concluded, that where the thing hath its being by prescription unity will extinguish it; but where the thing hath its being *ex jure naturæ*, it shall not be extinguished." This view was approved by the Court of Exchequer in the case of *Wood v. Waud* (b), where it is said in the judgment: "Mr. Justice Whitlock also in *Sury v. Pigot*, and Crew, C. J., and Lee, C. J., in *Brown v. Best*, treat the right as arising *ex jure naturæ*; and consequently it is not extinguished as an easement *in alieno solo* would be by unity. And this seems to us the correct opinion, though it is not necessary to decide the point on the present occasion." It has in many of the earlier cases been said that an easement of necessity is not extinguished by unity of ownership, but in later cases the principle of the law has been placed upon its right footing in this respect, for it has more recently been explained that easements of necessity, like other easements, are extinguished by unity of ownership, but that upon severance of the original dominant and servient tenements a fresh easement of necessity is newly created if the necessity continues (c).

(b) 3 Exch. at p. 775; 18 L. J., Exch. at p. 312. *Mason v. The Weymouth and Hereford Railway Company*, per Cockburn, C. J., L. R., Q. B. at p. 588; 40 L. J., Q. B. at

p. 298.

(c) *Pheysey v. Vicary*, 16 M. & W., per Parke, B., at p. 491. *Holmes v. Goring*, 2 Bing. 76; 2 L. J., C. P. 184.

- Chap. V.
Sect. 1.
- Extinction of easements.
- By Act of Parliament.
- Extinction by operation of law.
- Completion of the purpose of a grant.
- Extinction of easements may be effected in various ways, as by Act of Parliament, by operation of law, and by the act of the owner, as by release, actual or presumed, or by abandonment, but they can never be extinguished or abridged by the act of the servient owner (d).
1. By Act of Parliament easements may be extinguished either by the express terms of the Act or by implication; so they may be extinguished upon the performance of something in execution of the purpose of an act, as, for instance, it was held that when commissioners, acting under the General Inclosure Act, 41 Geo. III., c. 109, made an allotment of waste land over which there had been a private right of way, and refrained from noticing the way or setting out another in its stead in their award, the right of way was extinguished (e).
2. An easement may be extinguished by operation of law, as, for instance, if the privilege has been granted for a particular purpose and the purpose is accomplished. An instance of extinction of an easement by this means is to be found in the case of *The National Guaranteed Manure Company v. Donald* (f), the facts of which case were that a company had been incorporated by Act of Parliament for the purpose of forming a canal, and the canal when made was, according to the terms of the Act, supplied with water taken by means of a cut from a certain dam or mill-race, and some water-wheels and sluices were erected in order to render the supply of water effectual for the purpose of the canal; subsequently a grant of the watercourse was made to the company by the Corporation of Carlisle who were owners of the land through which the cut was made. Sometime afterwards an Act of Parliament was passed by which the company was re-constituted as a railway company for the purpose

(d) *Selby v. Nettlefold*, L. R., 9 128.

Ch. Ap. 111; 43 L. J. Ch. 359,

Hawkins v. Carbins, 27 L. J., Exch.

44. *Horne v. Taylor*, Noy's Rep.

(e) *White v. Recves*, 2 Moo. 23.

(f) 4 H. & N. 8; 28 L. J., Exch.

185.

of constructing a railway, and thereupon they demised to the plaintiffs in the action the property they held at Carlisle, including their wheel-house, together with the water-right in dispute in the action, and it was determined by the Court that the railway company had no right to make the demise, for that the company had arisen out of the canal company which had a right to the watercourse for the purpose of their canal, but that as that company had ceased to exist, and the railway company had no canal for which to take the water, the right to take it also ceased; and Pollock, C. B., added, that where an easement is granted for a particular purpose, or arises out of the enjoyment of a right for a particular purpose which no longer exists, so that the easement cannot be applied to the object for which it was originally granted, there is an end of the easement whatever its nature might be.

Chap. V.
Sect. 1.

It is on this principle that easements of necessity are extinguished when the necessity ceases. It has been thought that the termination of the necessity would not effect the extinction of the easement (*g*), but that opinion has not been supported. The question was raised and determined in the case of *Holmes v. Goring* (*h*), in which it was held that though a way of necessity may be acquired at the time of the purchase of particular land, yet if the purchaser subsequently becomes possessed of other ground over which he can pass, the necessity and, therefore, the reason for the existence of the right of way is at an end, and the right itself also ceases; in support of this decision a passage from a note of Mr. Serjt. Williams to the case of *Pomfret v. Riccroft*, was cited by Best, C.J., where it is said that "a way of necessity, when the nature of it is considered, will be found to be nothing else than a way by grant," but, added the Judge, a grant of no more than the circumstances which raise the implication of necessity require should pass.

Extinction of easements of necessity on termination of the necessity.

(*g*) *Buckby v. Coles*, 5 Taunt. 311. (*h*) 2 Bing. 76; 2 L. J., C. P. 134.

Chap. V.
Sect. 1.

Extinction on
alteration of a
dominant
tenement.

Alteration in the condition or character of a dominant tenement will frequently effect the extinction of an easement by operation of law, and questions of much difficulty have in many cases arisen as to the result of alterations of dominant tenements. It is obvious that in many cases alterations may be of a trifling nature, and of a character which will not inflict sensible injury on the servient tenement by increasing the burden of the easement or otherwise, while, on the other hand, the burden may often be seriously enlarged, and the user of the right totally changed from that originally contemplated by the grantor of the privilege. The law marks this difference, and it will be found that the change in the character of the user and in the extent of the burden may generally be adopted as a criterion whether an easement has been extinguished.

It may be remarked that rights to light acquired under the Prescription Act are not affected by this principle, as will be shown hereafter, but, as already shown, these rights stand upon a footing peculiar to themselves.

Alteration
must be ma-
terial.

As a general rule it may be taken that any alteration of a dominant tenement, of such a nature that the tenement or the mode of user of an easement is substantially changed in character, or that the burden on the servient tenement is materially increased, will cause the extinction or suspension of an easement, unless the easement was intended for the benefit of the dominant tenement, to whatever purpose it should be applied, or in whatever manner the easement should be used (*i*). In *Allan v. Gomme* (*j*), the question was as to the construction of a deed, and the extent of a right of way thereby granted. The easement granted was "a right of way and passage over the said close to the stable and loft over the same, and the space or opening under the said loft now used as a woodhouse." This loft and woodhouse had been re-

(*i*) *United Land Company v. Great Eastern Railway*, L. R., 10 Ch. Ap. 586; 44 L. J., Ch. 685.

(*j*) 11 A. & E. 758; 9 L. J., N.S., Q. B. 258.

moved, and a cottage had been built on their site, and on the space which had been under the loft, and the question was, whether the right of way was lost, or whether the grant extended the right to the spot of ground for whatever purpose it was used. It was held that the words "now used as a woodhouse," were employed merely to ascertain the locality of the dominant tenement, and did not mean that the way could only be used while the place was used as a woodhouse; but it was also held that the way could only be used to the spot while the place remained in the same predicament as it was in at the time of making the deed, and that the dominant owner might have the benefit of the way to make a deposit of any articles, or use the spot in any way he pleased, provided it continued in the state of open ground. But the Court also thought the dominant owner could only use the way for purposes which were compatible with the ground being open, and that if any buildings were erected upon it, it was no longer to be considered as open for the purposes of the grant. It was also remarked that the use of the dominant tenement would be very different when used as a woodhouse, and when a cottage was erected; that when a cottage was built a much greater number of persons, some possibly with horses and carts, would come, and so considerably increase the user of the way, and perhaps by that means obstruct or inconvenience the servient owner and prevent him having the same enjoyment of the ground that he had before. This decision was not altogether approved by Parke, B., for, in the later case of *Henning v. Burnet*, he expressed an opinion that it was too strict, as it was said the way could only be used to the place while it continued in the same predicament as it was in at the time the grant was made. No doubt, he said, if a right of way be granted for the purpose of being used as a way to a cottage, and the cottage is changed into a tan-yard, the right of way ceases, but if there is a general grant of all ways to a cottage the right is not lost by reason of the

Chap. V.
Sect. 1.

cottage being altered. He thought, however, that the decision in *Allen v. Gomme* might be supported by the context, because it was a reservation of a right of way to a particular space only, which was then used as a wood-house, and was not like the case of a general grant of a way to Greenacre which would mean for whatever purpose the field was used, unless limited by the context (*k*). So also, Willes, J., in speaking of a right of way to a field which had been acquired by prescription, said, "I quite agree also with the argument that the right of way can only be used for the field in its ordinary use as a field. The right could not be used for a manufactory built upon the field. The use must be the reasonable use for the purposes of the land in the condition in which it was while the user took place" (*l*). The case of *Rex v. Tippet* (*m*) may be noticed here, as it bears upon the point under consideration, although it relates to a public and not to a private right of way. An Act of Parliament had been passed to enable persons to alter the course of a tidal river, which was, before the alteration, navigable only when the tide was high. By the side of the river there was a public towing-path which was used, in fact, only at high tide; but after the alteration of the river, when it became navigable at all times, the towing-path began to be used at all times, and the question was, whether the right of way was not altogether lost, as the burden on the servient tenement had been so greatly increased; it was held, that the right was not lost, and that the path might be used at all times, for the user previously to the alteration was not limited by the ordinance of man but by natural causes, and the right to use the path existed perpetually, though the way was, in fact,

(*k*) *Henning v. Burnet*, 8 Exch. 187; 22 L. J., Exch. 79. *South Metropolitan Cemetery Company v. Eden*, 16 C. B. 42. *Bower v. Hill*, 2 Bing. N. C. 339; 5 L. J., N. S., C. P. 77.

(*l*) *Williams v. James*, L. R., 2 C. P. at p. 582; 36 L. J., C. P. at p. 259; *The Wimbledon and Putney Commons Conservators v. Dixon*, 1 Ch. D. 362; 45 L. J., Ch. 353.

(*m*) 3 B. & Ald. 193.

only used at certain times because naturally impracticable at others.

Chap. V.
Sect. 1.

If an alteration in a dominant tenement, or in the mode of using an easement, is not of such a nature that the tenement is substantially changed, or that the burden on the servient tenement is materially increased, an easement is not destroyed in consequence of that alteration. Thus, where the owner of a house had a right that the water should drip from the eaves of his house into his neighbour's yard, the right was held not to be lost because he raised the height of his house so that the drops had a greater distance to fall, for the effect of that alteration was not prejudicial to the servient tenement (*n*). And where an owner of some cattle-sheds had a right to have water flow through a pipe to the sheds it was held he had not lost the right by pulling down the sheds and building cottages; this, however, was on the ground that the right was to have the water flow to the premises regardless of the purpose to which it was applied when it got there, but the decision would in all probability have been different if the burden on the servient tenement had been shown to be seriously increased by the alteration (*o*). So also, a prescriptive right to the uninterrupted flow of a stream to a fulling-mill, was held not to be lost by the mill being changed to a grist-mill (*p*). Likewise the owner of paper-mills, who had a prescriptive right to pollute a stream by pouring refuse matter into the water, was held not to be restricted in the use of his right to the making of paper from the materials he had been accustomed to use, provided he did not, by changing the materials, increase the injury ordinarily inflicted on other riparian proprietors (*q*). And again, a right to the uninterrupted flow of a stream

Trifling alteration.

(*n*) *Thomas v. Thomas*, 2 C. M. & R. 34. *Harvey v. Walters*, L. R. 8 C. P. 162; 42 L. J., C. P. 105.

(*o*) *Watts v. Kelson*, L. R., 6 Ch. Ap. 166; 40 L. J., Ch. 126.

(*p*) *Luttrell's case*, 4 Coke's Rep. 86. *Sunders v. Newman*, 1 B. & Ald. 258.

(*q*) *Baxendale v. M^r Murray*, L. R., 2 Ch. Ap. 790.

Chap. V.
Sect. 1.

was held not to be lost from the circumstance that the course of the stream had been altered to a trifling extent (r).

In the case of *Harvey v. Walters* (s) the law was summed up by Grove, J., in the following terms:—"It appears to us that to hold that any, even the slightest, variation in the enjoyment of an easement would destroy the easement would virtually do away with all easements, as by the effect of natural causes some change must take place. Thus water percolating or flowing would produce some wear and tear and alter the height or width of the conduit; so would weather, alterations of heat and cold, &c. In the case of ancient lights, changes in the transparency of glass, wear and tear of frames, growth of shrubs, &c., would produce effects which would vary the character of the enjoyment. In the user of a footpath the footsteps would never be on the same line or confined accurately to the same width of road. We are of opinion that the question here as in *Hall v. Swift* (t) and other cases is whether there has been a substantial variance in the mode of or extent of user or enjoyment of the easement so as to throw a greater burden on the servient tenement. In the language of Sir Richard Kindersley, which was adopted by the Master of the Rolls in the late case of *Heath v. Bucknell* (u) there must be an additional or different servitude, and the change must be material either in the nature or in the quantum of the servitude imposed."

Extinction on
union of
seisin.

Easements are also extinguished by operation of law if the seisin of the dominant and servient tenements becomes united in one and the same person. This has been an established principle of the English law from very early times, and was distinctly recognised in the case of *Sury v.*

(r) *Hall v. Swift*, 4 Bing., N. C. 381; 7 L. J., N. S., C. P. 209.

(s) L. R., 8 C. P. at p. 166; 42 L. J., C. P. at p. 107.

(t) 4 Bing N. C. 381.

(u) L. R. 8 Eq. 1; 38 L. J. Ch. 372.

Pigot (v), already noticed, in which the difference between easements and natural rights in this respect was pointed out. The true reason why union of seisin has the effect of extinguishing easements is very apparent on consideration of the nature of those rights and their origin. Easements are, by their nature, rights, possessed by the owner of one piece of land in another piece of land belonging to a different person; if, therefore, the seisin of the two pieces is united in one owner the right must necessarily cease to be an easement, for it becomes one of the rights of property to which all owners of land are entitled. The right is not merely suspended on union of seisin so as to revive again on severance of the properties, for easements have their origin in grant, and on severance of the original dominant and servient tenements the original easements cannot revive without a fresh grant, and then, indeed, the rights granted are not the original but new easements. The reason for extinction of rights of way by unity of seisin is said by Whitlock, C. J., in *Sury v. Pigot*, to be because they are part of the profits of the land, and he couples them with rights of common and fishery, but there is probably some mistake in this: the true reason appears in the case of *Bright v. Walker (w)*, where the Court said that an easement could not be acquired by prescription if unity of possession existed during any part of the prescriptive period, "for then the claimant would not have enjoyed, as of right, the easement, but the soil itself;" that is, the enjoyment of the right of walking on the land would not be the exercise of an easement but the enjoyment of one of the ordinary rights which belong to every owner of land as incident to his property in the soil.

Chap. V.
Sect. 1.

The expression "unity of ownership" has been commonly employed to denote that species of union which will prevent an easement being acquired by prescription, or will extinguish an easement after it has been gained, but

Necessity for
union of
seisin.

(v) Popham's Rep. 166. *Buckby v. Coles*, 5 Taunt. at pp. 315—6. *Heigate v. Williams*, Noy's Rep. 119. (w) 1 C. M. & R. at p. 219.

Chap. V.
Sect. 1.

the expression is not accurate, for "ownership" may mean ownership in fee, or for life, or for a term of years, or any other period, and the effect of the unity is not the same in all those cases. The expression "unity of possession," is also used sometimes to denote the same thing, and this phrase is equally inaccurate. To extinguish an easement by this means it is necessary that there should be unity of *seisin*, for unity of ownership of the dominant and servient tenements for different estates merely causes suspension and not extinction of an easement. Thus, where the one tenement was held in fee, and the other for a term of five hundred years, it was held that this union did not extinguish but merely suspended the easement during the unity of possession, and that the right revived on severance of the tenements (*x*).

Seisin must be
for estates in
fee simple.

Union of seisin even will not in every case cause extinction of easements. It was said by the Court of Exchequer Chamber, in the case of *James v. Plant* (*y*), "We all agree that where there is a unity of seisin of the land and of the way over the land in one and the same person, the right of way is either extinguished or suspended according to the duration of the respective estates in the land and the way;" and from that case it appears that unity of seisin will not extinguish, but will merely suspend an easement, if the estates in the respective tenements are not estates in fee simple. The facts in that case were that the dominant tenement was vested in two sisters as coparceners in fee, claiming by descent from their father, and that the servient estate came to them from their mother under her marriage settlement as tenants in common in tail general, and the Court said that there could be no doubt but that any right of way which before the unity of seisin belonged to the dominant tenement over the servient tenement, became suspended in law from the moment when such unity of seisin commenced; and that such suspension of the right

(*x*) *Thomas v. Thomas*, 2 C. M. & R. 34; *Simper v. Foley*, 2 Joh. & H. 555.

(*y*) 4 A. & E. at p. 761.

would continue until the unity of seisin should cease by the determination of the estate tail ; but the Court did not say that such a unity of seisin would cause the permanent extinction of the easement. In the same way, it is presumed, an easement would not be destroyed if one tenement were held in fee and the other merely for life,

Chap. V.
Sect. 1.

Unity of seisin for estates in fee will in every case cause easements to be extinguished, and it matters not that there has been no unity of possession and enjoyment, as, for instance, that one tenement has been in possession of a tenant during the whole period of unity, for notwithstanding that, extinction will be effected (z).

Unity of possession and enjoyment not necessary.

3. The next mode by which easements may be extinguished is by the act of the owner, as by release, that is, by a re-grant of the right by the dominant to the servient owner. A release may be either actual or implied, but if actual, it can only be effected by deed. It is not a common thing to hear of an implied release of an easement, but abandonment of an easement is frequently met with, whereas these expressions appear to be synonymous, for, in truth, abandonment of an easement extinguishes the right only when a release can be implied from the abandonment and the surrounding circumstances. Thus, Mr. Justice Willes said, "I do not think that this Court means to lay it down that there *can* be an abandonment of a prescriptive easement like this without a deed or evidence from which the jury can presume a release of it" (a); and again, in the case of *Regina v. Chorley* (b), the Court said, "The learned judge appears to have proceeded on the ground that as twenty years' user, in the absence of an express grant, would have been necessary for the acquisition of the right, so twenty years' cesser of the use, in the absence of any express release,

Extinction by the act of the owner.
Release and abandonment.

(z) *Buckby v. Coles*, 5 Taunt. at 2 Bing. N. C. 339; 5 L. J., N. S., pp. 315, 316. C. P. 77.

(a) *Lovell v. Smith*, 3 C. B., N. S. (b) 12 Q. B. at p. 518.
at p. 127. See also *Bower v. Hill*,

Chap. V.
Sect. 1.

was necessary for its loss. But we apprehend that as an express release of the easement would destroy it at any moment, so the cesser of use, coupled with any act clearly indicative of an intention to abandon the right, would have the same effect without any reference to time." From this it is apparent that the only way in which an easement can be extinguished by the act of the parties interested is by release, actual or presumed; that abandonment will not have that effect unless a release can be implied from that and the surrounding circumstances; and that when an easement is spoken of as having been lost by abandonment, it is intended that the circumstances are such that a release can be presumed (c).

Non-user
alone insuffi-
cient evidence
of release.

Non-user is generally the principal evidence of abandonment of an easement, but non-user is not by itself conclusive evidence that the right is abandoned, for it may be explained by, and must be considered with the surrounding circumstances; it must, moreover, always be a question as to the intention with which the user was abandoned. Thus non-user may be explained by showing that the owner of an easement had no occasion to use it, he having other and more convenient means of enjoying his land than by using his easement (d). On this ground it has been held that a right of way along a stream is not lost if the owner of the right allows a part of the stream to become filled with mud, even though it remains impassible for sixteen years, for the mud may be removed if the way is required (e). So also it was held that non-user till the year 1810 of a right of access to mines reserved in a grant of land, dated 1704, was not by itself sufficient ground for presuming that the right had been released. Adverse

(c) As to rights to light and other easements of a negative character, see *post*, p. 380.

(d) *Ward v. Ward*, 7 Exch. 838; 21 L. J., Exch. 334. *Crossley and Sons (Limited) v. Lightowler*, L. R., 3 Eq. 279; 2 Ch. Ap. 478. *Mason*

v. Hill, 5 B. & Ad. at p. 16. *Darling v. Clue*, 4 F. & F. 329. *Cook v. Mayor of Bath*, L. R., 6 Eq. 177.

(e) *Bower v. Hill*, 1 Bing. N. C. 549. *Hale v. Oldroyd*, 14 M. & W. 789; 15 L. J., Exch. 4.

possession, coupled with such non-user, might have raised a presumption of release (f).

Chap. V.
Sect. 1.

If non-user be accompanied by circumstances which clearly show an intention of not resuming the user of an easement, a presumption of a release will generally be implied, and the easement will be lost; but as the intention of not resuming the user has to be shown from the surrounding circumstances, and from the acts of the party presumed to have released his right, it is frequently a question of some nicety whether the circumstances are such that the presumption can be made. It seems, however, not to be so much the actual intention of the owner of the easement that has to be taken into consideration as the effect which his acts and the accompanying circumstances produce upon the mind of other and reasonable people, for in many cases an owner of an easement at the time he ceases to use it has no particular intention on the subject of abandoning his right; it may be that the easement is not at the time required, and he does not for a moment consider whether he will at any future time desire to resume its use, but ceases to use it simply because he does not want it at the moment; his acts may nevertheless induce other persons, including the servient owner, to suppose that he means to abandon his easement entirely, and never to resume its use. In the case of *Moore v. Rawson* (g), the facts were, that the plaintiff's predecessors had been owners of a building formerly used as a weaver's shop, in which were ancient lights, and that about seventeen years before the action this building was pulled down and in its stead a stable erected, having a blank wall on on the spot where the ancient lights had been. About three years before the action, and while the plaintiff's stable remained as it had been built, the defendant erected a building next to the blank wall, and the plaintiff

Release, when
presumed on
cessation of
user.

(f) *Seaman v. Vawdrey*, 16 Ves. 390.

(g) 3 B. & C. 382; 3 L. J., K. B. 32. *Drewitt v. Sheard*, 7 C. & P.

465. *Lawrence v. Obee*, 3 Camp. 514. *Cook v. Mayor of Bath*, L. R., 6 Eq. 177.

Chap. V.
Sect. 1.

thereupon opened a window in the blank wall in the same place where there had formerly been a window in the old shop, and the action was brought for obstruction of that window: it was contended that the non-user was not sufficient to warrant the presumption of a release of the right to have the light uninterrupted; but it was held that the easement was lost, and Abbott, C. J., said that it seemed to him that if a person entitled to ancient lights pulls down his house and erects a blank wall in the place of a wall in which there had been windows, and suffers that blank wall to remain for a considerable period of time, it lies upon him at least to show that at the time when he so erected the blank wall, and thus apparently abandoned the windows which gave light and air to his house, that was not a perpetual but a temporary abandonment of the enjoyment, and that he intended to resume the enjoyment of those advantages within a reasonable period of time. He thought the burden of showing that laid on the party who had discontinued the use of the light; and, he added, that by building the blank wall, the plaintiff might have induced another person to become the purchaser of the adjoining ground for building purposes, and it would be most unjust that he should afterwards prevent such a person from carrying those purposes into effect.

Cases in which
non-user is the
only evidence
of abandon-
ment.

It sometimes happens that there is no other circumstance than non-user for a particular time to determine the question of abandonment. In such an event the duration of the non-user is the principal guide upon which reliance must be placed, but this must be considered not by itself but in conjunction with the nature of the easement in dispute, for non-user of one description of easement for a length of time may lead to a very dissimilar conclusion from non-user of an easement of a different character: thus, non-user of a right of way for twenty years may raise a fair presumption that the right has been abandoned, whereas a case was noticed above in

it was held, that non-user for one hundred and years did not lead to the same presumption.

Chap. V.
Sect. 1.

It has been thought sometimes that as a grant of an easement it cannot be presumed unless user has been continuous and uninterrupted for twenty years at least, so also that something short of twenty years non-user can raise a presumption of a release of an easement (*h*), but that does not appear to be a correct notion, for Lord Denman, C. J., delivering the judgment of the Court of Queen's Bench in the case of *Regina v. Chorley* (*i*) said,—“The learned judge appears to have proceeded on the ground that as twenty years user in the absence of an express grant have been necessary for the acquisition of the easement, so twenty years cesser of the use in the absence of an express release was necessary for its loss. But we think that as an express release of the easement can destroy it at any moment, so the cesser of use, coupled with any act clearly indicative of an intention to abandon the right, would have the same effect without reference to time. . . . It is not so much the duration of the cesser as the nature of the act done by the grantor of the easement or of the adverse act acquiesced in by him, and the intention in him which either the one or the other indicates, which are material for the conclusion of the jury. The period of time is only material as one element from which the grantee's intention to retain or abandon his easement may be inferred from his conduct; and what period may be sufficient in any particular case must depend on all the accompanying circumstances.” If there are no circumstances to aid the presumption of a release or the reverse, doubtless no presumption of a release ought to be made until non-user has continued for twenty years, but, as it was said above, there are many cases in which this would not even be sufficient, for the duration of the non-user must always

Abandonment presumed after non-user for less than twenty years.

Drewitt v. Sheard, 7 C. & P. 465.

(*i*) 12 Q. B. at p. 519.

Chap. V.
Sect. 1.

be considered in conjunction with the nature of the easement about which the question is raised.

Release, or
abandonment,
when possible.

Release or abandonment of an easement can of course only occur after the easement has been legally acquired, that is, after it has actually become an easement, and it has been pointed out in a previous chapter that an easement cannot be acquired, that is, it cannot actually become an easement under the Prescription Act, unless there has been uninterrupted enjoyment for the full period of twenty years, and that enjoyment has immediately preceded some action or suit (*j*). Until that action or suit has been commenced, therefore, no question of abandonment or release can arise, even though the enjoyment may have continued uninterruptedly for a hundred years if the easement can only be claimed under the Prescription Act; the only question that can then be raised is, whether the easement has been acquired, and to disprove such acquisition it is not necessary to show non-user for twenty or any greater number of years, nor the intention of the *quasi*-dominant owner when he ceased to use the easement, as it is in cases where the question relates to release or abandonment, but it is merely requisite to show that there has been non-user during the last year before the action, irrespectively of the intention with which the user was given up, for that is sufficient to prevent an easement being acquired. If, however, the easement is claimed by express grant or by prescription at common law, no action is required to perfect the title, and the question of abandonment can in no way be influenced by the fact that no action has ever been brought. There has sometimes been a tendency to confuse loss by abandonment, evidenced by non-user, with failure of acquisition of an easement by reason of breach of continuity of enjoyment.

Temporary
agreement to
suspend user.

As cessation of user must always be considered in connexion with surrounding circumstances to ascertain

(*j*) *Ante*, Chapter II., p. 127; see also "Non-user," p. 158.

whether a release of an easement may be presumed, so surrounding circumstances may be given in evidence to explain away the effect of long-continued non-user, and to show that the easement has not been permanently abandoned. Thus it may be shown that the cessation of user occurred in consequence of an agreement whereby the dominant owner consented to give up his right temporarily, as in the case of *Davis v. Morgan* (k), in which a mill-owner had granted to another mill-owner higher up a stream the use of all the water of the stream for a term of ninety-nine years for a certain premium; at the expiration of that term the grantor became entitled to have the stream restored to its former condition, yet although the grantor's mill had been then long pulled down, it having become useless from want of the water, it was considered that the right was not lost by abandonment, and that he was still entitled to rent for the use of the water by the grantee after the expiration of the term.

Chap. V.
Sect. 1.

So, also, it may be shown that the cessation of user occurred in consequence of the temporary substitution of another and a different mode of enjoyment of the easement for the sake of convenience, on proof of which the presumption of a release will be rebutted. Thus, where the owner of an old pond, which was supplied with water from a well, diverted the water to three new ponds which he made, and suffered the old pond to become filled with mud and useless, it was held that as the use of the old pond was discontinued only because the owner obtained the same, or a greater, advantage from the use of the three new ponds, his easement for the old pond was not lost by abandonment (l).

Substitution
of new method
of enjoyment.

It should be noticed in this place that a dominant owner always has the power to abandon his easement if

Right of
dominant
owners to
abandon
easements.

(k) 4 B. & C. 8. *Lovell v. Smith*, 3 C. B., N. S. 120.

(l) *Hale v. Oldroyd*, 14 M. & W. 789; 15 L. J., Exch. 4. *Lovell v.*

Smith, 3 C. B., N. S. 120. *Reignolds v. Edwards*, Willes 282. *Saunders v. Newman*, 1 B. & Ald. 258.

Chap. V.
Sect. 1.

he pleases. It may seem that this is so self-evident a fact that it is needless to refer to it, but it has been contended that if the user of an easement is beneficial to the servient owner as well as to the dominant owner, the former can acquire a sort of counter-easement that the dominant owner shall not give up the user, so that the servient owner may not lose the advantage he has been accustomed to enjoy. This point arose in the case of *Mason v. The Shrewsbury and Hereford Railway Company* (m). The defendants or their predecessors had diverted a stream to a canal under the power of an Act of Parliament. This diversion continued for many years and, during that time, the old bed of the stream partly filled up, so that on the defendants doing away with the canal and restoring the stream to its old course the plaintiff's land was flooded. Cockburn, C. J., held that the plaintiff could not recover, for that it is of the essence of an easement that it exists for the benefit of the dominant tenement alone, and being in its very nature a right created for the benefit of the dominant owner, its exercise by him cannot operate to create a new right for the benefit of the servient owner; and, like any other right, its exercise may be discontinued if it becomes onerous or ceases to be beneficial to the party entitled to it.

Licences.

A few remarks are demanded in this chapter relative to revocation of licences.

In the early part of this work the distinction was explained between an easement and a licence in the nature of an easement, and it was shown that a mere permission to do an act, which would without permission constitute a trespass, is a licence. It has hitherto been unnecessary to make frequent reference to the subject of licences, for there is little to be said about them after their nature and mode of acquisition is explained; but it is necessary in

(m) L. R., 6 Q. B. 578; 40 L. J., Q. B. 293.

this place to show how licences may be revoked, and also in what cases they have been held to be irrevocable. Chap. V.
Sect. 1.

As a general rule, licences are revocable at the will of the grantor, for no interest in land is conferred on the grantee by the grant of a licence (n). The whole effect of a licence is to render an act justifiable which without that licence would have been wrong, and if the licence is revoked, the effect of the revocation is merely to remove the permission or justification, so that the act again becomes unlawful. There are cases, however, in which the law has determined that licences shall not be revoked, either on account of the injustice which would be done to the grantee, or on account of the circumstances accompanying the grant of the licence. This has been explained in the case of *Wood v. Leadbitter* (o), a case in which the subject of licences received much consideration. The Court there said:—"A mere licence is revocable, but that which is called a licence is often something more than a licence; it often comprises, or is connected with, a grant, and then the party who has given it, cannot in general revoke it so as to defeat his grant to which it was incident. It may further be observed, that a licence under seal (provided it be a mere licence) is as revocable as a licence by parol; and, on the other hand, a licence by parol, coupled with a grant, is as irrevocable as a licence by deed, provided only that the grant is of a nature capable of being made by parol. But where there is a licence by parol, coupled with a parol grant, or pretended grant, of something which is incapable of being granted otherwise than by deed, there the licence is a mere licence; it is not an incident to a valid grant, and it is therefore revocable." So, a deed which granted a liberty, licence, power, and authority to

(n) Though this is so, it has been said that reasonable notice of revocation should be given, especially if it is necessary for the licensee to do something, as to remove goods or alter the direction of pipes or bell-

wires on revocation of the licence. *Mellor v. Watkins*, L. R., 9 Q. B. 400.

(o) 13 M. & W. at p. 844; 14 L. J., Exch. at p. 164.

Revocable and
irrevocable
licences.

Chap. V.
Sect. 1.

dig for tin, and to dispose of the tin obtained, on certain terms for a period of twenty-one years, was described by Abbott, C. J., as granting a licence only to take the ore which should be found, and not conferring any estate or interest in the rest of the soil; but the licence was also said to be irrevocable on account of its carrying an interest in the ore (*p*). So, also, where the grantee of a right of way from his coal pit, who had constructed a wagon-way, agreed that another coalowner should also use the wagon-way, the latter acquired a licence only to use the way as the former had a right merely to carry his own coals; but, subsequently, the owner of the soil granted by deed to the second coal-owner a right of way over the same road and wagon-way where he previously had a mere licence to pass, and afterwards the owner of the soil became owner of the first grantee's coal-pits, and so of his wagon-way, and it was decided that though, as between the two grantees the second coal-owner had merely a licence to use the wagon-way, yet that the grantor, who had become assignee of his grantee, could not revoke the licence to use the wagon-way, for by so doing he would defeat his own grant (*q*).

Execution of a
work of a per-
manent and
expensive
character.

A licence is also irrevocable if the licensee, acting upon the permission granted, has executed a work of a permanent character, and has incurred expense in its execution. This rule of law appears to be based upon the injustice which would be inflicted upon the licensee if, after he had laid out money and had executed a permanent work, the licensor were permitted to revoke his licence and make him destroy his work, and so lose the money expended, or if he were allowed to treat him as a wrongdoer and recover damages for the very act for which he gave permission. Thus, in *Winter v. Brockwell* (*r*), the

(*p*) *Doe v. Wood*, 2 B. & Ald. at p. 738.

(*q*) *Newmarsh v. Brandling*, 3 Swan. 99.

(*r*) 8 East 308. *Liggins v. Inge*,

7 Bing. 682; 9 L. J., C. P. 202; *Wallis v. Harrison*, 4 M. & W. 538; 8 L. J., N. S., Exch. 44. *Rockdale Canal Company v. King*, 2 Sim. N. S. 78; 20 L. J., Ch. 675; 16

action was brought for enclosing an area through which the plaintiff was entitled to receive light and air, and it appeared in evidence that the area belonged to the defendant, and that he erected the enclosure with the express consent and approbation of the plaintiff, and it was held that after that consent to the erection, the plaintiff could not maintain the action. Lord Ellenborough, C. J., said that the point was new to him when it occurred at the trial, but he then thought it very unreasonable, that after a party had been led to incur expense in consequence of having obtained a licence from another to do an act, and the licence had been acted upon, the other should be permitted to recall his licence and treat the first as a trespasser for having done that very act. He also said that he had afterwards looked into books upon the point, and found himself justified by the case of *Web v. Paternoster* (Palmer's Rep. p. 71), where Haughton, J., lays down the rule that a licence executed is not countermandable, but only when it is executory.

Chap. V.
Sect. 1.

Unless a licence is irrevocable from the peculiar circumstances of the case, it may be revoked at any time by the grantor, and for the purpose of revocation it is not necessary that he should expressly countermand his licence, but it must be taken to be revoked if he does any act by which his disinclination to the continuance of its enjoyment is shown, or if he puts it out of his power to continue the permission. Thus, the act of locking a gate across a way may operate as a revocation of a licence to use the way (s), and if an owner of land grants another person licence to put hay on his ground, the licence must be considered revoked if the owner lets or sells the land to a third person (t). In the case of *Wallis v. Harrison* (u)

Revocation by
adverse act of
the grantor.

Beav. 630; 22 L. J., Ch. 604. *Duke of Devonshire v. Elgin*, 14 Beav. 530; 20 L. J., Ch. 495. *Laird v. Birkenhead Railway Company*, Joh. 500; 29 L. J., Ch. 218. *Hervey v. Smith*, 22 Beav. 299. *Bankart v. Tenant*, L. R., 10 Eq. 141. *Mold v. Wheat-*

croft, 27 Beav. 510; 29 L. J., Ch. 11 (s) *Hyde v. Graham*, 1 H. & C. 593; 32 L. J., Exch. 27. (t) *Plummer v. Webb*, Noy's Rep. 98. (u) 4 M. & W. 538; 8 L. J., N. S., Exch. 44.

Chap. V.
Sect. 1.

Parke, B., said, that if the owner of land grants to another a licence to go over or do any act upon his close, and then conveys away the close there is an end to that licence; for the licence is an authority only with respect to the soil of the grantor, and if the close ceases to be his soil the authority is instantly gone. Lord Abinger, C. B., also in the same case, said, that a mere parol licence to enjoy an easement on the land of another, does not bind the grantor after he has transferred his interest and possession in the land to a third person. He added that he never heard it supposed that if a man out of kindness to a neighbour allowed him to pass over his land, the transferee of that land is bound to do so likewise; he stated, moreover, that it is not necessary to give notice of the transfer of the land in order to terminate the licence, for a person is bound to know who is the owner of the land upon which he does that which *primâ facie* is a trespass.

Revival of
easements and
natural rights.

The difference which exists between easements and natural rights as to suspension and extinction being understood, it is next to be ascertained in what cases these rights can be revived, and when they are so entirely destroyed as to render their revival impossible; and it may be stated generally that any right which is merely suspended revives when the cause of the suspension is removed, but that any right which is altogether extinguished can never revive, though a similar right may be granted at any time subsequent to the extinguishment, unless prevented by the cause of the previous extinction. Thus natural rights, which can be suspended only and not extinguished by the creation of an adverse easement, immediately revive if the easement is removed; and so it is presumed they would revive on the repeal of an Act of Parliament by which they had been previously suspended. The case of easements is the same, for if they be merely suspended they will revive, though they cannot revive if once extinguished.

This was pointed out by Tindal, C. J., in *Bower v. Hill* (v), in which the Court held that the fact of severance of the property in a certain inn and an adjoining yard, would not produce a presumption of release of a right of way appurtenant thereto, for that there was evidence only of a temporary discontinuance of the enjoyment, or at most of a temporary suspension of the right and not of any extinguishment of it, and that consequently if the property in the dominant tenement was reunited at any time, the dominant owner would be at liberty to resume the user.

The different effect of unity of seisin, of dominant and servient estates, and unity of possession, merely for different estates and interests, as to extinction and suspension of easements, has been pointed out; if there has been unity of possession merely, and not unity of seisin for estates in fee simple, an easement which has been thereby suspended will revive on severance of the union (w), but if there has been unity of seisin for estates in fee simple, and not unity of possession merely, all easements are absolutely extinguished, and will not revive on partition of the former dominant and servient estates, though they may be created *de novo* if the servient owner pleases, and if proper words for that purpose be used in the deed by which the partition is effected (x). When easements are thus re-created they are in fact not the old rights revived, but newly created servitudes, and the means by which they are re-created is a new grant. This subject was fully considered in an earlier chapter, when acquisition by means of grant was discussed, and it is needless again to describe the forms of words whereby extinguished easements may be created afresh on partition of a united estate (y).

(v) 2 Bing. N. C. 339; 5 L. J., N. S., C. P. 77. *James v. Plant*, 4 A. & E. at p. 762; 6 L. J., N. S., Exch. 260.

(w) *Thomas v. Thomas*, 2 C. M. & R. 34. *Simper v. Foley*, 2 Joh. & H. 555. *Whalley v. Thompson*, 1

B. & P. 371.

(x) *Barlow v. Rhodes*, 1 C. & M. 439; 2 L. J., N. S., Exch. 91. *Pearson v. Spencer*, 1 B. & S. 571. *Heigate v. Williams*, Noy's Rep. 119.

(y) See *Ante*, Chapter II., pp. 91—99.

Chap. V.
Sect. 2.

SECT. II.—*On Extinction, Suspension, and Revival of particular Easements.*

There are but few rules of law relating to extinction, suspension, and revival of easements which have reference to those particular easements which have been specially and separately considered throughout this work, viz, those which have relation to air, light, support, water, and ways. Those rules and principles which have been treated in the first section of this chapter relate to easements of all kinds, and it is only in cases of rights to light, support, and ways, that any special principles of law demand notice which relate exclusively to those particular rights. These principles will now be considered.

LIGHT.

Loss by abandonment.

It frequently becomes a question of some difficulty whether a right to light is entirely lost by abandonment, when ancient lights have been closed by the owner of a building, or whether he is to be deemed merely to have closed his windows for a temporary purpose, so as to be entitled to re-open them at a future time if he again has need of the light. The easement of light, which is an easement of a negative character—that is, not one by which the dominant owner is entitled to do something on the servient estate, but one by which the servient owner is restrained from doing something on his own land for the benefit of the dominant owner—differs from rights of way and other easements of a positive character, in this, —positive easements have their origin in a grant, by which some right is conferred by the servient on the dominant owner, whereas a right to light originates, not, strictly speaking, in a grant, but, rather, in a covenant by the servient owner not to build on his own land so as to

obstruct his neighbour's light (z). To destroy an easement of a positive character by abandonment, non-user must be of such a character that a release of the right granted can be presumed, but no release of a right need, or indeed can, be presumed in the case of light, for there is no right to reconvey, but, instead, the servient owner must be released from his obligation not to build created by his implied covenant.

Chap. V.
Sect. 2.

It has been thought, that as twenty years' user is requisite to render a grant capable of being presumed, so twenty years' non-user is requisite to raise a presumption of release of an easement; but this, as has already been shown, is not so, for the possibility of presuming a release depends much more on the character of the non-user, and the accompanying circumstances, than on its duration (a). In the case of *Stokoe v. Singers* (b) the facts were, that there had been ancient windows in the plaintiff's warehouse, guarded by iron bars, that the owner of the warehouse had blocked up the windows inside with rubble and plaster, but had left the bars outside, so that to a spectator from the outside it was obvious that windows had existed. The windows remained in that condition for nineteen years, and then the owner of the land in front of the windows began to build in such a manner that the plaintiff would have been wholly prevented from again opening his windows for the reception of light. To try the question of abandonment, the defendant erected a hoarding so as to obstruct the windows, and the action was brought for that obstruction. The summing-up of the learned judge, Martin, B., who tried the cause, which was afterwards approved by the Court of Queen's Bench, was to the effect that closing the windows, with the intention of never opening them again, would operate as an abandonment and destroy the right,

Release presumed after less than twenty years' non-user.

(z) There are other easements of a negative character besides light, to which these remarks apply.

(a) See *ante*, p. 371.

(b) 8 E. & B. 31; 26 L. J., Q. B. 257.

Chap. V.
Sect. 2.

but that closing them for a mere temporary purpose would not have that effect. He also stated, that though the person entitled to have light uninterrupted might not really have abandoned his right, yet, if he manifested such an appearance of having abandoned it as to induce the owner of the adjoining land to alter his position in the reasonable belief that the right was abandoned, there would be a preclusion as against him from claiming the right. On this ruling the jury found in favour of the plaintiff, and the Court of Queen's Bench subsequently discharged a rule for a new trial on the ground of misdirection. Again, in the case of *Moore v. Rawson* (c), the plaintiff possessed a building, used as a weaver's shop, in which there had been ancient lights. About seventeen years before the action, the then owner took down the old building and erected a stable, which had a blank wall in the place of that which had contained the ancient lights. Three years before action the defendant erected a building next to the blank wall, and the plaintiff then opened a window in that wall in the same place where one of the ancient lights had been situate, and the action was brought for obstruction of that window, and it was decided that the action could not be maintained, as the right to light had been lost by abandonment. Abbott, C. J., said, that it seemed to him that if a person entitled to ancient lights pulls down his house, and erects a blank wall in the place of a wall in which there had been windows, and suffers that wall to remain for a considerable period of time, it lies upon him, at least, to show that at the time when he so erected the blank wall, and thus apparently abandoned the windows which gave light and air to the house, that was not a perpetual but a temporary abandonment of the enjoyment, and that he intended to resume the enjoyment of those advantages within a reasonable period of time. He thought that the burden of showing that lay on the party who had discontinued the use of the light. By

(c) 3 B. & C. 332 ; 3 L. J., K. B. 32.

building the blank wall he may have induced another person to become the purchaser of the adjoining ground for building purposes, and it would be most unjust that he should afterwards prevent such a person from carrying those purposes into effect.

Chap. V.
Sect. 2.

Another point which has given rise to considerable difficulty is, the effects on rights to light caused by altering the position of or enlarging windows to which a right to light belongs. Owing to the recent decision in the case of *Tapling v. Jones*, in the House of Lords, already alluded to, with reference to rights acquired under the Prescription Act, a difference seems to exist between the effect produced on prescriptive rights to light, and rights acquired by grant.

Effect of
altering size
or position of
windows.

With respect to rights acquired by grant a material alteration in the position or size of a window may probably effect the destruction of a right to light though a trifling alteration will not do so. If a right is created by grant it may be that the grantor intends his grantee only to have his window in the exact position or of the exact size it is at the time of the grant, for that may not be objectionable to him, whereas any alteration may cause him substantial injury. On this subject a case, which was decided before the distinction between rights acquired by grant and rights acquired by prescription was established, is in point, and without entering on the facts of the case, which were somewhat complicated, it is only necessary to refer to a part of the judgment of the Court, which was delivered by Patteson, J. After referring to the arguments, he continued,—“With respect to the western window, the part of the house in which it is placed had no existence till after the conveyance of 1822; the land on which the structure was afterwards raised had, up to that time, been used only as a passage. As to the windows at the east, the case finds that they do not occupy the places of the old windows; the wall in which those windows were, no longer exists; and assuming that

Effect on
rights
acquired by
grant.

Chap. V.
Sect. 2.

no greater change of position has been made than is necessarily consequent upon a carrying out of the walls five feet and converting the termination into a bow, such a change is, in our opinion, sufficient to prevent their being clothed with the same rights as the former windows. In whatever way precisely the right to enjoy the unobstructed access of light and air from adjoining land may be acquired (a question of admitted nicety), still the act of the owner of such land from which the right flows must have reference to the state of things at the time when it is supposed to have taken place; and as the act of the one is inferred from the enjoyment of the other owner, it must in reason be measured by that enjoyment. The consent, therefore, cannot fairly be extended beyond the access of light and air through the same aperture (or one of the same dimensions and in the same position) which existed at the time when such consent is supposed to have been given. It appears to us that convenience and justice both require this limitation; if it were once admitted that a new window varying in size, elevation, and position might be substituted for an old one without the consent of the owner of the adjoining land it would be necessary to submit to juries questions of degree, often of a very uncertain nature, and upon very uncertain evidence. And in the same case a party who had acquiesced in the existence of a window of a given size, elevation, or position, because it was felt to be no annoyance to him, might be thereby concluded as to some other window to which he might have the greatest objection, and to which he would never have consented if it had come in question in the first instance" (d).

Effect on
rights
acquired by
prescription.

Rights to light acquired by prescription have now been determined to stand upon a different footing altogether from rights acquired by grant. Much has already been said on this subject, and many allusions have been made to

(d) *Blanchard v. Bridges*, 4 A. & E. at p. 190; 5 L. J., N. S., K. B. at p. 83.

the case of *Tapling v. Jones* (e), in which the law relating to prescriptive rights to light was shown by the House of Lords to be very different from what it had previously been supposed to be. For the purpose of the present chapter, all that need be said about that case is, that it was there determined that the owner of an ancient light does not lose his right merely from the circumstance that he has opened new windows close to the ancient light, or that he has altered the size and position of the latter—that is, always assuming that some portion of the altered window corresponds with some portion of the ancient light; for the ancient right can never be said to attach to a portion of a window in an entirely new situation. It should be noticed, however, than in the case of *Tapling v. Jones*, Lord Chelmsford, while agreeing with the general principles laid down by the other lords, remarked that it will of course be a question in each case whether the circumstances satisfactorily establish an intention to abandon altogether the future enjoyment and exercise of the right, for if such an intention is clearly manifested, the adjoining owner may build as he pleases upon his own land; and should the owner of the previously existing window restore the former state of things, he could not compel the removal of any building which had been placed upon the ground during the interval, for a right once abandoned is abandoned for ever.

The question of loss of rights to light by non-user was Non-user. also referred to by the Lord Chancellor in the case of *Tapling v. Jones*, and that is a point which requires notice in this place. It has been said that questions relating to abandonment can only arise after an easement has been actually acquired—that is, after the right, if claimed under the Prescription Act, has been brought into question in

(e) 11 H. L. C. 290; 34 L. J., C. P. 342. In the case of *Chandler v. Thompson* (8 Camp. 80), Le Blanc, J., held the law respecting alteration of ancient windows to be the same

as it was subsequently held to be in the case of *Tapling v. Jones*, although *Chandler v. Thompson* was decided long before the passing of the Prescription Act.

Chap. V.
Sect. 2.

some suit or action, for unless some suit or action relating to the right has arisen, the question cannot be one respecting abandonment, but it will be whether the user has been sufficient for the acquisition of the right. The remark of the Lord Chancellor, to which attention is now directed, was, that "after an enjoyment of an access of light for twenty years without interruption, the right is declared by the statute to be absolute and indefeasible; and it would seem, therefore, that it cannot be lost or defeated by a subsequent temporary intermission of enjoyment not amounting to abandonment." In this expression of opinion it would appear as if his lordship thought a difference exists between rights to light and rights to other easements in this respect, owing to the peculiar form of the third section of the Act, but it is thought no such difference really exists, for whether it be that after twenty years' enjoyment a right to light is to be deemed absolute and indefeasible under the third section of the Act, or whether it is that after a like period of enjoyment no way or other matter is to be defeated, by showing only that such way or other matter was first enjoyed at any time prior to such period of twenty years, each of those periods, it is declared in the fourth section of the statute, is to be deemed and taken to be the period next before some suit or action; until such suit or action, therefore, a right to light does not become absolute and indefeasible, neither is a prescriptive title to a way acquired under the second section of the Act; and in either case non-user before the suit or action would raise the question of interruption or of breach of continuity of user sufficient to defeat prescription, and after the suit or action neither right could be defeated by non-user unless it amounted to abandonment of the easement.

Restoration of
ancient lights
in new build-
ings.

Destruction of a building is not of itself sufficient to put an end to a right to light, for, as was before observed, the question of abandonment is to be decided, not alone from the fact of non-user but rather from the intention of

the dominant owner when he ceases to use his right, and his intention must always be discovered from surrounding circumstances. In *Moore v. Rawson* (f) the destruction of a dominant tenement with ancient windows, and the erection of a different kind of building with a blank wall in the place of the ancient lights, was held to have destroyed the right to light after a period of seventeen years, because the intention of the dominant owner to abandon his right was apparent from his acts, but if a dominant owner pulls down his house and erects another with lights in the same position as the ancient windows of the old building, he does not from that circumstance lose his right to light, but the easement attaches to the windows of the new building when erected (g).

SUPPORT.

It has been a matter of doubt whether the placing of an artificial weight on land so as to impose a greater pressure on the subjacent or adjacent soil of other persons than that which previously existed has not the effect of destroying, or, at all events, of suspending, the natural right to support to which the landowner was entitled before the artificial weight was imposed; and the same doubt may be raised with regard to the easement of support, for if the owner of a house who has acquired a right to support increases the pressure on his neighbour's land by increasing the height of his building, does he lose his right to that amount of support to which he was previously entitled, or is the servient owner still bound not to excavate in his land in a manner such as would have caused the fall of the building, supposing the weight had not been increased? There can be no doubt that no greater obligation can be cast on the servient owner by the act of

Effect on
rights to sup-
port of impos-
ing additional
weights.

(f) 3 B. & C. 332; 3 L. J., K. B. 32.

(g) *Curriers' Company v. Corbett*, 2 Dr. & Sm. 355.

Chap. V.
Sect. 2.

Effect on a
natural right
to support.

Effect on an
easement of
support.

imposing the additional weight than that to which he was previously liable—that is, he cannot be compelled to support the additional weight until an easement has been gained in that behalf, but it has now been determined that the natural right to support is not suspended if the additional weight of buildings is imposed on the dominant land, though no action can be maintained against the servient owner for excavating, and causing the land and buildings to sink, if the sinking would not have occurred had the buildings not been erected. On the other hand, if the newly erected buildings were not the primary cause of the sinking—that is, if the land would have sunk equally when the excavation was made even though no buildings had been there, the servient owner may be sued for his wrongful act in removing the support to which the dominant owner was entitled of natural right, and compensation may also be recovered for the injury caused to the buildings as consequential damage (*h*). As, then, the effect of building on land is not to suspend the natural right to support, why should the fact of increasing the weight of an ancient building have the effect of depriving the owner of his right to that degree of support to which he was entitled before he increased the weight? The point appears not yet to have been decided, but it would seem that the only effect of so building would be to deprive the householder of a right of action if the injury arose through the weight of his house having been increased.

WAYS.

Extinction on
creation of
public ways.

Besides the several means by which all easements may be destroyed, and which have been noticed in the first section of this chapter, a private right of way may be extinguished by the creation of a public right of way over

(*h*) *Brown v. Robins*, 4 H. & N. 186; 28 L. J., Exch. 250. *Stroyan v. Knowles*, 6 H. & N. 454; 30 L. J., Exch. 102. See, however, *Smith v.*

Thackerah, L. R., 1 C. P. 564; 35 L. J., C. P. 276; and *Wyatt v. Harrison*, 3 B. & Ad. 871.

the same road subsequently to the acquisition of the private right; but though a private right *may* thus be destroyed it does not follow that destruction of the easement is the inevitable result of the creation of the public right, for the two may co-exist, and unless the dominant owner abandons or releases his right, his easement is not destroyed. In the case of *Regina v. Chorley* (i) the defendants claimed a private right of way along a lane over which the public had gained a right of passage subsequently to the creation of their easement, and one question in the case was, whether the defendants' private right was lost. The Court said that "assuming the defendants' to have been the prior right, theirs was the dominant tenement, the lane was the servient tenement: the owner of this last, then, could not dedicate absolutely to the public so long as it remained subject to the prior right; he could give nothing but what he himself had, a right of user not inconsistent with the defendants' easement. The question, therefore—Has the owner effectually made an absolute dedication to the public?—necessarily involves this: Has the defendant released the right which he enjoyed?"

Ways of necessity are co-extensive with the necessity; they arise by implied grant, and such grant continues while the necessity lasts; but if the necessity comes to an end, the right of way is extinguished. It is true that during the argument in the case of *Proctor v. Hodgson* (k), Parke, B., observed, "The extent of the authority of *Holmes v. Goring*, is, that admitting a grant in general terms, it may be construed to be a grant of a right of way as from time to time may be necessary. I should have thought it meant as much a grant for ever as if expressly inserted in a deed, and it struck me at that time that the Court was wrong; but that is not the question now;" but this expression of opinion, coming even from Parke, B., cannot be taken to overrule the case

Ways of necessity cease with the necessity.

(i) 12 Q. B. 515.

(k) 10 Exch. at p. 828.

Chap. V.
Sect. 2.

of *Holmes v. Goring* (l) and the principles of law there established. In that case the facts were that the defendant was seised of two closes of land, between which lay two other closes belonging to the plaintiff, and over these the defendant enjoyed a right of way of necessity from one of his closes to the other, as the latter was otherwise without means of approach. Subsequently, the defendant became possessed of another piece of land adjoining, over which he might have passed, instead of using the old way over the land of the plaintiff, and the question was whether the right of way of necessity came to an end when the defendant acquired the possibility of getting to his ground without using the road over his neighbour's soil, and it was held that it did, for that the right terminated with the necessity. Best, C. J., said, "If I have four fields, and grant away two of them over which I have been accustomed to pass, the law will presume I reserve a right of way to those which I retain: but what right? The same as existed before? No; the old right is extinguished, and the new way arises out of the necessity of the thing. The passage which has been cited from Serjeant Williams' note contains a complete answer to the argument on the part of the defendant: 'A way of necessity, when the nature of it is considered, will be found to be nothing else than a way by grant;' but a grant of no more than the circumstances which raise the implication of necessity require should pass." . . . "A grant therefore arising out of the implication of necessity cannot be carried farther than the necessity of the case requires, and this principle consists with all the cases which have been decided."

Extinction of
ways of
necessity on
union of
seisin.

Union of seisin causes extinction of a way of necessity as it does of any other easement, for the right of passage on union ceases to be an easement, and becomes one of the ordinary rights of property; if, therefore, the original Re-creation of dominant and servient tenements are again, after union,

(l) 2 Bing. 76; 2 L. J., C. P. 134.

severed by sale or otherwise, the original right does not revive, but a new way of necessity is granted by implication if the necessity continues (*m*). Chap. V.
Sect. 2.

right on
severance.

No case has yet arisen in which the means of access to a path over which there is a private right of way has been cut off in such a manner as to leave the path inaccessible so as to raise the question of the effect of such a circumstance on the easement. Until recently no such case had arisen with reference to a public right of way; but in *Bailey v. Jamieson* (*n*), the point came directly before the Court for determination, and it is therefore possible, though it is difficult to see by what means, a similar question may arise with reference to a private right of way. There was, in that case, a public footpath leading from one road to another, but these roads were legally stopped by orders of quarter sessions, and the question was whether the public right of way over the footpath still remained. It was held that it was destroyed, for that though it had been decided in previous cases that the stoppage of one end of a public road did not destroy the right, yet that when both ends were stopped so that the public could not get access to the way it had lost its character of a highway, and the right must be held to be destroyed. Whether such a point can arise in the case of a private way it is difficult to say, but possibly it might. As, however, one end of a private way is generally, if not always, at the dominant tenement, it is difficult to conceive that that end could be stopped, though the other end might; as, for instance, if it were at a public highway which was diverted. It is, however, possible that, although the end next the dominant tenement could not get stopped while the dominant tenement continued in existence, yet that a piece of a path might be cut off from the rest, as, for instance, by a landslide or by diversion and stopping up of a public way crossing it or

Ways becoming inaccessible.

(*m*) *Pheysey v. Vicary*, 16 M. & W. 491. *Holmes v. Goring*, 2 Bing. 76; 2 L. J., C. P. 134.
per *Parke, B.*, at p. 491. (*n*) 1 C. P. D. 329.

Chap. V.
Sect. 2.

otherwise, and the question would then arise whether the easement remained over the part of the path cut off. On the ground that a right of way can only be destroyed if a release can be implied, could a release be implied in such a case? Probably it could, for if a way becomes inaccessible it would most likely be taken to be abandoned as useless, and for the purpose of such abandonment a release would be implied.

APPENDIX.

THE PRESCRIPTION ACT,

2 & 3 Wm. IV., c. 71.

An Act for shortening the Time of Prescription in certain Cases.

[1st August 1832.]

WHEREAS the expression "Time immemorial, or time whereof the memory of man runneth not to the contrary," is now by the law of England in many cases considered to include and denote the whole period of time from the reign of King Richard the first, whereby the title to matters that have been long enjoyed is sometimes defeated by showing the commencement of such enjoyment, which is in many cases productive of inconvenience and injustice; for remedy thereof be it enacted by the King's most excellent majesty, by and with the advice and consent of the Lords spiritual and temporal, and Commons, in this present Parliament assembled, and by the authority of the same, that no claim which may be lawfully made at the common law, by custom, prescription, or grant, to any right of common or other profit or benefit to be taken and enjoyed from or upon any land of our Sovereign Lord the King, his heirs or successors, or any land being parcel of the Duchy of Lancaster or of the Duchy of Cornwall, or of any ecclesiastical or lay person, or body corporate, except such matters and things as are herein specially provided for, and except tithes, rent, and services, shall, where such right, profit, or benefit shall have been actually taken and enjoyed by any person claiming right thereto without interruption for the full period of thirty years, be defeated or destroyed by showing only that such right, profit, or benefit was first taken or enjoyed at any time prior to such period of thirty years, but neverthe-

Appendix.

Claims to right of common and other profits *à prendre*, not to be defeated after thirty years' enjoyment by showing the commencement:

Appendix.

after sixty years enjoyment the right to be absolute, unless had by consent or agreement.

In claims of right of way or other easement the periods to be twenty years and forty years.

Claims to the use of light enjoyed for twenty years indefeasible, unless shown to have been by consent.

Before-mentioned periods to be deemed those next before suits for claims to

less such claim may be defeated in any other way by which the same is now liable to be defeated ; and when such right, profit, or benefit shall have been so taken and enjoyed as aforesaid for the full period of sixty years, the right thereto shall be deemed absolute and indefeasible, unless it shall appear that the same was taken and enjoyed by some consent or agreement expressly made or given for that purpose by deed or writing.

II. And be it further enacted, that no claim which may be lawfully made at the common law, by custom, prescription, or grant, to any way or other easement, or to any watercourse, or the use of any water, to be enjoyed or derived upon, over, or from any land or water of our said Lord the King, his heirs or successors, or being parcel of the Duchy of Lancaster or of the Duchy of Cornwall, or being the property of any ecclesiastical or lay person, or body corporate, when such way or other matter as herein last before mentioned shall have been actually enjoyed by any person claiming right thereto without interruption for the full period of twenty years, shall be defeated or destroyed by showing only that such way or other matter was first enjoyed at any time prior to such period of twenty years, but nevertheless such claim may be defeated in any other way by which the same is now liable to be defeated ; and where such way or other matter as herein last before mentioned shall have been so enjoyed as aforesaid for the full period of forty years, the right thereto shall be deemed absolute and indefeasible, unless it shall appear that the same was enjoyed by some consent or agreement expressly given or made for that purpose by deed or writing.

III. And be it further enacted, that when the access and use of light to and for any dwelling house, workshop, or other building shall have been actually enjoyed therewith for the full period of twenty years without interruption, the right thereto shall be deemed absolute and indefeasible, any local usage or custom to the contrary notwithstanding, unless it shall appear that the same was enjoyed by some consent or agreement expressly made or given for that purpose by deed or writing.

IV. And be it further enacted, that each of the respective periods of years herein-before mentioned shall be deemed and taken to be the period next before some suit or action wherein the claim or matter to which such period may relate shall have

been or shall be brought into question, and that no act or other matter shall be deemed to be an interruption, within the meaning of this statute, unless the same shall have been or shall be submitted to or acquiesced in for one year after the party interrupted shall have had or shall have notice thereof, and of the person making or authorizing the same to be made.

Appendix.

which such periods relate.

V. And be it further enacted, that in all actions upon the case and other pleadings, wherein the party claiming may now by law allege his right generally, without averring the existence of such right from time immemorial, such general allegation shall still be deemed sufficient, and if the same shall be denied, all and every the matters in this Act mentioned and provided, which shall be applicable to the case, shall be admissible in evidence to sustain or rebut such allegation; and that in all pleadings to actions of trespass, and in all other pleadings wherein before the passing of this Act, it would have been necessary to allege the right to have existed from time immemorial, it shall be sufficient to allege the enjoyment thereof as of right by the occupiers of the tenement in respect whereof the same is claimed for and during such of the periods mentioned in this Act as may be applicable to the case, and without claiming in the name or right of the owner of the fee, as is now usually done; and if the other party shall intend to rely on any proviso, exception, incapacity, disability, contract, agreement, or other matter herein-before mentioned, or on any cause or matter of fact or of law not inconsistent with the simple fact of enjoyment, the same shall be specially alleged and set forth in answer to the allegation of the party claiming, and shall not be received in evidence on any general traverse or denial of such allegation.

In actions on the case the claimant may allege his right generally, as at present.

In pleas to trespass and other pleadings, where party used to allege his claim from time immemorial, the period mentioned in this Act may be alleged; and exceptions or other matters to be replied to specially.

VI. And be it further enacted, that in the several cases mentioned in and provided for by this Act, no presumption shall be allowed or made in favour or support of any claim, upon proof of the exercise or enjoyment of the right or matter claimed for any less period of time or number of years than for such period or number mentioned in this Act, as may be applicable to the case and to the nature of the claim.

Restricting the presumption to be allowed in support of claims herein provided for.

VII. Provided also, that the time during which any person otherwise capable of resisting any claim to any of the matters before mentioned shall have been or shall be an infant, idiot,

Proviso for infants, &c.

Appendix. non compos mentis, feme covert, or tenant for life, or during which any action or suit shall have been pending, and which shall have been diligently prosecuted, until abated by the death of any party or parties thereto, shall be excluded in the computation of the periods hereinbefore mentioned, except only in cases where the right or claim is hereby declared to be absolute and indefeasible.

What time to be excluded in computing the term of forty years appointed by this Act. VIII. Provided always, and be it further enacted, that when any land or water upon, over, or from which any such way or other convenient watercourse or use of water shall have been or shall be enjoyed or derived hath been or shall be held under or by virtue of any term of life, or any term of years exceeding three years from the granting thereof, the time of the enjoyment of any such way or other matter as herein last before mentioned, during the continuance of such term, shall be excluded in the computation of the said period of forty years, in case the claim shall within three years next after the end or sooner determination of such term be resisted by any person entitled to any reversion expectant on the determination thereof.

Not to extend to Scotland or Ireland. IX. And be it further enacted, that this Act shall not extend to Scotland or Ireland.

Commencement of Act. X. And be it further enacted, that this Act shall commence and take effect on the first day of Michaelmas term now next ensuing.

Act may be amended. XI. And be it further enacted, that this Act may be amended, altered, or repealed during this present Session of Parliament.

INDEX.

ABANDONMENT.

- Extinction of easements by abandonment, 367, 380.
 - Release must be capable of being implied, 367, 380.
 - Not implied from non-user alone, 368.
 - When implied on cessation of user, 369.
 - Cases in which non-user is the only evidence of abandonment, 370.
 - In what cases implied after non-user for less than twenty years, 371, 381.
- Abandonment can only occur after an easement has actually been acquired, 372.
- Temporary agreement to suspend user negatives presumption of abandonment, 372.
- So also temporary substitution of a new mode of enjoyment for the sake of convenience, 373.
- Right of dominant owners to abandon easements, 373.

ABATEMENT.

- Right to abate an obstruction of an easement, 320.

ACQUIESCENCE.

- Licences implied from acquiescence, 85.
- Acquiescence, though not sufficient for such implication, sometimes sufficient to prevent a right to interfere with an easement, 85.
- Acquiescence in interruption required by the Prescriptive Act to bar prescription, 159, 160.
- Acquiescence in pollution of air and water sometimes prevents remedy, 282, 297.

ACQUISITION.

- Easements acquired through an act of man, 80.
- Natural rights not so acquired, 80.
- Act of creation and acquisition often implied, 80.
 - In what cases implied, 81.
- Modes of acquiring easements, 81.
 - Quære*: whether a grant is not always implied, 81.
- Easements the same by whatever mode acquired, 82.
- Necessity for a deed for acquisition of easements, 83.
- Contract for an easement not under seal, 83.
- Licences, how acquired, 84.
 - Grant by parol, 84.

ACQUISITION—continued.

Implied from acquiescence, 85.

Implied from surrounding circumstances, 86.

Acquisition of Easements by Grant, 86;—(*see* GRANT).

Acquisition by virtue of an Act of Parliament, 112;—(*see* ACT OF PARLIAMENT).

Acquisition under a Devise, 114;—(*see* DEVISE).

Acquisition by Prescription, 115;—(*see* PRESCRIPTION and PRESCRIPTION ACT).

Acquisition under a Custom, 161;—(*see* CUSTOM).

ACTION.

Breach of contract for an easement, 83, 278.

No right of action for previous trespass after an easement has been acquired by prescription, 126.

Prescriptive user must be next before action, 127—130.

Right of action for disturbance of easements, 272.

Damage requisite to support an action, 272, 313, 327, 333.

Effect of absence of damage if the time for suing is limited, 273.

Damage must be substantial, 273.

Slight-damage by many persons, 273.

Disturbance of an easement is an injury to the right, which gives a cause of action, 273.

So also disturbance of a natural right, 274.

When the occupier of a dominant tenement alone can sue, 275.

When a reversioner can sue, 276, 310.

Action for continuing a disturbance, 277, 312, 337.

Injunctions, when granted by the Court, 280;—(*see* INJUNCTION).

See also AIR; LIGHT; SUPPORT; USE OF WATER; POLLUTION OF WATER; STREAMS; WAYS.

ACT OF PARLIAMENT.

Easements acquired by virtue of Acts of Parliament, 81, 112.

By the express terms or the apparent intention of the Act, 113.

Immediately, or on the happening of an event, 113.

Grant at variance with an Act, 100, 222.

Grant partly at variance with an Act, 222.

No prescription at variance with an Act, 140, 223.

Prescription partly at variance with an Act, 223.

See also RAILWAYS CLAUSES ACT, 1845.

“ACTUAL” ENJOYMENT.

“Actual” enjoyment required by the Prescription Act, 123.

Actual user for nineteen years and a part only, 124.

Light actually enjoyed though the house uninhabitable, 169.

ADJACENT SUPPORT.

Natural right to adjacent support, 34.

See also SUPPORT.

AGREEMENT.

See CONTRACT.

AIR.

- Rights in connection with the air, 28.
 - Free passage of air, 29, 31—34, 164, 166.
 - Right to obstruct air, 33.
 - Purity of air, 29.
 - Right to pollute air, 29, 165.
- Limit of right to purity of air, 29, 230.
 - Pollution by reasonable use, 30.
 - Pollution by carrying on trade, 31.
- Air compared with light and water, 31.
- Right to free passage of air subordinate to the right to build, 33, 166.
 - Opening new windows to admit air, 33, 167.
 - Right to obstruct air from new windows, 33, 167.
- Prescriptive right to an uninterrupted flow of air, 119, 164.
- Implied grant of right to pollute air, 165.
- Prescriptive right to pollute air, 165.
- Quære*.:—Whether the right can be acquired under the Prescription Act, 121.
- Implied grant of right to an uninterrupted flow of air, 167.
 - Not implied from suffering windows to be opened by a neighbour, 167.
- Partition of land and houses, 168.
 - Sale of house reserving adjoining land, 168.
 - Sale of land reserving house, 168.
 - Sale of house and land simultaneously, 169.
- Covenant for quiet enjoyment, 169.
- Open ground;—prescriptive right to flow of air, 176.
- Right of action for obstruction, 284.
- Free passage of air and light distinguished, 284.
- Injunctions, when granted for obstruction of air, 285.
- Pollution;—right to sue for, 286.
 - Pollution must be unjustifiable, 286.
 - Air previously polluted by other means, 287.
 - Coming to a place where the air is polluted, 288.
 - Unavoidable pollution by trade, 289.
 - Result of authorities, 295.
- Public nuisance by pollution, 296.
- Right of action by reversioner for pollution, 297.
- Acquiescence in pollution prevents an injunction, 297.

ALTERATION OF DOMINANT TENEMENTS.

- Easements cannot be increased by alteration, 224.
- Opening new and increasing ancient windows, 32, 234;—(*see* LIGHT).
- Improving condition of windows to obtain more light, 235.
- Right to divert part of a stream;—alteration of mill, 243.
- Alteration of place of access to a way, 250.
- Easements frequently lost by alteration, 360.
 - Alteration must be material, 360.
 - Trifling alteration has no effect, 363.

APPARENT EASEMENTS.

Implied grant on partition of an estate, 106.

APPROPRIATION OF WATER.

No right to underground water acquired by appropriating it in a well, 61, 203.

Acquisition of easements in flowing water by appropriation, 202.

Effect of appropriation on right to sue for disturbance of natural rights, 203.

Appropriation of water in a well, 203.

Appropriation of the water of artificial streams; right to sue for pollution, 204, 347.

APPURTENANCES.

What easements will pass to a purchaser as appurtenances, 91, 227.

Quasi-easements used by a vendor during unity of ownership do not pass, 91.

Exceptional cases, 92.

ARTIFICIAL STREAMS.

Defined and distinguished from natural streams, 44.

Temporary and permanent, 194.

See also STREAMS.

"AS OF RIGHT."

To raise a presumption of lost grant user must have been "as of right," 104.

For prescription user must have been "as of right," 150.

Except in the case of light, 173.

Prescription Act;—"as of right"—"claiming right thereto," 150.

User by permission or by stealth not "as of right," 153.

Nor unless peaceably enjoyed, 153.

Interruptions evidence against peaceable enjoyment, 154.

Interruption in enjoyment "as of right" defeats prescription, 155.

ASSIGNMENT.

See TRANSFER OF EASEMENTS.

BUILDINGS.

Effect of building on natural right to support for land, 37.

No natural right to support for buildings, 40.

Right to support from land may be acquired, 40, 187.

Effect of contiguity of buildings, 42.

Obligation to use care when removing one of two adjoining buildings, 42.

BUILDINGS—continued.

- No obligation to shore, or give notice of removal, 42.
- Acquisition of right to support for buildings, 187.
 - Right to support from land and adjoining buildings by implied grant, 187.
 - Right to support from land by prescription, 188.
 - Effect of excavation under buildings, 188.
 - No right to support from buildings by prescription, 190.
- Limited right to support, 238.
- Natural right to support for land;—effect of erecting buildings, 37, 322.
- Right to sue for disturbance of an acquired right to support for buildings, 323.
 - Effect of increasing the weight of the buildings, 324.

CHIMNEY.

- Right to use another person's chimney, an easement, 74 (u).

"CLAIMING RIGHT THERETO."

- Prescription Act;—"as of right"—"claiming right thereto," 150.
- See also* AS OF RIGHT.

CLOTHES LINES.

- Right to fasten, and dry linen, an easement, 74 (u).

CONSTRUCTION.

- Grant of inconsistent easements, 24.
- Sale of land and "appurtenances," 91.
- Sale of land with easements "used and enjoyed," 89.
- The word "grant" not essential in a deed of grant, 99.
- Easements excepted or reserved on sale of land, 100.
- Grant at variance, or partly at variance, with an Act of Parliament, 100, 222.
- Grant to become void conditionally, 100.
- Grants construed most strongly against the grantor, 221.

CONTINUOUS EASEMENTS.

- Implied grant on partition of an estate, 106.

CONTINUOUS ENJOYMENT.

- Prescriptive user must be continuous, 155.
 - Need not be incessant, 155.
 - Exclusion from computation of periods of disability no breach of continuity, 135.
- An interruption and a breach of continuity distinguished, 155.

CONTRACT.

- Contract for an easement not under seal, valid, 83, 278.
- See also* LICENCES ; COVENANT.

COPYHOLD.

- Grant by copyholder of right to deprive land of necessary support, void, 184.

COVENANT.

- For rights not recognised as easements, 22, 76.
- Agreement under seal for use of a way, not merely a covenant for quiet enjoyment, 89 (*v*).
- Effect of covenant for quiet enjoyment, 169.
- Effect of this covenant on grants of easements by general words, 314.
- See also* LICENCES.

CUSTOM.

- Customs distinguished from easements, 17.
- Easements acquired by virtue of customs, 19, 82, 161.
 - Acquisition under the Prescription Act, 20, 162.
 - Claims both by prescription and under a custom, 162.
 - Customs must be reasonable and certain, 163.
- Obstruction of ancient light under custom of London, 170.
- Custom to deprive land of necessary support when mining, unreasonable, 184.

DAMAGE.

- Actual damage requisite to support an action, 272.
- Effect of absence of damage if the time for suing is limited, 273.
- Damage must be substantial, 273.
 - Slight damage by many persons, 273.
- Disturbance of an easement an injury to the right which gives a cause of action, 273.
- So also disturbance of a natural right 274.

DAMAGES.

- In what cases awarded formerly by the Court of Chancery, 283.

DEDICATION.

- Private rights of way not created by dedication, 213.
- The public take by dedication, 214.

DEED.

- Easements can only be granted or transferred, by deed, 3, 83, 227
- Deeds alone formerly called *writings*, 3 (*d*).
- Contract for an easement, not under seal, valid, 83, 278.
- Licenses granted by deed, 84.

DEROGATION FROM GRANT.

- Derogation from grant, by preventing user of an easement, 87.

DEVISE.

- Easement acquired under a devise, 81, 114.
- Construction of wills, 115.

DISABILITY.

- See* INCAPACITY.

DISTRIBUTION OF EASEMENTS.

Partition of riparian land ;—distribution of riparian rights, 50, 246.

Partition of dominant tenements ;—distribution of easements, 257.

DISTURBANCE OF EASEMENTS.

Prima facie right to be free from disturbance, 272.

Actions for disturbance, 272—277 ;—(*see* ACTION).

Breach of contract for an easement, 278.

Excessive user, when a justification for disturbance, 279.

See also AIR ; LIGHT ; STREAMS ; SUPPORT ; POLLUTION OF WATER : USE OF WATER ; WAYS.

DIVERSION OF STREAMS.

Natural right to the uninterrupted flow of streams, 52.

Right to divert may be acquired, 52, 200.

Natural right to divert for use, 54.

Obligation to return diverted water to the stream, 54.

Right to divert flood water, 55.

Right to divert the flow of the sea for protection of land, 56.

Right to divert tidal rivers for protection of land, 57.

Right to divert part of a stream, 243.

See also STREAMS.

DOMINANT OWNER.

Who is, 10.

DOMINANT TENEMENT.

What is, 10.

Essential for the existence of an easement, 8.

Must be distinct property from the servient tenement, 10.

Easements between landlord and tenant, 11, 13.

Between tenants of same landlord, 11.

Easements cannot be severed from dominant tenements, 10.

Easements must be beneficial to them, 13.

Easements can only be used in connection with them, 252.

Effect on easements of partition of their dominant tenements, 257.

DRAINAGE OF LAND.

Destruction of support by drainage, 38, 186.

Right to drain away surface and underground water, 51, 194.

DRAINS.

Pollution of streams by public sewers, 345.

EASEMENT.

Misuse of the word "Easement," 1.

Definition, 1.

Distinguished from natural rights, 2.

Distinguished from licences, 3 ;—(*see* LICENCES).

EASEMENT—*continued*.

Can only be granted by deed, 3, 83.

Assignment of easements, 227 ;—(*see* TRANSFER).

Is a *privilege* only, not an interest in land, 4.

Exclusive use of land not an easement, 5.

Without profit, 7.

Easements *in gross* unknown to the law, 7.

Cannot be severed from its dominant tenement, 10, 252.

Dominant and servient tenements must be distinct, 10.

Prescriptive rights between landlord and tenant impossible, 11.

Easements by grant of landlord possible, 13.

Prescriptive rights between tenants of same landlord possible, 11.

Must be beneficial to its dominant tenement, 13.

No easement for benefit of the servient tenement, 15.

Nature of the obligation on the servient owner, 16.

Distinguished from customs, 17.

May be acquired by virtue of customs, 19, 161.

New species of easements not recognized by law, 21, 73.

Effect of easements on natural rights, 23.

Inconsistent easements, 24, 224.

Cannot co-exist, 24.

Release presumed from inconsistent user, 25.

Subordinate easements, 25.

Easements of necessity, 25 ;—(*see* NECESSITY, EASEMENTS OF).

No hindrance to consistent use of land, 223.

Meaning of "Easement" in Prescription Act, 119.

Uninterrupted flow of air, 119.

Support, 121.

Pollution of air, 121.

Acquisition of Easements, 80 ;—(*see* ACQUISITION).

Easements and their incidents the same by whatever mode acquired, 82.

Distribution on partition of dominant tenements, 257.

See also the respective titles throughout the Index.

EASEMENTS OF NECESSITY.

See NECESSITY, EASEMENTS OF.

ESTOPPEL.

Estoppel from denying an easement, 88.

EXCAVATION.

Excavation of subsoil ; effect on natural right to adjacent support, 37.

Excavation under houses, 37.

Easement of support for excavated land, 42.

Right to let down surface land by excavating, 43.

See also MINES ; SUPPORT.

EXCEPTION.

Operation of an exception of an easement on sale of land, 100.

EXCESSIVE USER.

See MODE OF USER.

EXTENT OF EASEMENTS.

- Natural rights limited by each other, 219.
- Abridged and suspended by easements, 220.
- Measure of easements created by deed, 220.
- Surrounding circumstances to be considered 221.
- Grants construed most strongly against the grantor, 221.
- Measure of easements acquired by prescription, 221, 247.
- Surrounding circumstances to be considered with user, 221.
- Grant partly at variance with an Act of Parliament, 222.
- Prescription partly at variance with an Act of Parliament, 223.
- Easements do not prevent the consistent use of land, 223.
- Increase of easements by alteration of dominant tenements, 224.
- Right to prevent excessive user, 225, 245.
- Assignment of easements, 227.
 - Natural rights always pass with land, 227.
 - Easements can only be transferred by deed, 227.
 - Severance of easements from their dominant tenements, 10, 252.
 - Assignment of riparian rights apart from their dominant tenements, 246.
 - Distribution of riparian rights on partition of riparian land, 246.
 - Distribution of easements on partition of their dominant tenements, 257.
- Extent of a right of way, 256.
 - See* MODE OF USER, and the respective titles throughout the Index.

EXTINCTION.

- On acquisition of an inconsistent easement, 25.
- Natural rights cannot be extinguished but may be suspended, 356.
- Easements may be extinguished or suspended, 356.
 - Revive after suspension but not after extinction, 356, 378.
- Modes by which easements may be extinguished, 358.
 1. By Act of Parliament, 358.
 2. By operation of law, 358.
 - Completion of the purpose of a grant, 358.
 - Easements of necessity extinguished on termination of the necessity, 359.
 - Alteration of the dominant tenement, 360.
 - Extinction only if alteration is material, 360.
 - Not if trifling, 363.
 - Unity of seisin, 364.
 - Necessity for unity of seisin, 365.
 - And for estates in fee simple, 366.
 - Unity of possession and enjoyment not material, 367.
 3. By the act of the dominant owner, 367.
 - Release and abandonment, 367, 380.
 - Non-user alone not conclusive evidence of abandonment, 368.
 - When abandonment is presumed on cessation of user, 368

EXTINCTION—continued.

- Cases in which non-user is the only evidence of a release, 370.
- Abandonment presumed sometimes after non-user for less than twenty years, 312.
- Release or abandonment when possible, 372.
- Temporary agreement to suspend user, 372.
- Substitution of a new method of enjoyment for convenience, 373.

FEME COVERT.

- Exclusion of periods during marriage when computing prescriptive periods, 133.

FISH.

- Right to take fish, a *profit à prendre*, 7.

FLOODS.

- Right to protect land from floods, 55.
- Questionable whether there is liability for injury to neighbours, 55 (s).
- Right to protect land from the sea, 56.
- Injury to a neighbour justifiable, 56.
- Obligation to keep up sea walls, 56.
- Injury to neighbours not justifiable in the case of tidal rivers, 57.
- Right to pour water on another's land, 57, 201.
- Obligation to continue pouring such water, 57, 201.

FLOW OF AIR.

See AIR.

FLOW OF LIGHT.

See LIGHT.

FLOW OF STREAMS.

See STREAMS.

FORFEITURE.

- Easements void and voidable, 100.

GENERAL WORDS.

- General words in a deed of conveyance, 90.
- Effect on existing easements and *quasi*-easements used by a vendor during unity of ownership, 90.
- "Appurtenances," what will pass by grant of, 91.
- Quasi*-easements will not pass as "Appurtenances," 91.
- Exceptional cases, 92.
- When *quasi*-easements will pass under general words, 93.
- Grant of easements "used and enjoyed," 93.

GENERAL WORDS—continued.

- Easements first used and enjoyed during unity of ownership, 94.
- Modification of rule, 95.
- Result of authorities, 98.

GRANT.

- Grant at variance with an existing easement, 24.
- Grant at variance with an Act of Parliament, 100, 222.
- Grant of riparian rights by a riparian proprietor, 50, 246.
- Grant at variance with natural rights, 53.
- When a grant can be implied, 81.
- Acquisition by grant, 81, 86.
- Quære* ; whether the only mode of acquiring easements, 81.
- Grant of Licences, 84 ;—(*see* LICENCES).
- Grant by one tenant to another, 87.
- Derogation from grant by preventing user of an easement, 87.
- Estoppel from denying a grant of an easement, 88.
- Grant for a limited period, 89.
- Acquisition by express grant, 89.
- Distinction on sale of land, between easements in another's soil and similar usages in the vendor's, 90.
- By particular description, 90.
- By general words, 90—99 ; (*see* GENERAL WORDS).
- The word "grant" not essential in a deed, 99.
- Exception or reservation of an easement on sale of land, 100.
- Conditional grant, 100.
- Grant of way subject to a right of ploughing, 247 (c).
- Acquisition by implied grant, 100, 168.
- Easements necessary to render a grant beneficial, 101, 216.
- Grant implied from surrounding circumstances, 102.
- Presumption of lost grant after twenty years' user, 103, 116.
- User must have been as of right, 104 ;—(*see* "AS OF RIGHT").
- Ignorance of and incapability of resisting user, 105.
- Grant not presumed solely from lapse of time, 105.
- Surrounding circumstances to be considered, 105.
- User by leave, or right contested, 106.
- Apparent and continuous easements ;—implied grant on partition of an estate, 106.
- Result of the authorities, 111.
- Implication of grant essential to a prescriptive title, 116 ;—(*see* PRESCRIPTION).
- Except in cases of right to light, 170.
- Quære* ; whether implied in cases of right to support, 189—192.
- Construction most strongly against grantor, 221.

GROSS, RIGHTS IN.

- Not easements, 7.
- Easements cannot be severed from their dominant tenements, 10, 252.

IDIOTS.

Exclusion of periods during idiocy when computing prescriptive periods, 133.

IGNORANCE.

Ignorance of user by servient owner prevents presumption of lost grant, 105.

And prescription, 146.

IMMEMORIAL USER.

Meaning of, 116.

IMPLICATION OF GRANT.

Licences implied from acquiescence, 85.

From surrounding circumstances, 86.

In what cases grants of easements can be implied, 100—112.

See also GRANT ; PRESUMPTION ; PRESCRIPTION.

INCAPACITY.

Incapacity of servient owner to resist user prevents presumption of lost grant, 105 ;—(*see* GRANT).

Prescription Act ;—exclusion from prescriptive periods of periods of incapacity, 135 ;—(*see* PRESCRIPTION ACT).

Incapacity of servient owner to resist user prevents prescription, 141 ;—(*see* PRESCRIPTION).

Character of the power of resistance, 143.

Quere ; in cases of right to light, 175.

Incapacity of servient owner to make a grant prevents prescription, 144.

Incapacity of dominant owner to take a grant prevents prescription, 145.

INCONSISTENT EASEMENTS.

See EASEMENT.

INCORPOREAL RIGHT.

Easements are incorporeal rights, 4.

Confer no interest in the soil, 4.

Right to take coal, and right to take *all* coal distinguished, 5.

Grant of the exclusive use of land, 5.

INCREASE OF EASEMENTS.

Alteration of dominant tenements, 224.

Opening new and increasing ancient windows, 32, 167, 234.

Improving the condition of ancient windows, 235.

Mill requiring more water in consequence of alteration, 243.

INFANCY.

Exclusion of periods during infancy when computing prescriptive periods, 133.

INJUNCTION.

In what cases granted by the Court, 280.

Granted at the suit of a person with limited interest, 312.

INJUNCTION—continued.

When a possibility of future injury only, 317.

Pollution of water restrained, 345.

Riparian owners must prove injury in that character, 347.

See the respective titles throughout the Index.

INTERMITTENT STREAMS.

What are, 50.

Natural rights and easements therein, 50.

INTERRUPTIONS.

Interruptions in user evidence of enjoyment not being *as of right*, 154.

Prescriptive user must be uninterrupted, 155.

Interruption in enjoyment *as of right*, 155.

Interruption in enjoyment *as an easement*, 157.

Interruption in enjoyment *in fact*, 157.

Interruption in fact as at common law, 157.

Non-user, 158.

Partial interruption of user, 158.

Trifling and accidental interruptions, 158.

Suspension of user by agreement or for convenience, 159.

Interruption in fact under the Prescription Act, 159.

Obstruction must be submitted to or acquiesced in for one year after notice, 159.

Actual and involuntary discontinuance of enjoyment required, 160.

Obstruction by a stranger, 160.

Submission and acquiescence, 160.

Interruption by tenant for life, 161.

IRRIGATION OF LAND.

Riparian right to use water of streams for irrigating riparian land, 241.

LANDLORD AND TENANT.

User of easements by tenant in landlord's ground, 11, 154.

Prescriptive rights between tenants, 11.

Grant by landlord to tenant, 13.

Prescription against a landlord out of possession, 142.

LANDS CLAUSES ACT, 1845.

See RAILWAY CLAUSES ACT, 1845.

LICENCES.

Distinguished from easements, 3.

Effect of a licence, 4.

How conferred, 84.

By word of mouth, 84.

By writing 84.

By deed, 84.

LICENCES—continued.

Implied from acquiescence, 85.

Implied from circumstances, 86.

Revocable and irrevocable, 375.

Connected with a grant irrevocable, 375.

Execution of a work of a permanent and expensive character, 376.

Revocation by adverse act of the grantor, 377.

See also PERMISSION.

LIFE ESTATES.

Exclusion of periods during life estates when computing prescriptive periods, 133, 134.

LIGHT.

Compared with air and water, 31.

Natural right to use of light, 31.

Right to free passage of light, 32—34.

Subordinate to the right of a neighbour to build, 32, 166.

Opening new, and increasing ancient windows to admit light, 32, 167, 234.

No justification for obstructing ancient lights, 302.

Right to obstruct new windows, 32, 235.

Right to light acquired by improving the condition of windows, 235.

Prescription Act (*section 3*), as to light, 118, 123.

Light not claimable by prescription at common law, 125, 170.

Acquisition by grant, 167.

No grant implied from suffering new windows to be made, 167.

Implied grant on partition of land and houses, 168.

Sale of house, reserving adjoining land, 168, 300.

Sale of land, reserving house, 168.

Sale of house and land simultaneously, 169.

Effect of covenant for quiet enjoyment, 169.

Effect of this covenant on a grant by general words, 314.

Acquisition by prescription, 167, 169.

House uninhabitable;—*actual enjoyment* required by statute, 169.

Customary right to build so as to obstruct abolished, 170.

Prescriptive right depends solely on the statute, 170.

No grant or licence presumed, 172.

Doubts on these points, 172.

Light need not be enjoyed "as of right," 173.

Capability of resisting enjoyment, 175.

Enjoyment in the character of an easement, 175.

Open ground:—no prescriptive right to light, 176.

Shop windows;—light for display of goods, 176.

Extraordinary light for special purpose, 177, 233.

Increasing and altering light by reflection, 180.

Extent of the right to light, 231.

1. When acquired by prescription, 231.

2. When acquired by grant, 233.

The purpose for which light is used not to be regarded, 233.

LIGHT—continued.

- Free passage of air and light distinguished, 284.
- Injunctions, when granted for obstruction of air, 285.
- Obstruction of light, 298.
 - Right to sue, 298.
 - Restraint by injunction, 298.
 - Acquiescence in building, effect of, 299.
 - Right by implied grant ; obstruction, 300.
 - That sufficient light is left, no justification for obstruction, 301.
 - Neither that a new stream of light is substituted, 301.
 - Position of an obstructing building, 302.
 - That ancient lights have been enlarged or new windows opened, no justification for obstruction, 302.
 - Right of action by reversioner, 310.
 - Injunction at the suit of a person with limited interest, 312.
 - Right to sue a tenant for obstructing light, 312.
 - Cannot be sued for continuing obstruction, 312.
 - Substantial injury requisite to support an action, 313.
 - Breach of covenant for quiet enjoyment, 314.
 - Light prevented falling at an angle of 45 degrees, 316.
 - Possibility of future injury, 317.
 - Right to abate an obstruction of light, 320.
 - Loss of right by abandonment, 380 ;—(see **ABANDONMENT**).
 - Presumption of release of servient owner's obligation, 381.
 - Release presumed after less than twenty years' non-user, 381.
 - Effect of altering the size or position of ancient windows, 383.
 - Effect on rights acquired by grant, 383.
 - Effect on rights acquired by prescription, 384.
 - Non-user, 385.
 - Restoration of ancient lights in new buildings, 386.

LIMIT OF EASEMENTS.

See **EXTENT OF EASEMENTS.**

MANUFACTURES.

- Natural right to use water of streams for manufacturing purposes, 242.

MARRIAGE.

See **FEME COVERT.**

MINE.

- Right of necessity to dig through surface land, 26.
- Natural right to support afforded by minerals, 34.
- Right to excavate minerals and substitute props, 35, 331.
- Result if destruction of support is inevitable when working mines, 36, 237.
- Support afforded by water in a mine ;—right to drain, 38.
- Right to let down surface land when excavating minerals, 43.
- Mining leases ;—right of lessee to destroy all support, 183.

MINE—continued.

- Reservation of mines with power to excavate the minerals, 238.
- Right to excavate under railways when land is purchased compulsorily, 36, 184, 332.
- See SUPPORT.

MISCELLANEOUS RIGHTS.

- Public highway, 8.
- Pews, 8 (*s*).
- Common, 8 (*s*).
- Fastening clothes lines and drying linen, 74 (*u*).
- Nailing trees to a wall, 74 (*u*).
- Use of a chimney for smoke, 74 (*u*).
- Public-house sign post, 74 (*u*).
- Tethering horses, 74 (*u*).
- Uninterrupted prospect, 74.
- Uninterrupted view of shop windows, 76.
- Undisturbed privacy, 78.

MODE OF USER.

- How ascertained, 220.
 - If an easement is granted by deed, 220, 247.
 - If acquired by prescription, 220, 247.
- Increase of user by alteration of the dominant tenement, 224.
- Excessive user, 225, 245.
 - Right to obstruct excess, 225, 245.
 - Enlarging and increasing the number of ancient windows, 234, 302.
 - Improving the condition of ancient windows, 234.
- Use of water of natural streams, 239.
 - Limited by right to uninterrupted flow, 239.
 - Right to use to be exercised reasonably, 239.
 - Supplying a gaol or lunatic asylum, 240.
 - Ordinary and extraordinary use, 240.
 - Use for purposes of utility only, 241.
 - Irrigation of riparian land, 241.
 - Use for manufacturing purposes, 242.
- Pollution of water by particular means only, 244.
- Pouring dirty water in excess of right, 245.
- Easements only to be used in connection with their dominant tenements, 252, 255.
 - Use of way to *locus ad quem* and thence beyond, unlawful, 255.
 - Mere colourable use of dominant tenement, 255.
- Way leading to a highway, 256.
- Decreasing the width of ways, 256.
- Way impassable ;—right to walk on adjoining land, 259.
- Way periodically interrupted ;—right to deviate, 260.
- Interruptions from extraordinary causes ;—right to deviate, 261.
- Destruction of road ;—right to deviate, 261.
- Want of repair ;—right to deviate, 262.
- Way impassable by act of grantor ;—right to deviate, 263.
- Repair of ways, 263.

MODE OF USER—continued.

- Direction of ways, 264.
- Direction of ways of necessity, 265.
- Variation of direction of such ways, 268.
- Variation of mode of using ways, 268.
- Right to apply modern inventions, 268.
- Power to make ways to be exercised reasonably, 268.
- See also* **EXTENT OF EASEMENTS.**

NAILING TREES.

- Right to nail trees to a wall, 74 (*u*).

NATURAL RIGHTS.

- What are, 2.
- Given by law and inherent in land, 2.
- How affected by easements, 23, 139, 220.
- Natural rights apparently inconsistent, 24, 219.
- Natural rights in streams, called "Riparian Rights," 48 ;—
(*see* **RIPARIAN RIGHTS**).
- No natural rights of way, 68.
- Cannot be extinguished, 356.
- May be suspended, 356.
- After suspension will revive, 356.
- See also* **AIR ; LIGHT ; SUPPORT ; STREAMS ; WATER.**

NATURAL STREAMS.

- Defined and distinguished from artificial streams, 44.
- See also* **STREAMS.**

NECESSITY, EASEMENTS OF.

- Their nature, 25.
- Whether there must be an absolute necessity, 26, 217.
- Pass to a purchaser of land under general words of conveyance, 91.
- Acquisition of ways of necessity, 216.
- No other way must exist, 217.
- Grant must be capable of being presumed, 217.
- Co-extensive with the necessity, 250.
- Extinguished when the necessity ceases, 359, 389.
- Extinction on union of seisin, 390.
- Revival on severance, 390.

NEGLIGENCE.

- Removal of one of two adjoining buildings, 43.
- Obligation to use care, 43.
- No obligation to shore or give notice of removal, 43.

NEW SPECIES OF EASEMENT.

- Not recognised by law, 21, 73.
- Covenant for such right binding on covenantor, 22, 74.

"NEXT BEFORE" SUIT OR ACTION.

- Prescription Act ;—prescriptive periods required to be next before some suit or action, 127.

"NEXT BEFORE" SUIT OR ACTION—*continued*.

Not before the commission of an adverse act, 128.

Meaning of *some* suit or action, 128.

User must be *next* before suit or action, 129.

No such rule at common law, 130.

Intervening periods of disability to be excluded when computing prescriptive periods, 133.

NOISE.

Acquisition of prescriptive right, 121 (*d*).

NON COMPOS MENTIS.

Exclusion of periods of lunacy when computing prescriptive periods, 133.

NON-USER.

Acquisition of easements prevented by non-user, 158.

Suspension of user by agreement, or for the sake of convenience, 159.

Non-user alone not conclusive evidence of abandonment, 368.

When non-user raises a presumption of abandonment, 369.

Cases in which non-user is the only evidence of abandonment, 370.

Abandonment presumed after non-user for less than twenty years, 371.

Non-user in consequence of a temporary agreement, 372.

Non-user on substitution of new method of enjoyment for convenience, 373.

OBSTRUCTION.

See AIR; LIGHT; PROSPECT; STREAMS; WINDOW.

OWNERSHIP, UNITY OF.

See UNITY OF OWNERSHIP.

PAROL.

Licences granted by parol, 3, 84.

Easements can only be granted or transferred by deed, 3, 83, 227.

Contract for an easement not under seal, valid, 83.

PARTITION OF LAND.

Partition of riparian estate;—effect on riparian rights, 50, 346.

No implied grant of *quasi*-easements used during unity of seisin under the word "*appurtenances*," 91.

Exceptional cases, 92.

Grant of easements "*used and enjoyed*" during unity of seisin, 92.

Implied grant of apparent and continuous easements, 106.

Distribution of easements on partition of dominant tenements, 257.

PASTURAGE.

Right of pasturage a *profit à prendre*, 7.

PEACEABLE ENJOYMENT.

Prescriptive user must be peaceable, 153.

Interruptions, however slight, are evidence that enjoyment is not peaceable, 154.

PENNING BACK WATER.

Right to pen back the water of streams an easement, 54.

Acquisition of such right by prescription, 201.

See also STREAMS.

PERMANENCE.

Tenements and the subjects of easements must be permanent for prescription, 147.

PERMISSION.

Permission for user prevents prescription, 153.

Exception, 153.

PLANS.

Ways shown in plans of property conveyed ; grant, 216.

POLLUTION OF AIR.

Natural right to purity of air, 29.

Limit of that right, 29, 230.

Right to pollute air an easement, 29, 165.

Pollution in the absence of an easement, when justifiable, 30.

By reasonable use, 30.

By carrying on trade, 31.

Implied grant of right to pollute on sale of a factory, 165.

Acquisition of right by prescription, 165.

Quære.—whether the right can be acquired under the

Prescription Act, 121.

Right of action for pollution, 286.

Pollution must be unjustifiable, 286.

Air previously polluted by other means, 287.

Coming to a place where the air is polluted, 288.

Unavoidable pollution by trade, 289.

Result of authorities, 295.

Public nuisance, 296.

Right of action by a reversioner, 297.

Acquiescence in pollution prevents an injunction, 297.

POLLUTION OF WATER.

Natural right to purity of water, 63, 204.

No distinction between surface and underground water, or defined and undefined streams, 64, 204.

Right to pollute water an easement, 64.

An easement within the meaning of the Prescription Act, 123.

Right by appropriation to purity of artificial streams, 204.

POLLUTION OF WATER—continued.

- Acquisition of right to pollute streams, 209.
- Pollution imperceptible and gradually increasing, 209.
- Measure of prescriptive right to pollute streams, 243.
- Measure if pollution has gradually increased, 243.
- Pollution by a particular means, 244.
- Right to sue for pollution, 342.
- Pollution by others no justification for fouling water, 344.
- Pollution of water by carrying on trade not justifiable, 344.
- When the Court will restrain pollution, 344.
- Acquiescence prevents such remedy, 282.
- Drainage of towns restrained if streams are polluted, 345.
- Riparian owners must prove injury in that character, 347.
- Right to sue for pollution of underground water, 347.
- Right to sue for pollution in the absence of right to use water, 347.

POURING WATER OVER LAND.

- Right to send water over land may be acquired as an easement, 58, 201.
- No obligation to continue sending such water, 58, 201.
- A right to a watercourse within the Prescription Act, 123.
- Right to send clear water;—sending dirty water in excess of right, 245.

PRECARIOUS ENJOYMENT.

- Insufficient for prescription, 153.

PRESCRIPTION.

- Acquisition of easements by prescription, 81, 115.
- Cannot be so acquired for a limited period, 89, 127.
- Nature of prescription at common law, 115.
- Meaning of "immemorial usage," or "time whereof the memory of man runneth not to the contrary," 116.
- Presumption of immemorial usage after twenty years' user, 116.
- Presumption of grant, 116.
- Prescription under the Prescription Act;—(*see* PRESCRIPTION Act).
- Common law not affected by the Act, 125.
- Except in cases of right to light, 125, 170.
- And (*quere*) in cases of claims to other absolute and infeasible rights, 125.
- Owners in fee can alone prescribe at common law, 126.
- Claims in right of occupiers under the Act, 126.
- All prescriptive rights acquired for the owner in fee, 127.
- Prescriptive user the same in character at common law and under the Act, 136.
- No prescription at variance with a grant, 136.
- No prescription at variance with a prescriptive right, 138.
- An easement may be acquired subordinate to an adverse right, 25, 139.
- Prescription may be at variance with natural rights, 139.

PRESCRIPTION—continued.

- No prescription unless a grant can be presumed, 116, 139.
 - Except in cases of right to light, 139, 171.
 - Easements must have been capable of being granted, 140.
 - Owner being totally deprived of the use of his land, immaterial, 140.
- No prescription adversely to a statute, 140, 223.
 - Prescription subsequent to an adverse statute, 141.
- Servient owner must have been capable of resisting the user, 141.
 - Quære*:—In cases of right to light, 175.
 - User in land occupied by a tenant, 142.
 - User in land not the property of the servient owner, 142.
 - The power to resist must be by some reasonable means 143.
- Servient owner must have been capable of granting the right claimed, 144.
- Dominant owner must have been capable of taking the right claimed by grant, 145.
- Time when incapacity must exist to defeat prescription, 145.
- No prescription if servient owner is ignorant of the user, 146.
 - Knowledge may be presumed in some cases, 146.
- Dominant and servient tenements, and the subject of an easement, must be permanent, 147.
- No prescription unless title is acquired against all persons, 148.
- User must have been "as of right," 150.
 - Except in the case of light, 173.
 - User by permission, or by stealth, or precarious, not "as of right," 153.
 - Nor unless peaceably enjoyed, 153.
 - All interruptions are evidence that enjoyment is not peaceable, 154.
- Privilege must have been enjoyed in the character of an easement, 154, 175.
- User must be uninterrupted and continuous, 155.
 - Interruptions in enjoyment *as of right*, 155.
 - Interruptions in enjoyment *as an easement*, 157.
 - Interruptions in enjoyment in fact, 157.
 - Interruptions in fact at common law, 157;—(*see* INTERRUPTIONS).
 - Interruptions in fact under the Prescription Act, 159;—(*see* INTERRUPTIONS).
- Easements not claimable both by prescription and under a custom, 162.

See also PRESCRIPTION ACT.

PRESCRIPTION ACT.—(For the Act see APPENDIX, p. 393).

- Acquisition of easements by custom recognised, 20;—(*see* CUSTOM).
- Origin of the Act, 103, 117.
- Preamble, 117.

PRESCRIPTION ACT—continued.

- Section 1* relates to *profits à prendre*, 117.
- Section 2*.—Ways or other easements, watercourses, or the use of water, 117.
- Section 3*.—Light, 118, 123;—(*see* LIGHT).
- To what easements the Act applies, 118.
 - Easements acquired by custom, 118.
 - Private (not public) ways, 119.
 - "Or other easement," 119.
 - Uninterrupted flow of air, 119.
 - Support, 121.
 - Pollution of air, 121.
 - Must be for a purpose contemplated by the Act, 122.
 - Easement claimed to obtain a *profit à prendre*, 122.
 - "Watercourse:"—meaning of the word, 123.
 - Right to pour water over land, 123.
 - Right to pollute a stream, 123.
 - "Use of water," 123;—(*see* USE OF WATER).
 - Light, 123;—(*see* LIGHT).
- Actual enjoyment for full term required, 123.
 - Acquisition after user for less than the full term, 124.
- The Act does not affect prescription at common law, 125.
 - Except in cases of right to light, 125, 170.
 - And (*quære*) in cases of claims to other absolute and inde-feasible rights, 125.
- Legalization of user during an antecedent period of prescription, 126.
- Section 5*.—Occupiers of land may prescribe in their own names, 126.
 - Easements are nevertheless acquired for the owner in fee, 126.
 - Rules for computing prescriptive periods, 127.
- Section 4*.—Prescriptive periods to be next before some suit or action, 127.
 - Not before an act in opposition to the easement, 127.
 - Meaning of *some* suit or action, 128.
 - User must be *next* before some suit or action, 129.
 - Intervening life estates to be excluded, 134.
 - No such rules for prescription at common law, 130.
- No presumption to be made in the absence of proof of user, 130.
 - User presumed on proof of enjoyment before and after a period of intermission, 131.
 - Presumption of grant not prohibited when evidence of an actual grant exists, 132.
- Section 7*.—Exclusion from computation of periods of disability of persons interested in resisting, 133.
- Section 8*.—Exclusion from computation of tenancies for life and years in the servient tenement, 133.
 - "Other convenient watercourse," in *section 8*, a mistake, 134.
 - Intervention of life estate:—effect of *sections 4* and *7*, 134.
 - User must be continuous:—effect of *sections 7* and *8*, 135.
 - When tenancies for life and years are not to be excluded under *section 8*, 135.

PRESCRIPTION ACT—*continued*.

Prescriptive user the same in character at common law and under the Act, 136.

See also **PRESCRIPTION**; **INTERRUPTIONS**; "**AS OF RIGHT**."

PRESUMPTION.

Of lost grant after long user, 103, 116.

User must have been as of right, 104;—(*see* **AS OF RIGHT**).

Prevented by ignorance of and incapacity to resist user, 105.

Grant not presumed solely from lapse of time, 105.

Surrounding circumstances to be considered, 105.

Prevented if user is by leave, or if the right is contested, 106.

Prescription depends upon possibility of presuming a grant, 116.

No presumption of user allowed by the Prescription Act, 130.

User presumed on proof of enjoyment before and after a period of intermission, 131.

Presumption of grant not prohibited when proof of an actual grant exists, 132.

PRIVACY.

Rights to undisturbed privacy not recognised by law, 78.

Disturbance by opening windows, 32.

PRIVILEGE.

An easement is a privilege, 4.

Confers no interest in the soil, 5.

Right to take coal, and right to take *all* coal distinguished, 5.

Grant of *exclusive* use of land, 5.

PROFITS A PRENDRE.

Not easements, 7.

Rights to take fish, stone, and trees, 7.

Right to take water an easement and not a *profit à prendre*, 7.

Easement claimed under the Prescription Act to obtain a *profit à prendre*, 122.

PROSPECT.

Right to uninterrupted prospect not recognised by law, 74.

Covenant not to obstruct prospect binding on covenantor, 75.

Such covenants frequently run with the land, 76.

View of a shop window, 76.

PUBLIC WAYS.

Mere privileges to pass over land, 6.

Right of land-owner to use the soil, 6.

Not easements, 9, 68.

Effect as regards the owner of the soil, 69.

Ways common to many persons not public, 71.

Public and private ways may co-exist, 71, 388.

Repairs, if public and private ways co-exist, 72 (o).

Obstruction of private way over a public road, 353.

PUBLIC WAYS—continued.

Not affected by the Prescription Act, 119.

Right to alter place of access to a public way, 250.

Way impassable:—right to walk on the adjoining soil, 259—263.

Obstruction of a public way;—remedy, 353.

Obstruction of a private way by an obstacle in a public road, 353.

PUBLIC-HOUSE SIGN.

Right to place sign opposite a house, 74 (*u*).

PURITY OF AIR.

See AIR; POLLUTION OF AIR.

PURITY OF WATER.

See POLLUTION OF WATER; STREAMS.

QUIET ENJOYMENT.

No grant of right to light and air implied from covenant, 169.

Effect of this covenant on a grant by general words, 314.

RAILWAYS CLAUSES CONSOLIDATION ACT, 1845.

Effect of compulsory purchase of land on the natural right to support from minerals, 184, 332.

RELEASE.

Extinction of easements by release, 367, 381

Release may be actual or presumed, 367.

Not presumed from non-user alone, 368.

When presumed on cessation of user, 369.

Cases in which non-user is the only evidence of release, 370.

When presumed after non-user for less than twenty years, 371, 382.

Release can only take place after an easement has been actually acquired, 372.

Temporary agreement to suspend user negatives presumption of release, 372.

So also substitution of new method of enjoyment for convenience, 373.

Right of dominant owners to release or abandon easements, 373.

REPAIR.

Right to repair a servient tenement, or the subject of an easement, 229, 263.

No obligation on the servient owner, 16, 229.

No right of action for neglect to repair a way, 351.

RESERVATION OF EASEMENTS.

Operation of a reservation of an easement on a sale of land, 100.

RESISTANCE.

Incapacity of a servient owner to resist user prevents presumption of lost grant, 105.

Prescription Act:—Exclusion of periods of incapacity from prescriptive periods, 133.

Incapacity to resist user prevents prescription, 141.

The power to resist must be by reasonable means, 143.

Incapacity from ignorance of user, 146.

Quere:—in cases of right to light, 175.

REVERSIONER.

When the occupier of a dominant tenement can alone sue for disturbance, 275.

Cases in which a reversioner can sue, 276, 310, 352.

REVIVAL.

Easements and natural rights revive after suspension, 356, 378.

Easements extinguished cannot be revived, 378.

Revival of easements extinguished by unity of seisin on re-partition of tenements, 379.

Proper words must be used in deed of partition, 379.

Revival of ways of necessity, 390.

RIPARIAN.

"Riparian" land, owners, proprietors, and rights, 48.

Riparian rights incident to the whole of a riparian estate, 48.

Assignment of riparian rights by a riparian proprietor, 50, 246.

Riparian rights incident to an estate in its riparian character, 50, 347.

Partition of a riparian estate, 50, 246.

Rights and obligations of riparian owners at the source of a stream, 50.

No riparian rights unless the course of a stream is defined and known, 51.

Underground streams, 51.

Riparian rights suspended on creation of easements, 53.

Grant of privilege of disturbing riparian rights, 54.

Riparian owners to sue for disturbance must prove injury in that character, 347.

RIVERS.

Right to defend land from floods, 55.

Injury to neighbours therefrom, 55 (s).

Tidal rivers different from the sea, 57.

See also STREAMS.

SEA.

Flooding by the sea, 56.

Right to defend lands regardless of neighbours, 56.

Obligation to maintain sea-walls, 56.

SEISIN, UNITY OF.

See UNITY OF OWNERSHIP.

SERVIENT OWNER.

Who is, 10.

Nature of the obligation on a servient owner, 16.

SERVIENT TENEMENT.

What is, 10.

Must be distinct view property from the dominant tenement, 10.

No easement can be acquired for benefit of the servient tenement, 15.

SEVERANCE OF LAND.*See* PARTITION OF LAND.**SHOP WINDOWS.**

Uninterrupted view of shop windows, 76.

Implied covenant not to obstruct, 77.

Right to unobstructed light for display of goods in a window
176.**SHORING UP BUILDINGS.**

Obligation to shore when removing adjoining buildings, 43.

SMOKE.Right to convey smoke up another person's chimney, 74 (*v*).**SPRINGS,**

Rights and obligations as to the water of springs, 50.

STONE.Right to take stones a *profit à prendre*, 7.**STREAMS.**

Natural and artificial streams defined and distinguished, 44.

Water from a natural source in a natural course, 44.

Water from a natural source in an artificial course, 44.

Water flowing by artificial means into a natural stream, 48.

Natural rights in natural streams, 48.

No natural rights in artificial streams, 48.

Easements in both natural and artificial streams, 48.

Riparian rights incident to the whole of a riparian estate, 48.

Assignment of riparian rights by a riparian proprietor, 48, 246.

Intermittent streams, 50.

Rights and obligations of a riparian owner at the source of a natural stream, 50.

No riparian rights or easements unless the course of a stream is defined and known, 51, 58, 193, 199.

Rights in underground streams, 51, 58, 199.

1. Rights which have relation to the flow of streams, 52.

Natural rights to uninterrupted flow, 52.

Rights to divert, consume, or obstruct the flow, or to pen back the water, easements, 53.

Right to have water diverted by another person, 54.

Right to divert flood water, 55.

STREAMS—continued.

- Protection of land from the flow of the sea, 56.
 - Obligation to maintain sea-walls, 56.
- Tidal rivers, 57.
- Right to send water over land, 58.
 - Obligation to continue sending such water, 58.
- Limit of natural rights to the use and to the flow of water, 239.
- Underground streams, 58.
 - Difference between water percolating and defined streams, 58, 199.
 - No right to water in undefined streams, 58, 199.
 - Except by grant, 199.
- Surface streams supported by underground water, 39, 62.
 - Diminution of stream by drainage, 39, 62.
- 2. Rights which have relation to purity of streams, 63, 204;—
(*see POLLUTION OF WATER*).
- 3. Right to take water for use, 64;—(*see USE OF WATER*).
- Acquisition of water rights, 193.
 - By grant, 193.
 - By prescription, 193.
- Artificial streams;—when prescriptive rights to uninterrupted flow can be acquired, 193.
 - Temporary and permanent streams, 194.
 - No prescriptive right against originator of a temporary artificial stream, 195.
 - May be acquired against other persons, 198.
 - Prescriptive right in permanent artificial streams, 198.
- Acquisition of right to divert streams, 200.
- Acquisition of right to obstruct and pen back the water of streams, 201.
- Appropriation of water of streams;—effect as to acquisition of easements;—(*see APPROPRIATION OF WATER*, 202).
- Prescriptive right to divert part of the water of a stream, 243.
- Partition of riparian land;—effect on riparian rights, 50, 246.
- Disturbance of water rights, 333.
- Damage essential for right to sue for diversion or obstruction, 333.
 - Injury to the right to the flow sufficient damage to support an action, 335.
- Water diverted from a stream but returned thereto, 335.
- Obligation to keep a stream free from obstruction, 336.
- Obstruction before the possession of a person who sues, 336.
- Right to sue for continuing an obstruction, 337.
- Right to abate an obstruction, 338.
- Disturbance of the steady flow of a stream, 338.
- See also POLLUTION OF WATER ; USE OF WATER.*

SUBJACENT SUPPORT.

- Natural right to subjacent support for land, 34.
- See also SUPPORT.*

SUBORDINATE EASEMENTS.

- See EASEMENT.*

SUIT.

See ACTION.

SUPPORT.

Natural right to adjacent and subjacent support, 34, 180.

Nature of the natural right to support 35.

Does not depend upon the quality of the soil, 35.

Result if destruction of support is inevitable when working mines, 36, 237.

Easements of support, 180.

Effect of compulsory purchase of land under the Railways Clauses Act 1845, 184, 332.

Effect on natural right of building houses, 37, 322.

Effect of excavating subsoil, 37, 42.

Support for land from underground water not a natural right, 38.

Such right may be acquired by grant though not by prescription, 186.

Support for surface water from underground water, 39.

Support for buildings not a natural right, 40.

Such right may be acquired, 40, 187.

Right to deprive land of support an easement, 42.

Quære: whether right to support is an easement within the meaning of the Prescription Act, 121.

Acquisition of rights to support, 180.

Implied grant on severance of land and the subsoil by sale, 181.

Implied reservation on grant of subsoil reserving the surface 181.

Mining leases 183.

Right to deprive land of support not acquired by custom or prescription, 184.

Grant of such right by copyholder, void, 184.

Right to support for buildings acquired by implied grant, 187.

Right to support for buildings from land by prescription, 188.

Effect of excavation under buildings, 188.

How can a grant be presumed, 189.

No right to support for buildings from buildings by prescription, 190.

Natural right to support is unlimited, 236.

Modification by agreement, 238.

Mining leases, 183.

Limited right to support for buildings if support for land is limited, 238.

Obligation to repair a supporting building, 238.

Right to such repair, 238.

Right to sue for disturbance of natural right, 322.

Effect on right to sue of the erection of buildings, 322.

Damage to newly-erected buildings, 323.

Right to sue for disturbance of support to buildings, 323.

Effect on right to sue of increasing the weight of buildings, 324.

SUPPORT—continued.

- Right to sue a wrong-doer for removal of support, 326.
- No right of action for destroying support till damage occurs, 327.
- Time to sue if it is limited from the commission of an act, 331.
- Effect on rights to support of imposing additional weights, 387.

SUSPENSION.

- When suspension of user does not prevent prescription, 159.
- Easements and natural rights temporarily suspended, 355.
- Revival after suspension, 378.

TERMS OF YEARS.

- Easements may be granted for a term of years, 89.
- Cannot be so acquired by prescription, 89.
- Exclusion of terms of years in computing prescriptive periods, 133.

TETHERING HORSES.

- Right to tether horses for pasturage, 74 (*u*).

TIDAL RIVERS.

- See* RIVERS.

TIME.

- Acquisition of easements for a limited time, 89.
- Twenty years' user raises presumption of grant, 103—106.
- "Time whereof the memory of man runneth not to the contrary," 116.
- Immemorial usage, 116.
- Presumption after twenty years' user, 116.
- Prescription Act, 117 ;—(*see* PRESCRIPTION ACT).
- Mode of computing prescriptive periods, 127—136.

TRANSFER.

- Transfer of easements on conveyance of dominant tenement, 89.
- Express grant by particular description, 90.
- Express grant by general words, 90.
- "Appurtenances," 91, 227.
- Easements "used and enjoyed," 89.
- Natural rights pass without mention, 227.
- Easements only assignable by deed, 227.
- Tenancies created without deed ;—do easements pass ? 227.
- Assignment of riparian rights, 50, 246.
- Easements not assignable apart from their dominant tenements, 252.

TREES.

- Right to cut and carry away a *profit à prendre*, 7.

TRESPASS.

Trespass by user during prescriptive period legalised when an easement is acquired, 126.

UNDERGROUND WATER.

No right to support for land from upward pressure, 39, 186.

Destruction of support by drainage, 39, 187.

Right to support for surface water, 62.

Diminution of stream by drainage, 39, 62.

Laws relating to surface streams do not apply unless underground streams are defined and known, 58, 199.

Pollution of underground water, 64.

Right to sue for pollution, 347.

See also WELLS.

UNINTERRUPTED ENJOYMENT.

See INTERRUPTIONS; PRESCRIPTION; PRESCRIPTION ACT.

UNINTERRUPTED PASSAGE OF AIR.

See AIR.

UNINTERRUPTED FLOW OF WATER.

See STREAMS.

UNINTERRUPTED PROSPECT.

See PROSPECT.

UNITY OF OWNERSHIP.

Dominant and servient tenements must be distinct properties, 10.

Prevents acquisition of easements by prescription, 157.

Extinction of easements by unity of seisin, 364.

Necessity for unity of *seisin*, 365.

Unity of *ownership* alone causes suspension, 366.

Necessity for unity of seisin for estates in fee simple, 366.

Unity of possession and enjoyment not necessary, 367.

"USED AND ENJOYED."

Conveyance of part of an estate with easements "used and enjoyed," 93.

Easements which existed before unity of ownership pass, 93.

Quasi-easements first used during unity of ownership, *quære*, 94.

USE OF WATER.

Right to take water for use, an easement, not a *profit à prendre*, 7, 64.

Natural right of riparian proprietors, 54, 65.

Limit of that right, 65, 239.

Natural right only while water is on the taker's land, 66.

Difference between the right to take standing and flowing water, 66.

Right to take water on another's land an easement, 66.

Right to take water from artificial streams, 212.

Acquisition of right to take water, 212.

Prescription Act, *section* 2, 117.

USE OF WATER—*continued*.

Use, in exercise of natural right, must be reasonable, 239.

Supplying a gaol or lunatic asylum, 240.

Ordinary and extraordinary use, 240.

Use for purposes of utility only, 241.

Irrigation of land, 241.

Use for manufacturing purposes, 242.

Disturbance of right to take water for use, 341.

When an action will lie, 341.

Disturbance of use by pollution, 342 ;—(*see* POLLUTION OF WATER).

USER.

See NON-USER.

USER, MODE OF.

See MODE OF USER.

VIEW.

See PROSPECT.

VOID.

Grant to be "void" conditionally, 100.

WATER.

Right to take water an easement not a *profit à prendre*, 7.

Water compared with light and air, 31.

Support for land from underground water, 39, 186.

Support for surface water from underground water, 39.

Easements which can exist in connection with water, 44, 52.

Flow of water, 52.

Purity of water, 63.

Use of water for consumption, 64.

Springs, 50.

Water oozing through land and collecting on surface, 51, 194.

No separate ownership or property in water, 53, 61.

Floods ;—right to protect lands, 55.

The sea ;—right to protect lands, 56.

Tidal rivers ;—right to protect lands, 57.

Right to send water over land, 58, 201.

Obligation to continue sending such water, 58, 201.

Underground water, 58.

Difference between water percolating and defined streams, 58.

Underground water affecting surface streams, 60.

Water collected in wells, 61, 203.

No wrong if water is made to escape, 61, 204.

Disturbance of rights in water, 333.

See also STREAMS ; POLLUTION OF WATER ; USE OF WATER ; RIPARIAN.

WATERCOURSE.

Meaning of the word "watercourse," 122.

Used in the Prescription Act, 117.

WATERCOURSE—continued.

What rights are included in the expression, 123.

See also STREAMS ; POLLUTION OF WATER ; USE OF WATER ;
POURING WATER OVER LAND.

WAYS.

Owner of right of way cannot prevent other persons passing, 5.

Public rights of way not easements, 8, 68.

Ways of necessity, 25, 72.

Not given in every case of inaccessibility, 73.

No natural rights of way, 68.

When easements, 68.

Effect as regards the owner of the soil, 69.

Co-existing rights of way, 71.

Public and private ways may co-exist, 71.

Private way cannot be acquired over public road, 71.

Private way not necessarily extinguished by public way, 72, 388.

Repairs if public way made over a private road, 72 (o).

General or limited, 73, 247.

Prescription Act, 117.

Acquisition of rights of way, 213.

Private right not acquired by dedication, 213.

Grants by general words, 214 ;—(*see* GENERAL WORDS).

Ways shown in plans of property conveyed, 214.

Acquisition of ways of necessity, 216.

Only when no other way exists, 217.

Only when a grant can be presumed, 217.

No right gained on acquisition of land by escheat,
218.

Grant subject to a right of ploughing, 247 (c).

Measure of right granted by deed, 247.

Measure of right acquired by prescription, 247.

Ways of necessity co-extensive with necessity, 250, 389.

Alteration of place of access to a way, 250.

User in connection with the dominant tenement alone lawful,
252.

Cannot be assigned and made rights in gross, 252.

Who entitled to use a way, 255.

User to dominant tenement, and thence beyond unlawful, 255.

Mere colourable use of dominant tenement, 255.

Way leading to a highway, 256.

Decreasing the width of private ways, 256.

Distribution of right on partition of dominant tenement, 257.

Way becoming impassable ;—right to deviate, 259.

Way periodically interrupted, 260.

Temporary interruption from extraordinary cause, 261.

Destruction of road, 261.

Want of repair, 262.

Obstruction by grantor, 263.

Right to repair ways, 263.

Direction of ways, 264.

Direction of ways of necessity, 265.

Direction cannot be varied, 268.

WAYS—continued.

- Grant for continuing purpose ;—variation of mode of user, 268.
- Right to apply modern inventions, 268.
- Power to make ways to be exercised reasonably, 268.
- When an action will lie for obstruction, 351.
 - Action by reversioner, 352.
 - Temporary obstructions, right to sue, 352.
- Obstruction of private way over a public road, 353.
- Obstruction of private way by an obstacle in a public road, 354.
- Ways of necessity cease with the necessity, 389.
- Extinction on union of seisin, 390.
- Revival on severance, 390.
- Ways becoming inaccessible ;—extinction of right, 391.
- See also* PUBLIC WAYS.

WELLS.

- No right to uninterrupted supply of water, 58, 203.
- Property in water collected in a well, 61, 204.
- No wrong if water is made to escape, 61, 204.

WIND.

- Uninterrupted flow of wind to a windmill, 119.

WINDMILL.

- Uninterrupted flow of wind, 119.

WINDOW.

- Right to make new windows in buildings, 32.
- Right to obstruct new windows, 32, 234.
 - Improving the condition of windows to obtain more light, 235.
- Shop-windows ;—light for display of goods, 176.

WORDS.

- See* GENERAL WORDS.

WRITING.

- Grant by writing not under seal gives a licence only, 3, 84.
- Formerly deeds alone called *writings*, 3 (*d*).

THE END.

1

November, 1877

A CATALOGUE
OF
LAW WORKS,
PUBLISHED BY
STEVEN'S AND SONS,
(LATE STEVENS AND NORTON),
119, CHANCERY LANE, LONDON, W.C.,
(Formerly of Bell Yard, Lincoln's Inn).

Law Books Purchased or Valued.

Now ready, 8vo. cloth lettered, price 6d., post free.

A Catalogue of Modern Law Works ; together with a complete Chronological List of all the English, Irish, and Scotch Reports, Abbreviations used in reference to Law Reports and Text Books, and an Index of Subjects.

ACTS OF PARLIAMENT.—Public and Local Acts from an early date, may be had of the Publishers of this Catalogue, who have also on sale the largest collection of Private Acts, relating to Estates, Enclosures, Railways, Roads, &c., &c.

ACTION AT LAW.—Prentice's Proceedings in an Action in the Queen's Bench, Common Pleas, and Exchequer Divisions of the High Court of Justice. By SAMUEL PRENTICE, of the Middle Temple, Esq., one of Her Majesty's Counsel. Demy 8vo. 1877. 10s. 6d.

Smith's Elementary View of the Proceedings in an Action at Law.—Twelfth Edition, adapted to the practice of the Supreme Court. By W. D. I. FOULKES, Esq., Barrister-at-Law. 12mo. 1876. 10s. 6d.

"The student will find in 'Smith's Action' a manual, by the study of which he may easily acquire a general knowledge of the mode of procedure in the various stages of an action in the several divisions of the High Court of Justice. It is a book, the pages of which neither lawyers nor laymen need hesitate to consult, inasmuch as the information, as far as it goes, is perfectly accurate."—*Law Times*, September 2, 1876.

ADMIRALTY—Boyd.—*Vide* "Shipping."

Lowndes.—*Vide* "Collisions."

Pritchard's Admiralty Digest.—A Digest of the Law and Practice of the High Court of Admiralty of England, with Notes from Text Writers, and the Scotch, Irish, and American Reports. Second Edition. By ROBERT A. PRITCHARD, D.C.L., of the Inner Temple, Barrister-at-Law, and WILLIAM TARN PRITCHARD. With Notes of Cases from French Maritime Law. By ALGERNON JONES, Avocat à la Cour Impériale de Paris. 2 vols. Royal 8vo. 1865. 3l.

Stuart's Cases heard and determined in the Vice-Admiralty Court at Quebec, 1836-75. Edited by GEORGE OKILL STUART, Esq., Q.C. 2 vols. Royal 8vo. 1858-75. Net, 5l.

* * All standard Law Works are kept in Stock, in law calf and other bindings.

AGENCY.—Petgrave's Principal and Agent.—A Manual of the Law of Principal and Agent. By E. C. PETGRAVE, Solicitor. 12mo. 1857. 7s. 6d.

Petgrave's Code of the Law of Principal and Agent, with a Preface. By E. C. PETGRAVE, Solicitor. Demy 12mo. 1876. Net, 2s.

Rogers.—*Vide* "Elections."

Russell's Treatise on Mercantile Agency.—Second Edition. 8vo. 1873. 14s.

AGRICULTURAL LAW.—Addison's Practical Guide to the Agricultural Holdings (England) Act, 1875 (38 & 39 Vic. c. 92), and Treatise thereon, shewing the Alterations in the Law, and containing many useful Hints and Suggestions as to the carrying out of the Provisions of the Act; with Handy Forms and a Carefully Prepared Index. Designed chiefly for the use of Agricultural Landlords and Tenants. By ALBERT ADDISON, Solicitor of the Supreme Court of Judicature. 12mo. 1876. Net, 2s. 6d.

Cooke on Agricultural Law.—The Law and Practice of Agricultural Tenancies, with Numerous Precedents of Tenancy Agreements and Farming Leases, &c., &c. By G. WINGROVE COOKE, Esq., Barrister-at-Law. 8vo. 1851. 18s.

Dixon's Farm.—*Vide* "Farm."

ARBITRATION.—Russell's Treatise on the Duty and Power of an Arbitrator, and the Law of Submissions and Awards; with an Appendix of Forms, and of the Statutes relating to Arbitration. By FRANCIS RUSSELL, Esq., Recorder of Tenterden. Fifth Edition.

(Nearly ready.)

ARTICLED CLERKS.—Butlin's New and Complete Examination Guide and Introduction to the Law; for the use of Articled Clerks and those who contemplate entering the legal profession, comprising Courses of Reading for the Preliminary and Intermediate Examinations and for Honours, or a Pass at the Final, with Statute, Case, and Judicature (Time) Tables, Sets of Examination Papers, &c., &c. By JOHN FRANCIS BUTLIN, Solicitor, &c. 8vo. 1877. 18s.

"A sensible and useful guide for the legal tyro."—*Solicitors' Journal*, April 21, 1877.

"In supplying law students with materials for preparing themselves for examination, Mr. Butlin, we think, has distanced all competitors. The volume before us contains hints on reading, a very neat summary of law, which the best read practitioner need not despise. There are time tables under the Judicature Act, and an excellent tabular arrangement of leading cases, which will be found of great service . . . Tuition of this kind will do much to remove obstacles which present themselves to commencing students, and when examinations are over the book is one which may be usefully kept close at hand, and will well repay 'noting up.'"—*Law Times*, February 24, 1877.

Head.—*Vide* "Statutes."

Rubinstein and Ward's Articled Clerks' Handbook.—Being a Concise and Practical Guide to all the Steps Necessary for Entering into Articles of Clerkship, passing the Preliminary, Intermediate and Final Examinations, obtaining Admission and Certificate to Practise, with Notes of Cases affecting Articled Clerks, and Suggestions as to Mode of Reading and Books to be read during Articles. By J. S. RUBINSTEIN and S. WARD, Solicitors. Demy 12mo. 1877. 3s.

"No articled clerk should be without it."—*Law Times*, February 17, 1877.

"Will serve as a simple and practical guide to all the steps necessary for entering into articles of clerkship to solicitors, for passing the several examinations, and for procuring admission on the Roll."—*Law Times*, February 24, 1877.

* * All standard Law Works are kept in Stock, in law calf and other bindings.

ARTICLED CLERKS.—*Continued.*

Wharton's Articled Clerk's Manual.—A Manual for Articled Clerks: being a comprehensive Guide to their successful Examination, Admission, and Practice as Attorneys and Solicitors of the Superior Courts. Ninth Edition. Greatly enlarged. By CHARLES HENRY ANDERSON, Senior Prizeman of the Incorporated Law Society, &c. Royal 12mo. 1864. 18s.

ATTORNEYS.—Pulling's Law of Attorneys, General and Special, Attorneys-at-Law, Solicitors, Notaries, Proctors, Conveyancers, Scriveners, Land Agents, House Agents, &c., and the Offices and Appointments usually held by them. Their several Qualifications and legitimate Province, Rights, Duties, Privileges, Exemptions, Disabilities, and Liabilities in the General Practice of the Law, in Legal Proceedings, in Legal Negotiations, and Legal Formalities. And the Law of Costs as between Party and Party and Attorney and Client. By ALEXANDER PULLING, Serjeant-at-Law. Third Edition. 8vo. 1862. 18s.

"It is a laborious work, a careful work, the work of a lawyer, and, beyond comparison, the best that has ever been produced upon this subject."—*Law Times*.

Smith.—The Lawyer and his Profession.—A Series of Letters to a Solicitor commencing Business. By J. ORTON SMITH. 12mo. 1860. 4s.

AVERAGE.—Hopkins' Hand-Book on Average.—Third Edition. 8vo. 1868. 18s.

Lowndes' Law of General Average.—English and Foreign. Third Edition. By RICHARD LOWNDES, Author of "The Admiralty Law of Collisions at Sea." (*In preparation.*)

BAILMENTS.—Jones on the Law of Bailments.—Fourth Edition. By W. THEOBALD. 8vo. 1834. *Net*, 5s.

BALLOT.—FitzGerald's Ballot Act.—With an INTRODUCTION. Forming a Guide to the Procedure at Parliamentary and Municipal Elections. Second Edition. Enlarged, and containing the Municipal Elections Act, 1875, and the Parliamentary Elections (Returning Officers) Act, 1875. By GERALD A. R. FITZGERALD, M.A., of Lincoln's Inn, Esq., Barrister-at-Law. Fcap. 8vo. 1876. 5s. 6d.

"A useful guide to all concerned in Parliamentary and Municipal Elections."—*Law Magazine*, February, 1877.

"We should strongly advise any person connected with elections, whether acting as candidate, agent, or in any other capacity, to become possessed of this manual."—November 26, 1876.

BANKING.—Walker's Treatise on Banking Law. Including the Crossed Checks Act, 1876, with dissertations thereon, also references to some American Cases, and full Index. By J. DOUGLAS WALKER, of Lincoln's Inn, Esq., Barrister-at-Law. Demy 8vo. 1877. 14s.

"Persons who are interested in banking law may be guided out of many a difficulty by consulting Mr. Walker's volume."—*Law Times*, May 18, 1877.

BANKRUPTCY.—Bedford's Final Examination Guide to Bankruptcy.—Third Edition. 12mo. 1877. 6s.

Lynch's Tabular Analysis of Proceedings in Bankruptcy, for the use of Students for the Incorporated Law Society's Examinations. Second Edition. 8vo. 1874. *Net*, 1s.

Scott's Costs in Bankruptcy.—*Vide* "Costs."

. All standard Law Works are kept in Stock, in law calf and other bindings.

BANKRUPTCY.—Continued.

Smith's Manual on Bankruptcy.—A Manual relating to Bankruptcy, Insolvency, and Imprisonment for Debt; comprising the New Statute Law verbatim, in a consolidated and readable form. With the Rules, a Copious Index, and a Supplement of Decisions. By JOSIAH W. SMITH, Esq., B.C.L., Q.C., Judge of County Courts. 12mo. 1873. 10s.

* * The Supplement may be had separately, *net*, 2s. 6d.

Williams' Law and Practice in Bankruptcy, comprising the Bankruptcy Act, the Debtors Act, and the Bankruptcy Repeal and Insolvent Court Act of 1869, and the Rules and Forms made under those Acts. Second Edition. By ROLAND VAUGHAN WILLIAMS, of Lincoln's Inn, Esq., and WALTER VAUGHAN WILLIAMS, of the Inner Temple, Esq., assisted by FRANCIS HALLETT HARDCASTLE, of the Inner Temple, Esq., Barristers-at-Law. 8vo. 1876. 17. 8s.

"Williams on Bankruptcy" is quite satisfactory, the more so, perhaps, as the authors have wisely not attempted to give all the old authorities, even where the law seems unchanged, but rather the result of those authorities."—*Law Magazine*, November, 1876.

"The present edition is a great improvement."—*Solicitors' Journal*, August 26, 1876.

"It would be difficult to speak in terms of undue praise of the present work. . . . The present edition brings down the law to May, 1876, and the profession has now not only the most recent, but certainly one of the best, if not the best, treatise on the Law of Bankruptcy."—*Public Opinion*, July 1, 1876.

BILLS OF EXCHANGE.—Chitty on Bills of Exchange and Promissory Notes.—Eleventh Edition. By JOHN A. RUSSELL, one of Her Majesty's Counsel, and Judge of County Courts. (*In preparation.*)

Eddis' Rule of Ex parte Waring. By A. C. EDDIS, B.A., of Lincoln's Inn, Barrister-at-Law. Post 8vo. 1876. *Net*, 2s. 6d.

BILLS OF SALE.—Millar and Collier's Bills of Sale.—A Treatise on Bills of Sale, with an Appendix containing the Acts for the Registration of Bills of Sale, Precedents, &c. Third Edition. By F. C. J. MILLAR Barrister-at-Law. 12mo. 1871. 10s. 6d.

BOOK-KEEPING.—Bedford's Intermediate Examination Guide to Book-keeping.—Second Edition. 12mo. 1875. *Net*, 2s. 6d.

BUILDING ACTS.—Woolrych.—*Vide* "Metropolis Building Acts."

CANAL TRAFFIC ACT.—Lely's Railway and Canal Traffic Act, 1873.—And other Railway and Canal Statutes; with the General Orders, Forms, and Table of Fees. Post 8vo. 1873. 8s.

CARRIERS.—Browne on Carriers.—A Treatise on the Law of Carriers of Goods and Passengers by Land and Water. With References to the most recent American Decisions. By J. H. BALFOUR BROWNE, of the Middle Temple, Esq., Barrister-at-Law, Registrar to the Railway Commission. 8vo. 1873. 18s.

CHANCERY and *Vide* "EQUITY."

Daniell's Chancery Practice.—The Practice of the High Court of Chancery, with some observations on the Pleadings in that Court. By the late EDMUND ROBERT DANIELL, Barrister-at-Law. Fifth Edition, by LEONARD FIELD and EDWARD CLENNELL DUNN, Barristers-at-Law; with the assistance of JOHN BIDDLE, of the Master of the Rolls' Chambers. 2 vols. 8vo. 1871. 44. 4s.

* * All standard Law Works are kept in Stock, in law calf and other bindings.

CHANCERY—Continued.

The Practice of the High Court of Chancery and the Court of Chancery (Funds) Act, 1872, together with Appendices containing the Act, and the Rules and Orders thereunder, and a Collection of Forms. By LEONARD FIELD and EDWARD CLENNELL DUNN, Barristers-at-Law. 8vo. 1873. 8s. 6d.

"It is the merit of Mr. Daniell's 'Practice' that it takes nothing as known. The reader is minutely instructed *what* he is to do and *how* he is to do it, and if he closely follows his guide he cannot go wrong."—*Law Times*.

Daniell's Chancery Forms.—Forms and Precedents of Pleadings and Proceedings in the High Court of Chancery, with Practical Notes and Observations, and References to the Fourth Edition of Daniell's Chancery Practice; and incorporating the Forms in Braithwaite's Record and Writ Practice. By LEONARD FIELD and EDWARD CLENNELL DUNN, Barristers-at-Law, and JOHN BIDDLE, of the Master of the Rolls' Chambers. Second Edition. By JOHN BIDDLE. 8vo. 1871. 11. 12s.

Morgan's Acts and Orders, Fifth Edition. 1876.—The Statutes, General Orders, and Rules of Court relating to the Practice, Pleading, and Jurisdiction of the Supreme Court of Judicature, particularly with reference to the Chancery Division, and the Actions assigned thereto. With copious Notes. Fifth Edition. Carefully revised and adapted to the new Practice by GEORGE OSBORNE MORGAN, M.P., one of Her Majesty's Counsel, and CHALONER W. CHUTE, of Lincoln's Inn, Barrister-at-Law, and late Fellow of Magdalen College, Oxford. In 1 vol. Demy 8vo. 1876. 11. 10s.

"A most valuable feature is the annotation of the Rules of Court, which give all the recent cases, and is as useful as a new edition of any of the works on Judicature Acts only. This edition of Mr. Morgan's treatise must, we believe, be the most popular with the profession."—*Law Times*, December 9, 1876.

"In the shape in which it now appears we have no doubt this edition will meet with a very favourable reception by the professions, and will exceed in demand any of its predecessors."—*Law Journal*, December 30, 1876.

"The practitioner will find in the present edition, a lucid and compendious statement of the substance of the Consolidated and other Orders of the Court of Chancery, which, though not expressly incorporated in the new enactments, are, by implication, left untouched by them, placed side by side with the Judicature Acts and Rules of Court. This new edition will maintain and enhance the high reputation deservedly gained by the original work."—*Law Magazine and Review*, February, 1877.

Morgan and Davey's Chancery Costs.—*Vide* "Costs," Orders and Rules of the High Court of Justice, Chancery Division.—Published by authority, as issued.

CHURCH AND CLERGY.—Phillimore.—*Vide* "Ecclesiastical Law."

Stephen's Laws relating to the Clergy.—2 vols. Royal 8vo. 1848. 21. 18s.

CIVIL LAW.—Bowyer's Commentaries on the Modern Civil Law.—By Sir GEORGE BOWYER, D.C.L., Royal 8vo. 1848. 18s.

Bowyer's Introduction to the Study and Use of the Civil Law.—By Sir GEORGE BOWYER, D.C.L. Royal 8vo. 1874. 5s.

Cumin's Manual of Civil Law.—A Manual of Civil Law, containing a Translation of, and Commentary on, the Fragments of the XII. Tables, and the Institutes of Justinian; the Text of the Institutes of Gaius and Justinian arranged in parallel columns; and the Text of the Fragments of Ulpian, and of Selections from Paul's *Receptæ Sententiæ*. By P. CUMIN, M.A., Barrister-at-Law. Second Edition. Medium 8vo. 1865. 18s.

Greene.—*Vide* "Roman Law."

* * * All standard Law Works are kept in Stock, in law calf and other bindings.

CIVIL LAW.—*Continued.*Mears.—*Vide* "Roman Law."Voet Commentarius ad Pandectas, Translated into English.—Part I. The Contract of Sale. (Book xviii.) By SIR ROLAND KNYVET WILSON, Bart., of Lincoln's Inn, Barrister-at-Law. Royal 8vo. 1876. *Net* 1*l.* 1*s.***COLLISIONS.**—Lowndes' Admiralty Law of Collisions at Sea.—8vo. 1867. *7s.* 6*d.***COLONIAL LAW.**—Clark's Colonial Law.—A Summary of Colonial Law and Practice of Appeals from the Plantations. 8vo. 1834. *1*l.* 4*s.**Vanderlinden.—*Vide* "Dutch Law."**COMMENTARIES ON THE LAWS OF ENGLAND.**—Bowyer.—*Vide* "Constitutional Law."Broom and Hadley's Commentaries on the Laws of England.—By HERBERT BROOM, LL.D., of the Inner Temple, Barrister-at-Law; Reader in Common Law to the Inns of Court; Author of "A Selection of Legal Maxims," &c.; and EDWARD A. HADLEY, M.A., of Lincoln's Inn, Barrister-at-Law; late Fellow of Trinity Coll., Cambridge. 4 vols. 8vo. 1869. *3*l.* 3*s.**"Messrs. Broom and Hadley have been unsparing in their editorial labours. There are abundant reference notes, so that the diligent student can consult the authorities if he is so disposed. Besides the table of contents, there are an appendix and a copious index to each volume. Nothing that could be done to make the work useful and handy has been left undone."—*Law Journal*, November 19, 1869.**COMMERCIAL LAW.**—Levi's International Commercial Law.—Being the Principles of Mercantile Law of the following and other Countries—viz.: England, Scotland, Ireland, British India, British Colonies, Austria, Belgium, Brazil, Buenos Ayres, Denmark, France, Germany, Greece, Hans Towns, Italy, Netherlands, Norway, Portugal, Prussia, Russia, Spain, Sweden, Switzerland, United States, and Württemberg. By LEONE LEVI, Esq., F.S.A., F.S.S., of Lincoln's Inn, Barrister-at-Law, Professor of the Principles and Practice of Commerce at King's College, London, &c. Second Edition. 2 vols. Royal 8vo. 1863. *1*l.* 15*s.**Smith.—*Vide* "Mercantile Law."**COMMON LAW.**—Braithwaite.—*Vide* "Oaths."Fisher.—*Vide* "Digests."

Orders and Rules of the High Court of Justice, Common Law Divisions.—Published by Authority, as issued.

Prentice.—*Vide* "Action."Smith's Manual of Common Law.—A Manual of Common Law, comprising the fundamental principles and the points most usually occurring in daily life and practice; for the Practitioner, Student, and General Reader. By JOSIAH W. SMITH, B.C.L., Q.C., Judge of County Courts. Seventh Edition, with Notices of the Judicature Acts. 12mo. 1876. *14*s.**

"Admirably conceived and executed. . . . Eminently lucid and concise . . .

A pocket-book of pith and essence of common law."—*Leguician*."Mr. Josiah Smith possesses, in an eminent degree, that kind of logical skill which exhibits itself in the simple arrangement, but exhaustive division, of wide and complicated subjects, and is, moreover, gifted with the rare power of accurate condensation."—*Solicitors' Journal*."To more advanced students, and to the practitioner, whether barrister or attorney, we think the 'Manual of Common Law' a most useful and convenient companion. . . . It is compiled with the scrupulous care and the ability which distinguish Mr. Smith's previous works."—*Jurist*."Smith's Manuals of Common Law and Equity must be resorted to as the open seam as to the learning requisite in the Final Examination of the Incorporated Law Society."—*From Dr. ROBERT'S Lecture*, p. 11.

* * All standard Law Works are kept in Stock, in law calf and other bindings

COMMONS AND INCLOSURES.—Chambers' Digest of the Law relating to Commons and Open Spaces. —Including Public Parks and Recreation Grounds ; with Official Documents, Bye-Laws, Statutes and Cases. By GEORGE F. CHAMBERS, of the Inner Temple, Esq., Barrister-at-Law. Imperial 8vo. 1877. 6s. 6d.

Cooke on Inclosures.—The Acts for facilitating the Inclosure of Commons in England and Wales ; with a Treatise on the Law of Rights of Commons, in reference to these Acts, &c., &c. With Forms as settled by the Inclosure Commissioners. By G. WINGROVE COOKE, Esq., Barrister-at-Law. Fourth Edition. 12mo. 1864. 16s.

COMPANY LAW.—*Vide* "Joint Stocks."

COMPANIES, LIABILITIES OF PROMOTERS OF.—Finlason's Report of the Case of Twycross v. Grant, in the Court of Common Pleas and the Court of Appeal, with the Judgments, as revised by the Judges, and an Introduction and Notes, containing notices of the previous cases on the subject. By W. F. FINLASON, of the Middle Temple, Esq., Barrister-at-Law. 8vo. 1877. *Nct*, 2s. 6d.

COMPANY PRECEDENTS.—Palmer.—*Vide* "Conveyancing."

CONSTITUTIONAL LAW.—Bowyer's Commentaries on the Constitutional Law of England.—By Sir GEO. BOWYER, D.C.L. Second Edition. Royal 8vo. 1846 1l. 2s.

CONTRACTS.—Addison on Contracts.—Being a Treatise on the Law of Contracts. By C. G. ADDISON, Esq., Author of the "Law of Torts." Seventh Edition. By L. W. CAVE, Esq., one of Her Majesty's Counsel, Recorder of Lincoln. Royal 8vo. 1875. 1l. 18s.

"At present this is by far the best book upon the Law of Contract possessed by the Profession, and it is a thoroughly practical book."—*Law Times*.

Leake on Contracts.—The Elements of the Law of Contracts. Second Edition. By STEPHEN MARTIN LEAKE, of the Middle Temple, Barrister-at-Law. (*In the press.*)

Pollock's Principles of Contract at Law and in Equity ; being a Treatise on the General Principles relating to the Validity of Agreements, with a special view to the comparison of Law and Equity, and with references to the Indian Contract Act, and occasionally to American and Foreign Law. By FREDERICK POLLOCK, of Lincoln's Inn, Esq., Barrister-at-Law. 8vo. 1876. 1l. 4s.

The Lord Chief Justice in his judgment in *Metropolitan Railway Company v. Brogden and others*, said, "The Law is well put by Mr. Frederick Pollock in his very able and learned work on Contracts."—*The Times*, February 19, 1877.

"He has succeeded in writing a book on Contracts which the working lawyer will find as useful for reference as any of its predecessors, and which at the same time will give the student what he will seek for in vain elsewhere, a complete *rationale* of the law."—*Law Magazine and Review*, August, 1876.

"Mr. Pollock's work ought, in our opinion, to take a high place among treatises of its class. The 'fusion of law and equity' so far as that fusion is possible, is in his pages an accomplished fact."—*Pall Mall Gazette*, March 3, 1876.

"A work which, in our opinion, shows great ability, a discerning intellect, a comprehensive mind, and painstaking industry. The book ought to be a success."—*Law Journal*, March 18, 1876.

"There is no part of the work that does not please us by the freshness of the style and the ingenuity of the treatment. The author may be congratulated on having achieved a marked success in a field where others before him have written well."—*Solicitor's Journal*, April 8, 1876.

Smith's Law of Contracts.—By the late J. W. SMITH, Esq., Author of "Leading Cases," &c. Sixth Edition. B. VINCENT T. THOMPSON, Esq., Barrister-at-Law. 8vo. 1874. 16s.

* * * All standard Law Works are kept in Stock in law calf and other bindings.

CONVEYANCING.—Greenwood's Manual of Conveyancing.—A Manual of the Practice of Conveyancing, showing the present Practice relating to the daily routine of Conveyancing in Solicitors' Offices. To which are added Concise Common Forms and Precedents in Conveyancing; Conditions of Sale, Conveyances, and all other Assurances in constant use. Fifth Edition. By H. N. CAPEL, B.A., LL.B., Solicitor. Demy 8vo. 1877. 15s.

"The information under these heads is just of that ordinary practical kind which is learned from experience and is not to be gathered from treatises. . . . A careful study of these pages would probably arm a diligent clerk with as much useful knowledge as he might otherwise take years of desultory questioning and observing to acquire."—*Solicitors' Journal*.

"The young solicitor will find this work almost invaluable, while the members of the higher branch of the profession may refer to it with advantage. We have not met with any book that furnishes so simple a guide to the management of business entrusted to articulated clerks."—*Sheffield Post*.

Martin's Student's Conveyancer.—A Manual on the Principles of Modern Conveyancing, illustrated and enforced by a Collection of Precedents, accompanied by detailed Remarks. Part I. Purchase Deeds. By THOMAS FREDERIC MARTIN, Solicitor. Demy 8vo. 1877. 5s. 6d.

"We have no doubt that the student will find in Mr. Martin's treatise a good guide to the practical part of conveyancing."—*Law Times*, June 23, 1877.

"It should be placed in the hands of every student."

Palmer's Company Precedents.—Conveyancing and other Forms and Precedents relating to Companies' incorporated under the Companies' Acts, 1862 and 1867. Arranged as follows:—Agreements, Memoranda of Association, Articles of Association, Resolutions, Notices, Certificates, Provisional Orders of Board of Trade, Debentures, Reconstruction, Amalgamation, Petitions, Orders. With Copious Notes. By FRANCIS BEAUFORT PALMER, of the Inner Temple, Esq., Barrister-at-Law. Demy 8vo. 1877. 1l. 5s.

"To those concerned in getting up companies, the assistance given by Mr. Palmer must be very valuable, because he does not confine himself to bare precedents, but by intelligent and learned commentary lights up, as it were, each step that he takes. The volume before us is not, therefore a book of precedents merely, but, in a greater or less degree, a treatise on certain portions of the Companies' Acts of 1862 and 1867. There is an elaborate index, and the work is one which must commend itself to the profession."—*Law Times*, June 9, 1877.

"The precedents are as a rule exceedingly well drafted, and adapted to companies for almost every conceivable object. So especially are the forms of memoranda and articles of association; and these will be found extremely serviceable to the conveyancer. . . . All the notes have been elaborated with a thoroughly scientific knowledge of the principles of company law, as well as with copious references to the cases substantiating the principles. . . . We venture to predict that his notes will be found of great utility in guiding opinions on many complicated questions of law and practice."—*Law Journal*, June 23, 1877.

Prideaux's Precedents in Conveyancing.—With Dissertations on its Law and Practice. Eighth Edition. By FREDERICK PRIDEAUX, late Professor of Real and Personal Property to the Inns of Court, and JOHN WHITCOMBE, Esq., Barristers-at-Law. 2 vols. Royal 8vo. 1876. 3l. 10s.

"Prideaux has become an indispensable part of the Conveyancer's library. . . . The new edition has been edited with a care and accuracy of which we can hardly speak too highly."—*Solicitors' Journal*, October 14, 1876.

"We really can hardly imagine a conveyancer being required to prepare any instrument which he will not find sketched out in the work under notice. . . . We may also be allowed to add our tribute of praise to these Precedents for their conciseness, perspicuity, precision, and perfection of drafting."—*Law Journal*, September 23, 1876.

CONVICTIONS.—Paley on Summary Convictions.—Fifth Edition. By H. T. J. MACNAMARA, Esq., Barrister-at-Law. 8vo. 1866. 1l. 1s.

Stone.—*Vide* "Petty Sessions."

* * All standard Law Works are kept in Stock, in law calf and other bindings.

COPYRIGHT.—Phillips' Law of Copyright.—The Law of Copyright in Works of Literature and Art, and in the Application of Designs. With the Statutes relating thereto. By CHARLES PALMER PHILLIPS, of Lincoln's Inn, Esq., Barrister-at-Law. 8vo, 1863. 12s.

"Mr. Phillips' work is at once an able law-book and a lucid treatise, in a popular form on the rights of authors and artists."—*Jurist*.

CORONERS.—Jervis on the Office and Duties of Coroners.—With Forms and Precedents. Third Edition. By C. W. LOVESY, Esq., Puisne Judge, British Guiana. 12mo. 1866. 12s.

COSTS.—Carew's Precedents of Bills of Costs, for obtaining Grants of Probate and Letters of Administration in the Principal Registry of the Court of Probate. 1869. 5s.

Morgan and Davey's Treatise on Costs in Chancery.—By GEORGE OSBORNE MORGAN, M.P., one of Her Majesty's Counsel, late Stowell Fellow of University College, Oxford, and Eldon Scholar; and HORACE DAVEY, M.A., one of Her Majesty's Counsel, late Fellow of University College, Oxford, and Eldon Scholar. With an Appendix, containing Forms and Precedents of Bills of Costs. 8vo. 1865. 1*l.* 1s.

Morris' Solicitors' Fees and Court Fees, under the Judicature Acts.—With Copious Index. By WILLIAM MORRIS, Solicitor. 12mo. 1876. 4s.

Scott's Costs in the Superior Courts of Common Law, and Probate and Divorce, and in Conveyancing; also in Bankruptcy (Act of 1869). Proceedings in the Crown Office, on Circuit and at Sessions, and in the County Court, &c. With an Appendix, containing Costs under Parliamentary Elections Act, 1863. By JOHN SCOTT, of the Inner Temple, Esq., Barrister-at-Law. Third Edition. Royal 12mo. 1868-73. 1*l.* 4s.

"Mr. Scott's work is well known to the profession. It is an extensive collection of taxed bills of costs in all branches of practice, supplied to him, probably by the taxing masters. Such a work speaks for itself. Its obvious utility is its best recommendation."—*Law Times*.

Scott's Costs under the Judicature Acts, 1873 and 1875; containing the "Additional Rules" and Scale of Costs; together with PRECEDENTS OF TAXED BILLS. By JOHN SCOTT, Esq., Barrister-at-Law. Royal 12mo. 1876. 5s. 6d.

Summerhays and Toogood's Precedents of Bills of Costs in the Chancery, Queen's Bench, Common Pleas, Exchequer, Probate and Divorce Divisions of the High Court of Justice, in Conveyancing, Bankruptcy, &c., with Scales of Allowances and Court Fees, &c., &c. Second Edition. Royal 8vo. 1877. 15s.

Webster's Parliamentary Costs.—Private Bills, Election Petitions, Appeals, House of Lords. By EDWARD WEBSTER, Esq., of the Taxing Office, House of Commons, and of the Examiners' Office, House of Lords and House of Commons. Third Edition. Post 8vo. 1867. 20s.

"The object of this work is to give the scale of costs allowed to Solicitors in relation to private bills before Parliament, the conduct of Election Petitions and Appeal Causes, and the allowance to Witnesses. The connection of the author with the Taxing Office of the House of Commons gives authority to the work."—*Solicitors' Journal*.

* * All standard Law Works are kept in Stock, in law calf and other bindings.

COUNTY COURTS.—The Consolidated County Court Orders and Rules, 1875, with Forms and Scales of Costs and Fees, as issued by the Lord Chancellor and Committee of County Court Judges. Authorized Edition. Super-royal 8vo. 1875. *Nel. 3s.*

County Court Rules, 1876. Authorized Edition. *Nel. 6d.*

Pitt-Lewis' County Court Practice.—A Complete Practice of the County Courts, including Admiralty and Bankruptcy, embodying the Act, Rules, Forms and Costs, with Table of Cases and Full Index. By G. PITT-LEWIS, of the Middle Temple and Western Circuit, Esq., Barrister-at-Law, sometime Holder of the Studentships of the Four Inns of Court. (*In preparation.*)

CRIMINAL LAW.—Archbold's Pleading and Evidence in Criminal Cases.—With the Statutes, Precedents of Indictments, &c., and the Evidence necessary to support them. By JOHN JERVIS, Esq. (late Lord Chief Justice of Her Majesty's Court of Common Pleas). Eighteenth Edition, including the Practice in Criminal Proceedings by Indictment. By WILLIAM BRUCE, of the Middle Temple, Esq., Barrister-at-Law, and Stipendiary Magistrate for the Borough of Leeds. Royal 12mo. 1875. *1l. 11s. 6d.*

Cole on Criminal Informations and Quo Warranto.—By W. R. COLE, Esq., Barrister-at-Law. 12mo. 1843. *12s.*

Greaves' Criminal Law Consolidation and Amendment Acts of the 24 & 25 Vict.—With Notes, Observations, and Forms for Summary Proceedings. By CHARLES SPRENGEL GREAVES, Esq., one of Her Majesty's Counsel, who prepared the Bills and attended the Select Committees of both Houses of Parliament to which the Bills were referred. Second Edition. Post 8vo. 1862. *16s.*

Roscoe's Digest of the Law of Evidence in Criminal Cases.—Eighth Edition. By HORACE SMITH, Esq., Barrister-at-Law. Royal 12mo. 1874. *1l. 11s. 6d.*

Russell's Treatise on Crimes and Misdemeanors.—Fifth Edition. By SAMUEL PRENTICE, Esq., one of Her Majesty's Counsel. 8 vols. Royal 8vo. 1877. *5l. 15s. 6d.*

"We may safely assert that the fifth edition of 'Russell on Crimes' has, under the careful hand of Mr. Prentice, fully reached the standard attained to by the preceding editions."—*Law Journal*, January 27, 1877.

"No more trustworthy authority, or more exhaustive expositor than 'Russell' can be consulted."—*Law Magazine and Review* February, 1877.

"Alterations have been made in the arrangement of the work which without interfering with the general plan are sufficient to show that great care and thought have been bestowed. . . . We are amazed at the patience, industry and skill which are exhibited in the collection and arrangement of all this mass of learning."—*The Times*, December 16, 1876.

This treatise is so much more copious than any other upon all the subjects contained in it, that it affords by far the best means of acquiring a knowledge of the Criminal Law in general, or of any offence in particular; so that it will be found peculiarly useful as well to those who wish to obtain a complete knowledge of that law, as to those who desire to be informed on any portion of it at occasion may require.

This work also contains a very complete treatise on the Law of Evidence in Criminal Cases, and in it the manner of taking the depositions of witnesses, and the examinations of prisoners before magistrates, is fully explained.

"What better Digest of Criminal Law could we possibly hope for than 'Russell on Crimes'?"—*Sir James Fitzjames Stephen's Speech on Codification.*

* * All standard Law Works are kept in Stock, in law calf and other bindings.

DECREES.—Seton.—*Vide* "Equity."

DIARY.—Lawyer's Companion (The), Diary, and Law Directory.—For the use of the Legal Profession, Public Companies, Justices, Merchants, Estate Agents, Auctioneers, &c., &c. PUBLISHED ANNUALLY. Thirty-second Issue for 1878. (*Now ready.*)

The Work is 8vo. size, strongly bound in cloth, and published at the following Prices:—

	s.	d.
1. Two days on a page, plain	5	0
2. The above, INTERLEAVED for ATTENDANCES	7	0
3. Two days on a page, ruled, with or without money columns	5	6
4. The above, INTERLEAVED for ATTENDANCES	8	0
5. Whole page for each day, plain	7	6
6. The above, INTERLEAVED for ATTENDANCES	9	6
7. Whole page for each day, ruled, with or without money columns	8	6
8. The above, INTERLEAVED for ATTENDANCES	10	6
9. Three days on a page, ruled blue lines, without money columns	5	0

The Diary, printed on JOYNSON'S paper of superior quality, contains memoranda of Legal Business throughout the Year.

The Lawyer's Companion for 1878, will be edited by JOHN THOMPSON, of the Inner Temple, Esq., Barrister-at-Law; and contains a Digest of Recent Cases on Costs; Monthly Diary of County, Local Government, and Parish Business; Forms of Jurat; Summary of Legislation of 1877; Alphabetical Index to the Practical Statutes; a Copious Table of Stamp Duties; Legal Time, Interest, Discount, Income, Wages and other Tables; Probate, Legacy and Succession Duties; a London and Provincial Law Directory, and a variety of matters of practical utility.

"A publication which has long ago secured to itself the favour of the profession, and which, as heretofore, justifies by its contents the title assumed by it. The new volume presents all the attractive features of its predecessors, combined with much matter compiled specially for the coming year."—*Law Journal*, November 4, 1876.

"The present issue contains all the information which could be looked for in such a work, and gives it in a most convenient form and very completely. We may unhesitatingly recommend the work to our readers."—*Solicitors' Journal*, November 25, 1876.

"The 'Lawyer's Companion and Diary' is a book that ought to be in the possession of every lawyer, and of every man of business."

"The 'Lawyer's Companion' is, indeed, what it is called, for it combines everything required for reference in the lawyer's office."—*Law Times*.

DICTIONARY.—Wharton's Law Lexicon.—A Dictionary of Jurisprudence, explaining the Technical Words and Phrases employed in the several Departments of English Law; including the various Legal Terms used in Commercial Transactions. Together with an Explanatory as well as Literal Translation of the Latin Maxims contained in the Writings of the Ancient and Modern Commentators. Sixth Edition. Enlarged and revised in accordance with the Judicature Acts, by J. SHIRESS WILL, of the Middle Temple, Esq., Barrister-at-Law. Super royal 8vo. 1876. 2l. 2s.

"As a work of reference for the library, the handsome and elaborate edition of 'Wharton's Law Lexicon' which Mr. Shiress Will has produced, must supersede all former issues of that well-known work."—*Law Magazine and Review*, August, 1876.

"No law library is complete without a law dictionary or law lexicon. To the practitioner it is always useful to have at hand a book where, in a small compass, he can find an explanation of terms of infrequent occurrence, or obtain a reference to statutes on most subjects, or to books wherein particular subjects are treated of at full length. To the student it is almost indispensable." [Continued.]

* * All standard Law Works are kept in Stock, in law calf and other bindings.

DICTIONARY.—Wharton's Law Lexicon.—Continued.

"We have simply to notice that the same ability and accuracy mark the present edition which were conspicuous in its predecessor. Mr. Will has done all that was rendered necessary by the Judicature Acts, in the shape of incorporation and elimination, and has brought the Statute Law down to the date of publication."—*Law Times*, March 4, 1876.

"Wharton's perennial Law Lexicon has just been adapted to the new condition of the Law, brought about by the Judicature Act. The task of revision has been ably performed by Mr. Shireas Will."—*Saturday Review*, April 19, 1876.

DIGESTS.—Bedford.—Vide "Examination Guides."

Chamber's—Vide "Public Health."

Chitty's Equity Index.—Chitty's Index to all the Reported Cases, and Statutes, in or relating to the Principles, Pleading, and Practice of Equity and Bankruptcy, in the several Courts of Equity in England and Ireland, the Privy Council, and the House of Lords, from the earliest period. Third Edition. By J. MACAULAY, Esq., Barrister-at-Law. 4 vols. Royal 8vo. 1853. 7l. 7s.

Fisher's Digest of the Reported Cases determined in the House of Lords and Privy Council, and in the Courts of Common Law, Divorce, Probate, Admiralty and Bankruptcy, from Michaelmas Term, 1756, to Hilary Term, 1870; with References to the Statutes and Rules of Court. Founded on the Analytical Digest by Harrison, and adapted to the present practice of the Law. By R. A. FISHER, Esq., Judge of the County Courts of Bristol and of Wells. Five large volumes, royal 8vo. 1870. 12l. 12s.

(Continued Annually.)

"Mr. Fisher's Digest is a wonderful work. It is a miracle of human industry."—*Mr. Justice Willes*.

"The fact is, that we have already the best of all possible digests. I do not refer merely to the works which pass under that title—though, I confess, I think it would be very difficult to improve upon Mr. Fisher's 'Common Law Digest'—I refer to the innumerable text books of every branch of the law. What better digest of criminal law could we possibly hope for than 'Russell on Crimes,' and the current *Roccos* and Archbold, to say nothing of the title, 'Criminal Law,' in 'Fisher's Digest.'"—*Sir James Fitzjames Stephen, Q.C., in his Address to the Law Amendment Society on Codification in India and England, Session 1872-3.*

Leake.—Vide "Real Property."

Notanda Digest in Law, Equity, Bankruptcy, Admiralty, Divorce, and Probate Cases.—By H. TUDOR BODDAM, of the Inner Temple, and HARRY GREENWOOD, of Lincoln's Inn, Esqrs., Barristers-at-Law. The NOTANDA DIGEST, from the commencement, October, 1862, to December, 1876. In 1 volume, half-bound. Net, 3l. 3s.

Ditto, in 2 volumes, half-bound. Net, 3l. 10s.

Ditto, Third Series, 1873 to 1876 inclusive, half-bound. Net, 1l. 11s. 6d.

Ditto, for 1876, with Indexes, sewed. Net, 12s. 6d.

Ditto, Fourth Series, Plain Copy and Two Indexes, or Adhesive Copy for insertion in Text-Books.

Annual Subscription, payable in advance. Net, 21s.

* * The Cases under the Judicature Acts and Rules of Court commence in No. 4 of 1876. The numbers are now issued regularly every alternate month. Each number will contain a concise analysis of every case reported in the *Law Reports*, *Law Journal*, *Weekly Reporter*, *Law Times*, and the *Irish Law Reports*, up to and including the cases contained in the parts for the current month, with references to Text-books, Statutes, and the Law Reports Consolidated Digest. AN ALPHABETICAL INDEX of the subjects contained in EACH NUMBER will form a new feature in this series.

* * All standard Law Works are kept in Stock, in law calf and other bindings.

DIGESTS.—*Continued.*Pollock.—*Vide* "Partnership."Roscoe's.—*Vide* "Criminal Law" and "Nisi Prius."**DISCOVERY.**—Seton.—*Vide* "Equity."

DIVORCE.—Browne's Treatise on the Principles and Practice of the Court for Divorce and Matrimonial Causes:—With the Statutes, Rules, Fees, and Forms relating thereto. Third Edition. By GEORGE BROWNE, Esq., B.A., of the Inner Temple, Barrister-at-Law, Recorder of Ludlow. 8vo. 1876. 1*l.* 4*s.*

"We think this Edition of Mr. Browne's Treatise has been edited with commendable care. The book, as it now stands, is a clear, practical, and, so far as we have been able to test it, accurate exposition of divorce law and procedure."—*Solicitors' Journal*, April 23, 1876

Macqueen on Divorce and Matrimonial Causes. —Including Scotch Marriages and Scotch Law of Divorce, &c. With numerous Precedents. Second Edition, greatly enlarged. By JOHN FRASER MACQUEEN, Esq., one of Her Majesty's Counsel. 8vo. 1860. 18*s.*

DOMICIL.—Phillimore's (Sir R.) Law of Domicil.—8vo. 1847. 9*s.*

DUTCH LAW.—Vanderlinden's Institutes of the Laws of Holland.—8vo. 1828. 1*l.* 18*s.*

EASEMENTS.—Goddard's Treatise on the Law of Easements.—By JOHN LEYBOURN GODDARD, of the Middle Temple, Esq., Barrister-at-Law. Second Edition. Demy 8vo. 1877. 16*s.*

"The book is invaluable: where the cases are silent the author has taken pains to ascertain what the law would be if brought into question."—*Law Journal*.

"Nowhere has the subject been treated so exhaustively, and, we may add, so scientifically, as by Mr. Goddard. We recommend it to the most careful study of the law student as well as to the library of the practitioner."—*Law Times*

Woolrych.—*Vide* "Lights."

ECCLESIASTICAL.—Finlason's Folkestone Ritual Case.—The Judgment of the Judicial Committee in the Folkestone Ritual Case, with an Historical Introduction and brief Notes. By W. F. FINLASON, of the Middle Temple, Esq., Barrister-at-Law. 8vo. 1877. 1*l.* 2*s.* 6*d.*

Phillimore's (Sir R.) Ecclesiastical Law.—The Ecclesiastical Law of the Church of England. With Supplement, containing the Statutes and Decisions to end of 1875. By SIR ROBERT PHILLIMORE, D.C.L., Official Principal of the Arches Court of Canterbury; Member of Her Majesty's Most Honourable Privy Council. 2 vols. 8vo. 1873-76. 3*l.* 7*s.* 6*d.*

* * The Supplement may be had separately, price 4*s.* 6*d.*, sewed.

Stephens.—*Vide* "Church and Clergy."**ELECTIONS.**—FitzGerald.—*Vide* "Ballot."

Rogers on Elections, Registration, and Election Agency.—With an Appendix of Statutes and Forms. Twelfth Edition. By F. S. P. WOLFERSTAN, of the Inner Temple, Esq., Barrister-at-Law. 12mo. 1876. 1*l.* 10*s.*

"The book maintains its reputation as a well arranged magazine of all the authorities on the subject."—*Law Journal*, August 19, 1876.

"Mr. Wolferstan has added a new chapter on election agency, which contains a careful and valuable digest of the decisions and dicta on this thorny subject."—*Solicitors' Journal*, October 23, 1876.

* * All standard Law Works are kept in Stock, in law calf and other bindings.

ENGLAND, LAWS OF.—Bowyer.—*Vide* "Constitutional Law."

Broom and Hadley.—*Vide* "Commentaries."

Syms' Code of English Law (Principles and Practice) for handy reference in a Solicitor's office. By F. R. SYMS, Solicitor. 12mo. 1870. 16s.

EQUITY, and *Vide* CHANCERY.

Seton's Forms of Decrees, Judgments, and Orders in the High Court of Justice and Courts of Appeal, having especial reference to the Chancery Division, with Practical Notes. Fourth Edition. By R. H. LEACH, Esq., Senior Registrar of the Court of Chancery; F. G. A. WILLIAMS, of the Inner Temple, Esq.; and H. W. MAY, of Lincoln's Inn, Esq., Barristers-at-Law. In 2 vols. Vol. I. Royal 8vo. 1877. 1*l.* 10*s.*

"This Volume contains Judgment by Default and at Trial; Motion for Judgment; Transfer and Payment of Funds into and out of Court; Proceedings in Chambers; Discovery and Production; Injunctions; Stop Orders and Charging Orders; *Ne Exeat* Attachment of Debts; Transfer and Consolidation of Actions; Prohibition Patents; Interpleader; Issues; Referees and Arbitration Receivers; Trustees (including Trustees Act); Charities; Orders affecting Solicitors; and Taxation of Bills of Costs, &c., &c.

"Cannot fail to commend itself to practitioners. Nothing need be said as to the value of the work, which is one of settled authority, and we have only to congratulate the profession upon the fact that this edition comes out under circumstances peculiarly calculated to enhance its value."—*Law Times*, February 24, 1877.

"The improvement derived from our perusal of the book is that it represents the result of conscientious and intelligent labour on the part of the editors, and we think it deserves, and will obtain, the confidence of the profession."—*Solicitors' Journal*, April 1, 1877.

(*Vol. II. in the press.*)

Smith's Manual of Equity Jurisprudence.—

A Manual of Equity Jurisprudence founded on the Works of Story, Spence, and other writers, and on the subsequent cases, comprising the Fundamental Principles and the points of Equity usually occurring in General Practice. By JOSIAH W. SMITH, B.C.L., Q.C., Judge of County Courts. Eleventh Edition. 12mo. 1873. 12*s.* 6*d.*

"To sum up all in a word, for the student and the juriconsult, the Manual is the nearest approach to an equity code that the present literature of the law is able to furnish."—*Law Times*.

"It will be found as useful to the practitioner as to the student."—*Solicitors' Journal*.

"Mr. Smith's Manual has fairly won for itself the position of a standard work."—*Jurist*.

"It retains and that deservedly, the reverence of both examiners and students."—*From a Lecture on a Course of Reading by A. K. BOLLIT, LL.D., Gold Medalist of the University of London, and Prizeman of the Incorporated Law Society.*

"There is no disguising the truth; the proper mode to use this book is to learn its pages by heart."—*Law Magazine and Review*.

Smith's (Sidney) Principles of Equity.—8vo. 1856. 1*l.* 5*s.*

EVIDENCE—Archbold.—*Vide* "Criminal."

Roscoe.—*Vide* "Criminal."

Roscoe.—*Vide* "Nisi Prius."

EXAMINATION GUIDES.—Bedford's Guide to the Preliminary Examination for Solicitors.—Fourth Edition. 12mo. 1874. *Net*, 3*s.*

Bedford's Digest of the Preliminary Examination Questions on English and Latin, Grammar, Geography, History, French Grammar, and Arithmetic, with the Answers. 8vo. 1875. 18*s.*

Bedford's Preliminary Guide to Latin Grammar.—12mo. 1872. *Net*, 3*s.*

Bedford's Intermediate Examination Guide to Bookkeeping.—Second Edition. 12mo. 1875. *Net*, 2*s.* 6*d.*

Bedford's Final Examination Guide to Bankruptcy.—Third Edition. 12mo. 1877. 5*s.* 6*d.*

* * * All standard Law Works are kept in Stock, in law calf and other bindings.

EXAMINATION GUIDES.—*Continued.*

The following are published the day after each Examination :—

Bedford's Preliminary.—Containing the Questions of the Preliminary Examinations. Edited by E. H. BEDFORD, Solicitor. Sewed. *Net, 1s.*

Bedford's Intermediate.—Containing the Questions and Answers at the Intermediate Examinations. Edited by E. H. BEDFORD, Solicitor. Michaelmas Term. 1877. No. 36. Sewed. *Net, 1s.*

* Nos. 1 to 34. 6d. each. No. 35. 1s.

Bedford's Final.—Containing the Questions and Answers at the Final Examinations. Edited by E. H. BEDFORD, Solicitor. Michaelmas Term. 1877. No. 35. Sewed. *Net, 1s.*

* Nos. 1 to 33. 6d. each. No. 34. 1s.

Butlin.—*Vide* "Articled Clerks."

Head.—*Vide* "Statutes."

Lynch and Smith.—*Vide* "Judicature Acts."

Rubinstein and Ward.—*Vide* "Articled Clerks."

EXECUTORS.—Williams' Law of Executors and Administrators.—A Treatise on the Law of Executors and Administrators. Seventh Edition. By the Rt. Hon. Sir EDWARD VAUGHAN WILLIAMS, late one of the Judges of Her Majesty's Court of Common Pleas, and WALTER VAUGHAN WILLIAMS Esq., Barrister-at-Law. 2 vols. Royal 8vo. 1873. 3l. 16s.

FACTORY ACTS.—Notcutt's Factory and Workshop Acts.—Comprising all the Laws now in force (including the Act of 1874) for the regulation of Labour in Factories and Workshops, with Introduction, Explanatory Notes, and Notes of decided cases, by GEORGE JARVIS NOTCUTT, of the Middle Temple, Esq., Barrister-at-Law. 12mo. 1874. 9s.

FARM, LAW OF.—Addison; Cooke.—*Vide* "Agricultural Law." Dixon's Law of the Farm.—A Treatise on the Law of the Farm. Fourth Edition. By HENRY PERKINS, of the Inner Temple, Esq., Barrister-at-Law. (*In the Press.*)

FIXTURES.—Amos and Ferard on Fixtures.—Second Edition. Royal 8vo. 1847. 16s.

Woodfall.—*See* "Landlord and Tenant."

FORMS.—Chitty's Forms. Eleventh Edition. By THOS. CHITTY and THOS. WILLES CHITTY, Esqrs. (*In preparation.*)

Corner's Forms of Writs and other Proceedings on the Crown side of the Court of Queen's Bench.—8vo. 1844. 7s. 6d.

Daniell's Chancery Forms.—Forms and Precedents of Pleadings and Proceedings in the High Court of Chancery, with Practical Notes and Observations, and References to the Fourth Edition of Daniell's Chancery Practice; and incorporating the Forms in Braithwaite's Record and Writ Practice. By LEONARD FIELD and EDWARD CLENNELL DUNN, Barristers-at-Law, and JOHN BIDDLE, of the Master of the Rolls' Chambers. Second Edition. By JOHN BIDDLE. 8vo. 1871. 1l. 12s.

Moore's Solicitor's Book of Practical Forms.—12mo. 1852. 7s. 6d.

HIGHWAYS.—Bateman's General Highway Acts.—Second Edition. With a Supplement containing the Highway Act of 1864, &c. With Notes by C. MANLEY SMITH, Esq., one of the Masters of the Queen's Bench. 12mo. 1865. 10s. 6d.

. All standard Law Works are kept in Stock, in law calf and other bindings.

HIGHWAYS.—*Continued.*

Shelford's Law of Highways.—The Law of Highways; including the General Highway Acts for England and Wales, and other Statutes, with copious Notes of the Decisions thereon; with Forms. Third Edition. With Supplement by C. MANLEY SMITH, Esq., one of the Masters of the Queen's Bench. 12mo. 1865. 15s.

* * The Supplement may be had separately, price 3s. sewed.

INCLOSURES.—*Vide "Commons."***INDIAN LAW.**—Montriou; the Hindu Will of Bengal.

With an Introductory Essay, &c. Royal 8vo. 1870. *Net*, 1l. 10s.

Norton's Leading Cases on the Hindu Law of Inheritance.—2 vols. Royal 8vo. 1870-71. *Net*, 2l. 10s.

INFANTS.—Ebsworth's Law of Infants.—A Handy Book of the Law of Infants. By JOHN EBSWORTH, Esq., Solicitor. 12mo. 1861. 3s.

Forsyth's Law relating to the Custody of Infants in Cases of difference between Parents or Guardians.—8vo. 1850. 8s.

INJUNCTIONS.—Seton.—*Vide "Equity."***INSURANCE.**—Arnould on the Law of Marine Insurance.—Fifth Edition. By DAVID MACLACHLAN, Esq., Barrister-at-Law. 2 vols. Royal 8vo. 1877. 8l.

"As a text book, Arnould is now all the practitioner can want, and we congratulate the editor upon the skill with which he has incorporated the new decisions.—*Law Times*, Oct. 6th, 1877.

Hopkins' Manual of Marine Insurance.—8vo. 1867. 18s.

Lowndes.—*Vide "Average."*

INTERNATIONAL LAW.—Amos' Lectures on International Law.—Delivered in the Middle Temple Hall to the Students of the Inns of Court, by SHELDON AMOS, M.A., of the Inner Temple, Barrister-at-Law; Professor of Jurisprudence (including International Law) to the Inns of Court; Professor of Jurisprudence in University College, London. Royal 8vo. 1874. 10s. 6d.

Kent's International Law.—Kent's Commentary on International Law, Revised, with Notes and Cases brought down to the present time. Edited by J. T. ABDY, LL.D., Judge of County Courts. Second Edition. (Nearly ready).

"Dr. Abdy has done all Law Students a great service in presenting that portion of Kent's Commentaries which relates to public International Law in a single volume, neither large, diffuse, nor expensive."

"Altogether Dr. Abdy has performed his task in a manner worthy of his reputation; His book will be useful not only to Lawyers and Law Students, for whom it was primarily intended, but also for laymen. It is well worth the study of every member of an enlightened and civilized community."—*Solicitors' Journal*.

Levi's International Commercial Law.—Being the Principles of Mercantile Law of the following and other Countries—viz.: England, Ireland, Scotland, British India, British Colonies, Austria, Belgium, Brazil, Buenos Ayres, Denmark, France, Germany, Greece, Hans Towns, Italy, Netherlands, Norway, Portugal, Prussia, Russia, Spain, Sweden, Switzerland, United States, and Württemberg. By LEONE LEVI, Esq., F.S.A., F.S.S., of Lincoln's Inn, Barrister-at-Law, Professor of the Principles and Practice of Commerce at King's College, London, &c. Second Edition. 2 vols. Royal 8vo. 1863. 1l. 15s.

* * All standard Law Works are kept in Stock, in law calf and other bindings.

INTERNATIONAL LAW.—*Continued.*

Prize Essays on International Law—By A. P. SPRAGUE, Esq., Counsellor of Law in the United States, and M. PAUL LACOMBE, Advocate in France. With an Introduction by His Excellency DON ARTURO DE MARCOARTU, Ex-Deputy to the Cortes. Royal 8vo. 1876. 7s. 6d.

Vattel's Law of Nations.—By JOSEPH CHITTY, Esq. Royal 8vo. 1834. 1l. 1s.

Wildman's International Law.—Institutes of International Law, in Time of Peace and Time of War. By RICHARD WILDMAN, Barrister-at-Law. 2 vols. 8vo. 1849-50. 1l. 2s. 6d.

INTESTATE SUCCESSIONS—Colin's Essay on Intestate Successions.—According to the French Code. By BARTHELEMY HARDY COLIN, of the Middle Temple. 12mo. 1876. 6s.

"A very intelligent essay."—*Law Times*, February 24, 1877.

JOINT STOCKS.—Jordan's Joint Stock Companies.—A Handy Book of Practical Instructions for the Formation and Management of Joint Stock Companies. Fifth Edition. 12mo. 1875. Net, 2s. 6d.

Palmer—*Vide* "Conveyancing."

Thring's (Sir H.) Joint Stock Companies' Law.—The Law and Practice of Joint Stock and other Public Companies, including the Statutes, with Notes, and the Forms required in Making, Administering, and Winding-up a Company, with a Supplement containing the Companies' Act, 1867, and Notes of Recent Decisions. By SIR HENRY THRING, K.C.B., The Parliamentary Counsel. Third Edition. By GERALD A. R. FITZGERALD, of Lincoln's Inn, Esq., Barrister-at-Law, and Fellow of St. John's College, Oxford. 12mo. 1875. 1l.

"Thus, as the work of the original draughtsman of the Companies Act of 1862, and well-known Parliamentary counsel, Sir Henry Thring, is naturally the highest authority on the subject."—*The Times*, April 21, 1876.

JUDGMENTS.—Pask's Judgments, Executions, and Crown Debts.—The Judgments Law Amendment Acts relating to Real Property, 22 & 23 Vict., c. 35, and 23 & 24 Vict., c. 88, 23 & 24 Vict. c. 115, and 27 & 28 Vict. c. 112. With Notes, References to Cases, and Index: forming an Appendix to "The Practice of Registering," &c. By JAMES PASK, Chief Clerk to the Registrar to the Court of Common Pleas, Westminster. Third Edition. 12mo. 1866. Sewed. Net, 2s.

Seton.—*Vide* "Equity."

JUDICATURE ACTS.—Braithwaite.—*Vide* "Oaths."

Clowes' Compendious Index to the Supreme Court of Judicature Acts, and to the Orders and Rules issued thereunder. By W. CLOWES, Esq., one of the Registrars of the Court of Chancery. Second Edition, revised and enlarged. (*Uniform in size with the Queen's Printer's Edition of the Acts and Rules.*) 1875. Half bound. 10s. 6d.

. THE ABOVE, with the Acts and Rules (Authorized Edition), Orders in Council, and additional rules, court fees, &c., COMPLETE IN ONE VOLUME, bound in limp leather. 1l. 5s.

. All standard Law Works are kept in Stock in law calf and other bindings.

JUDICATURE ACTS.—*Continued.*

Leys' Complete Time-Table to the Rules under the Supreme Court of Judicature Act, 1873. Showing all the periods fixed by the Rules within or after which any proceedings may be taken. By JOHN KIRKWOOD LEYS, M.A., of the Middle Temple, Esq., Barrister-at-Law. Royal 8vo. 1875. *Net*, 1s. 6d.

Lynch and Smith's Introduction to the Final Examination.—Being a collection of the questions set by the Incorporated Law Society, with the answers adapted to meet the recent extensive alterations made by the JUDICATURE ACT, 1873. By H. FOULKES LYNCH, Solicitor, and ERNEST AUGUSTUS SMITH, Solicitor, Clifford's Inn, Prizeman; Senior Prizeman of the Incorporated Law Society, and Brodrip Gold Medalist, 1872. Vol. I. The Principles of the Law. Post 8vo. 1874. 12s.

Lynch's Epitome of Practice in the Supreme Court of Judicature in England. With References to Acts, Rules, and Orders. For the Use of Students. Royal 8vo. Third Edition. Incorporating the Appellate Jurisdiction Act, 1876, and the Rules of the Supreme Court, December, 1875, and June, 1876. 1876. *Net*, 1s.

Morgan.—*Vide* "Chancery."

Scott.—*Vide* "Costs."

Stephen's Judicature Acts 1873, 1874, and 1875, consolidated. With Notes and an Index. By Sir JAMES STEPHEN, one of Her Majesty's Counsel. 12mo. 1875. 4s. 6d.

Wilson's Judicature Acts, Rules and Forms. With Notes and a copious Index, and additional Rules, forming a COMPLETE GUIDE TO THE NEW PRACTICE. By ARTHUR WILSON, of the Inner Temple, Esq., Barrister-at-Law. Royal 12mo. 1875. 18s.

* * A LARGE PAPER EDITION OF THE ABOVE (for marginal notes), with Additional Rules. Royal 8vo. 1875. 1l. 5s.

(A Second Edition of the above is in active preparation.)

"The references are ample, and the description of the matter referred to is clear. The result of a very careful examination of Mr. Wilson's book is that it is executed with great care and thoroughness, and that it will be of the utmost value to all those on whom the task falls, whether as practitioners or as administrators of the law, of applying and adapting the new practice and procedure."—*Solicitors' Journal*, October 23, 1875.

"We have nothing but praise to bestow upon the annotating of the rules. We have no doubt it will maintain a position in the front rank of the works upon the all-engrossing subject with which it deals."—*Law Times*, October 16, 1875.

"Mr. Wilson has appended to the Acts and Rules, especially the latter, a valuable body of notes, which we are sure will be found useful."—*Law Journal*, Oct. 30, 1875.

"Mr. Arthur Wilson, as might have been expected, is particularly successful in dealing with the Rules of Court, to which, indeed, his notes are an almost indispensable accompaniment."—*Law Magazine*, November 1875.

JURISPRUDENCE.—**Amos, Law as a Science and as an Art.**—An Introductory Lecture delivered at University College at the commencement of the session 1874-5. By SHELDON AMOS, Esq., M.A., Barrister-at-Law. 8vo. 1874. *Net*, 1s. 6d.

Phillimore's (J. G.) Jurisprudence.—An Inaugural Lecture on Jurisprudence, and a Lecture on Canon Law, delivered at the Hall of the Inner Temple, Hilary Term, 1851. By J. G. PHILLIMORE, Esq., Q.C. 8vo. 1851. Sewed. 3s. 6d.

* * All standard Law Works are kept in Stock, in law calf and other bindings.

JUSTICE OF THE PEACE.—Arnold's Summary of the Duties of a Justice of the Peace out of Sessions.—Summary Convictions. By Sir THOMAS JAMES ARNOLD, Chief Metropolitan Police Magistrate. 8vo. 1860.

1l. 6s.

Burn's Justice of the Peace and Parish Officer.

—Edited by the following Barristers, under the General Superintendence of JOHN BLOSSETT MAULE, Esq., Q.C., Recorder of Leeds. The Thirtieth Edition. Vol. I. containing titles "Abatement" to "Dwellings for Artizans;" by THOS. SIRRELL PRITCHARD, of the Inner Temple, Esq., Recorder of Wenlock. Vol. II. containing titles "Easter Offering" to "Hundred;" by SAML. BOTELER BRISTOWE, Q.C., M.P., of the Inner Temple, Esq. Vol. III. containing titles "Indictment" to "Promissory Notes;" by LEWIS W. CAVE, Q.C., of the Inner Temple, Esq., Recorder of Lincoln. Vol. IV. containing the whole title "Poor;" by JAMES EDWD. DAVIS, Esq., Stipendiary Magistrate for Stoke-upon-Trent. (*Sold separately, price 1l. 11s. 6d.*) Vol. V. containing titles "Quo Warranto" to "Wreck;" by JOHN BLOSSETT MAULE, Esq., Q.C., Recorder of Leeds. Five vols. 8vo. 1869.

7l. 7s.

Since the publication in 1845 of the former Edition of *Burn's Justice of the Peace and Parish Officer* the whole range of the Law which Magistrates had to administer has undergone more or less alteration, and, indeed, the time which has elapsed since that publication appeared has doubtless worked as great a change in the Magistrates themselves: so that to very many of the Gentlemen now composing the body of Justices the Encyclopedic Work of Burn must be, if not entirely unknown, at least unfamiliar as a book of reference.

Paley.—*Vide* "Convictions."

Stone.—*Vide* "Petty Sessions."

JUSTINIAN, INSTITUTES OF.—Cumin.—*Vide* "Civil Law."

Greene.—*Vide* "Roman Law."

Mears.—*Vide* "Roman Law."

Voet.—*Vide* "Civil Law."

LAND DRAINAGE.—Thring's Land Drainage Act.—With an Introduction, Practical Notes, an Appendix of Statutes relating to Drainage, and Forms. By THEODORE THRING, Esq., Barrister-at-Law. 12mo. 1861.

7s.

LAND TAX.—Bourdin's Land Tax.—An Exposition of the Land Tax; its Assessment and Collection, with a statement of the rights conferred by the Redemption Acts. By MARK A. BOURDIN, of the Inland Revenue Office, Somerset House (late Registrar of Land Tax). Second Edition. Crown 8vo. 1870.

4s.

LANDLORD AND TENANT.—Woodfall's Law of Landlord and Tenant.—A Practical Treatise on the Law of Landlord and Tenant, with a full Collection of Precedents and Forms of Procedure. Eleventh Edition. By J. M. LELY, of the Inner Temple, Esq., Barrister-at-Law.

(Nearly ready.)

LAW, GUIDE TO.—A Guide to the Law for General Use. By a Barrister. Twenty-first Edition. Crown 8vo. 1877.

Net, 8s. 6d.

"There may be many students of both branches of the profession who will find the following pages an assistance to them in the course of their reading, not in substitution of but together with, or preliminary to, the voluminous and highly technical works which they have necessarily to examine."

* * All standard Law Works are kept in Stock, in law calf and other bindings.

LAW LIST.—*Law List (The).*—Comprising the Judges and Officers of the different Courts of Justice, Counsel, Special Pleaders, Draftsmen, Conveyancers, Attorneys, Notaries, &c., in England and Wales; to which are added the Circuits, Judges, Treasurers, Registrars, and High Bailiffs of the County Courts, District Registries and Registrars under the Probate Act, Lords Lieutenant of Counties, Recorders, Clerks of the Peace, Town Clerks, Coroners, Colonial Judges, and Colonial Lawyers having English Agents, Metropolitan Police Magistrates, Law Agents, Law and Public Officers, Circuits of the Judges and Counsel attending Circuit and Sessions, List of Sheriffs and Agents, London Commissioners to Administer Oaths in the Supreme Court of Judicature in England, Conveyancers Practising in England under Certificates obtained in Scotland, &c., &c., and a variety of other useful matters so far as relates to Special Pleaders, Draftsmen, Conveyancers, Attorneys, Solicitors, Proctors and Notaries. Compiled by WILLIAM HENRY COUSINS, of the Inland Revenue Office, Somerset House, Registrar of Stamped Certificates, and of Joint Stock Companies. Published annually. By authority. 1877.

Nel. 10s. 6d.

LAW REPORTS.—*Vide* pages 29-30.

LAWYER'S COMPANION.—*Vide* "Diary."

LEGACIES.—*Roper's Treatise on the Law of Legacies.*—Fourth Edition. By H. H. WHITE. 2 vols. Royal 8vo. 1847. *Sl.* 3s.

LEXICON.—*Vide* "Dictionary."

LICENSING.—*Lely and Foulkes' Licensing Acts, 1828, 1869, 1872, and 1874; Containing the Law of the Sale of Liquors by Retail and the Management of Licensed Houses; with Notes to the Acts, a Summary of the Law, and an Appendix of Forms.* Second Edition. By J. M. LELY and W. D. I. FOULKES, Esqrs., Barristers-at-Law. Royal 12mo. 1874. 8s.

"Messrs. Lely and Foulkes's plan is to print in full the principal Acts, and to interpolate between the sections of each of these statutes all subsidiary enactments, distinguishing them by brackets and marginal notes These notes are usually sensible and to the point and give evidence both of care and knowledge of the subject."
—*Solicitors' Journal.*

LIEN.—*Cross' Treatise on the Law of Lien and Stoppage in Transitu.*—8vo. 1840. 15s.

LIGHTS.—*Woolrych's Practical Treatise on the Law of Window Lights.*—Second Edition. 12mo. 1864. 6s.

LOCAL GOVERNMENT.—*Vide* "Public Health."

LUNACY.—*Elmer's Practice in Lunacy.*—The Practice in Lunacy under Commissions and Inquisitions, with Notes of Cases and Recent Decisions, the Statutes and General Orders, Forms and Costs of Proceedings in Lunacy, an Index and Schedule of Cases. Sixth Edition. By JOSEPH ELMER, of the Office of the Masters in Lunacy. 8vo. 1877. 21s.

MACISTERIAL LAW.—*Burn.*—*Vide* "Justice of Peace."

Leeming and Cross.—*Vide* "Quarter Sessions."

Paley.—*Vide* "Convictions."

Pritchard.—*Vide* "Quarter Sessions."

Stone.—*Vide* "Petty Sessions."

*. *All standard Law Works are kept in Stock, in law calf and other bindings.

- MAINTENANCE AND CHAMPERTY.**—Tapp on Maintenance and Champerty.—An Inquiry into the present state of the Law of Maintenance and Champerty, principally as affecting Contracts. By WM. JOHN TAPP, of Lincoln's Inn, Esq., Barrister-at-Law. 12mo. 1861. 4s. 6d.
- MANDAMUS.**—Tapping on Mandamus.—The Law and Practice of the High Prerogative Writ of Mandamus as it obtains both in England and Ireland. Royal 8vo. 1848. 1l. 1s.
- MARINE INSURANCE.**—*Vide* "Insurance."
- MARTIAL LAW.**—Finlason's Treatise on Martial Law, as allowed by the Law of England in time of Rebellion; with Practical Illustrations drawn from the Official Documents in the Jamaica Case, and the Evidence taken by the Royal Commission of Enquiry, with Comments Constitutional and Legal. By W. F. FINLASON, Esq., Barrister-at-Law. 8vo. 1866. 12s.
- MERCANTILE LAW.**—Boyd.—*Vide* "Shipping."
Brooke.—*Vide* "Notary."
Russell.—*Vide* "Agency."
Smith's Mercantile Law.—A Compendium of Mercantile Law. By the late JOHN WILLIAM SMITH, Esq. Ninth Edition. By G. M. DOWDESWELL, of the Inner Temple, Esq., one of Her Majesty's Counsel. Royal 8vo. 1877. 1l. 18s.
- Tudor's Selection of Leading Cases on Mercantile and Maritime Law.**—With Notes. By O. D. TUDOR, Esq., Barrister-at-Law. Second Edition. Royal 8vo. 1868. 1l. 18s.
- METROPOLIS BUILDING ACTS.**—Woolrych's Metropolis Building Acts, together with such Clauses of the Metropolis Management Acts, 1855 and 1862, and other Acts, as more particularly relate to the Buildings Acts, with Notes, Explanatory of the Sections and of the Architectural Terms contained therein. Second Edition. By NOEL H. PATERSON, M.A., of the Middle Temple, Esq., Barrister-at-Law. 12mo. 1877. 8s. 6d.
- MINES.**—Rogers' Law relating to Mines, Minerals, and Quarries in Great Britain and Ireland; with a Summary of the Laws of Foreign States and Practical Directions for obtaining Government Grants to work Foreign Mines. Second Edition Enlarged. By ARUNDEL ROGERS, Esq., Barrister-at-Law. 8vo. 1876. 1l. 11s. 6d.
- "Mr. Arundel Rogers' Second Edition, which is increased by about 200 pages, will afford a really useful work of reference alike for the Government Inspector and for the practising Barrister who is engaged in cases involving the Law of Mines."—*Law Magazine*, May, 1877.
- "Most comprehensive and complete."—*Law Times*, June 17, 1876.
- "Although issued as a Second Edition, the work appears to have been almost entirely re-written and very much improved. . . . The volume will prove invaluable as a work of legal reference."—*The Mining Journal*, May 18, 1876.
- MORTGAGE.**—Coote's Treatise on the Law of Mortgage.—Third Edition. Royal 8vo. 1850. Net, 1l.
- MORTMAIN.**—Rawlinson's Notes on the Mortmain Acts; shewing their operation on Gifts, Devises and Bequests for Charitable Uses. Designed for the Use of Solicitors in Administration Suits in the Chancery Division of the High Court of Justice. By JAMES RAWLINSON, Solicitor. Demy 8vo. 1877. Interleaved. Net, 2s. 6d.
- * * All standard Law Works are kept in Stock, in law calf and other bindings.

MUNICIPAL ELECTIONS.—*Vide* "Ballot."

NISI PRIUS.—Roscoe's Digest of the Law of Evidence on the Trial of Actions at Nisi Prius.—Thirteenth Edition. By JOHN DAY, one of Her Majesty's Counsel, and MAURICE POWELL, Barrister-at-Law. Roy. 12mo. 1875. *Net* 2*l*.

(Bound in one thick volume calf or circuit, 5*s*. 6*d*., or in two convenient vols. calf or circuit, 10*s*. *net*, *extra*.)

"The work itself has long ago won a position altogether unique, and in the hands of its present editors there is no fear that the position will be lost."—*Law Journal*, July 10, 1875

Selwyn's Abridgment of the Law of Nisi Prius.—Thirteenth Edition. By DAVID KEANE, Q.C., Recorder of Bedford, and CHARLES T. SMITH, M.A., one of the Judges of the Supreme Court of the Cape of Good Hope. 2 vols. Royal 8vo. 1869. (Published at 2*l*. 16*s*.) *Net*, 1*l*.

NOTANDA.—*Vide* "Digests."

NOTARY.—Brooke's Treatise on the Office and Practice of a Notary of England.—With a full collection of Precedents. Fourth Edition. By LEONE LEVI, Esq., F.S.A. of Lincoln's Inn, Barrister-at-Law. 8vo. 1876. 1*l*. 4*s*.

Tennant's Notary's Manual; containing Instructions for the Notaries at the Cape of Good Hope, with Practical Directions for making Wills; the Law of Executors and Tutors, a Summary of the Law of Testaments and of Inheritance *ab intesto* in force within the colony of the Cape of Good Hope, and a collection of Precedents, &c., &c. Fourth Edition. By HERCULES TENNANT, of the Inner Temple, Esq., Barrister-at-Law. Demy 8vo. 1877. *Net*, 1*l*. 1*s*.

NUISANCES.—FitzGerald.—*Vide* "Public Health."

OATHS.—Braithwaite's Oaths in the Supreme Court of Judicature.—A Manual for the use of Commissioners to Administer Oaths in the Supreme Court of Judicature in England. Part I. containing practical information respecting their Appointment, Designation, Jurisdiction, and Powers; Part II. comprising a collection of officially recognised Forms of Jurats and Oaths, with Explanatory Observations. By T. W. BRAITHWAITE, of the Record and Writ Clerks' Office. Fcap. 8vo. 1876. 4*s*. 6*d*.

"Specially useful to Commissioners."—*Law Magazine*, February, 1877.

"The work will, we doubt not, become the recognised guide of commissioners to administer oaths."—*Solicitors' Journal*, May 6, 1876.

PARTNERSHIP.—Pollock's Digest of the Law of Partnership. By FREDERICK POLLOCK, of Lincoln's Inn, Esq., Barrister-at-Law. Author of "Principles of Contract-at-Law and in Equity." Demy 8vo. 1877. 8*s*. 6*d*.

. The object of this work is to give the substance of the Law of Partnership (excluding Companies) in a concise and definite form.

"Mr. Pollock's work appears eminently satisfactory . . . the book is praiseworthy in design, scholarly and complete in execution."—*Saturday Review*, May 5, 1877.

"Mr. Pollock is most accurate in his law, which is a matter of much importance, in a book whose contents may almost be got by heart by a hard-working student."—*The Spectator*, May 12, 1877.

"A few more books written as carefully as the 'Digest of the Law of Partnership,' will, perhaps, remove some drawbacks, and render English law a pleasanter and easier subject to study than it is at present."—*The Examiner*, March 31, 1877.

PATENTS.—Hindmarch's Treatise on the Law relating to Patents.—8vo. 1846. 1*l*. 1*s*.
Seton.—*Vide* "Equity."

. All standard Law Works are kept in Stock, in law calf and other bindings.

- PERSONAL PROPERTY.**—Smith's Real and Personal Property.—A Compendium of the Law of Real and Personal Property Primarily Connected with Conveyancing; Designed as a Second Book for Students, and as a Digest of the most useful Learning for Practitioners. By JOSIAH W. SMITH, B.C.L., Q.C., Judge of County Courts. Fifth Edition. 2 vols. Demy 8vo. 1877. *2l. 2s.*
- PETTY SESSIONS.**—Stone's Petty Sessions Practice.—With the Statutes, and an Appendix of Forms. Eighth Edition. By THOMAS SIRRELL PRITCHARD, of the Inner Temple, Esq., Barrister-at-Law. Recorder of Wenlock. (Nearly ready).
- PLEADING.**—Archbold.—*Vide* "Criminal."
- Stephen on Pleading.**—A Treatise on the Principles of Pleading in Civil Actions; comprising a Summary Account of the whole proceedings in a Suit at Law. Seventh Edition. By FRANCIS F. PINDER, Barrister-at-Law. 8vo. 1866. *16s.*
- POOR LAW.**—Davis' Treatise on the Poor Laws.—Being Vol. IV. of Burn's Justice of the Peace. 8vo. 1869. *1l. 11s. 6d.*
- POWERS.**—Farwell on Powers.—A Concise Treatise on Powers. By GEORGE FARWELL, B.A., of Lincoln's Inn, Esq., Barrister-at-Law. 8vo. 1874. *1l. 1s.*
- "We recommend Mr. Farwell's book as containing within a small compass what would otherwise have to be sought out in the pages of hundreds of confusing reports."—*The Law*, November, 1874.
- PRECEDENTS.**—*Vide* "Conveyancing."
- PRINCIPAL AND AGENT.**—Petgrave's Principal and Agent.—A Manual of the Law of Principal and Agent. By E. C. PETGRAVE, Solicitor. 12mo. 1857. *7s. 6d.*
- Petgrave's Code of the Law of Principal and Agent,** with a Preface. By E. C. PETGRAVE, Solicitor. Demy 12mo. 1876. *Net, sewed, 2s.*
- PRIVY COUNCIL.**—Lattey's Handy Book on the Practice and Procedure before the Privy Council.—By ROBERT THOMAS LATTEY, Attorney of the Court of Queen's Bench, and of the High Court of Bengal; and Advocate of the Courts of British Burmah. 12mo. 1869. *6s.*
- PROBATE.**—Browne's Probate Practice: a Treatise on the Principles and Practice of the Court of Probate, in Contentious and Non-Contentious Business, with the Statutes, Rules, Fees, and Forms relating thereto. By GEORGE BROWNE, Esq., B.A., of the Inner Temple, Barrister-at-Law, Recorder of Ludlow. Author of "Practice for Divorce and Matrimonial Causes." 8vo. 1873. *1l. 1s.*
- "A cursory glance through Mr. Browne's work shows that it has been compiled with more than ordinary care and intelligence. We should consult it with every confidence, and consequently recommend it to those who require an instructor in Probate Court practice."—*Law Times*, June 21, 1873.
- PUBLIC HEALTH.**—Chambers' Digest of the Law relating to Public Health and Local Government.—With notes of 1073 leading Cases. Various official documents; precedents of By-laws and Regulations. The Statutes in full. A Table of Offences and Punishments, and a Copious Index. Seventh Edition, enlarged and revised, with SUPPLEMENT containing new Local Government Board By-Laws in full. Imperial 8vo. 1875-7. *28s.*
- *.* The SUPPLEMENT may be had separately, price 9s.
- *.* All standard Law Works are kept in Stock, in law calf and other bindings.

PUBLIC HEALTH.—*Continued.*

Chambers' Exhaustive Index to the Public Health Act, 1875; with the full Text of the Act, and of most of the Incorporated Acts. By GEO. F. CHAMBERS, of the Inner Temple, Esq., Barrister-at-Law. Imperial 8vo. 1877.

4s. 6d.

Chambers' Popular Summary of Public Health and Local Government Law. Imperial 8vo. 1875.

Net, 1s. 6d.

FitzGerald's Public Health and Rivers Pollution Prevention Acts.—The Law relating to Public Health and Local Government, as contained in the Public Health Act, 1875, with Introduction and Notes, showing all the alterations in the Existing Law, with reference to the Cases, &c.; together with a Supplement containing "The Rivers Pollution Prevention Act, 1876." With Explanatory Introduction, Notes, Cases, and Index. By GERALD A. R. FITZGERALD, of Lincoln's Inn, Esq., Barrister-at-Law, Editor of "Thring's Joint Stocks." Royal 8vo. 1876.

1l. 1s.

"A copious and well-executed analytical index completes the work which we can confidently recommend to the officers and members of sanitary authorities, and all interested in the subject matter of the new Act."—*Law Magazine and Review*, February, 1877.

"Mr. FitzGerald's treatise is well adapted for the professional advisers of sanitary boards."—*Public Health*, December 1, 1876.

"Mr. FitzGerald comes forward with a special qualification for the task, for he was employed by the Government in the preparation of the Act of 1875; and, as he himself says, has necessarily, for some time past, devoted attention to the Law relating to public health and local government."—*Law Journal*, April 22, 1876.

PUBLIC LAW.—Bowyer's Commentaries on Universal Public Law.—By Sir GEORGE BOWYER, D.C.L. Royal 8vo. 1854.

1l. 1s.

QUARTER SESSIONS.—Leeming & Cross's General and Quarter Sessions of the Peace.—Their Jurisdiction and Practice in other than Criminal matters. Second Edition. By HORATIO LLOYD, Esq., Recorder of Chester, Judge of County Courts, and Deputy-Chairman of Quarter Sessions, and H. F. THURLOW, of the Inner Temple, Esq., Barrister-at-Law. 8vo. 1876.

1l. 1s.

"The present editors appear to have taken the utmost pains to make the volume complete, and, from our examination of it, we can thoroughly recommend it to all interested in the practice of quarter sessions."—*Law Times*, March 18, 1876.

Pritchard's Quarter Sessions.—The Jurisdiction, Practice and Procedure of the Quarter Sessions in Criminal, Civil, and Appellate Matters. By THOS. SIRRELL PRITCHARD, of the Inner Temple, Esq., Barrister-at-Law, Recorder of Wenlock. 8vo. 1875.

2l. 2s.

"We can confidently say that it is written throughout with clearness and intelligence, and that both in legislation and in case law it is carefully brought down to the most recent date."—*Solicitors' Journal*, May 1, 1875.

RAILWAYS.—Browne.—*Vide* "Carriers."

Lely's Railway and Canal Traffic Act, 1873.—And other Railway and Canal Statutes; with the General Orders, Forms, and Table of Fees. By J. M. LELY, Esq., Barrister-at-Law. Post 8vo. 1873.

8s.

"This book contains all that such a book should contain. The arrangement is clear and convenient, and from it at a glance can be seen the subject matter of complaint, the decision of the Court, and the ground of each decision."—*Law Magazine*, April, 1874.

. All standard Law Works are kept in Stock, in law calf and other bindings.

RAILWAYS.—*Continued.*

Simon's Law relating to Railway Accidents, including an Outline of the Liabilities of Railway Companies as Carriers generally, concisely Discussed and Explained. 12mo. 1862. 3s.

REAL PROPERTY.—Dart.—*Vide* "Vendors and Purchasers."

Leake's Elementary Digest of the Law of Property in Land.—Containing: Introduction. Part I. The Sources of the Law.—Part II. Estates in Land. By STEPHEN MARTIN LEAKE, Barrister-at-Law. 8vo. 1874. 1l. 2s.

*. The above forms a complete Introduction to the Study of the Law of Real Property.

Shelford's Real Property Statutes.—Eighth Edition. By T. H. CARSON, of Lincoln's Inn, Esq. 8vo. 1874. 1l. 10s.

Smith's Real and Personal Property.—A Compendium of the Law of Real and Personal Property, primarily connected with Conveyancing. Designed as a second book for Students, and as a digest of the most useful learning for Practitioners. By JOSIAH W. SMITH, B.C.L., Q.C., Judge of County Courts. Fifth Edition. 2 vols. Demy 8vo. 1877. 2l. 2s.

"As a refresher to the memory, and a repository of information that is wanted in daily practice, it will be found of great value."—*Jurist*.

"He has given to the student a book which he may read over and over again with profit and pleasure."—*Law Times*.

"The work before us will, we think, be found of very great service to the practitioner."—*Solicitors' Journal*.

"I know of no volume which so entirely fulfils the requirements of a student's text book."—*From Dr. ROLLIN'S Lecture*.

RECEIVERS.—Seton.—*Vide* "Equity."**REGISTRATION.**—Rogers.—*Vide* "Elections."

REGISTRATION CASES.—Hopwood and Coltman's Registration Cases.—Vol. I. (1868-1872). *Net*, 2l. 18s. Calf. Vol. II. Part I. (1873). *Net*, 10s.; Part II. (1874). *Net*, 10s. 6d.; Part III. (1875). *Net*, 4s. 6d.; Part IV. (1876). *Net*, 4s. Part V. (1877). *Net*, 3s. *sewed*.

REPORTS.—*Vide* pages 29-30.

RIVERS POLLUTION PREVENTION.—FitzGerald's Rivers Pollution Prevention Act, 1876.—With Explanatory Introduction, Notes, Cases, and Index. Royal 8vo. 1876. 3s. 6d.

"A well-timed addition to the author's previous work on Sanitary Law."—*Law Magazine*, February, 1877.

ROMAN LAW.—Cumin.—*Vide* "Civil."

Greene's Outlines of Roman Law.—Consisting chiefly of an Analysis and Summary of the Institutes. For the use of Students. By T. WHITCOMBE GREENE, B.C.L., of Lincoln's Inn, Barrister-at-Law. Third Edition. Foolscap 8vo. 1875. 7s. 6d.

Mears' Student's Ortolan.—An Analysis of M. Ortolan's Institutes of Justinian, including the History and Generalization of ROMAN LAW. By T. LAMBERT MEARS, M.A., LL.D. Lond., of the Inner Temple, Barrister-at-Law.

Published by permission of the late M. Ortolan. Post 8vo. 1876. 12s. 6d.

"We have no doubt that this book is intended to meet a real demand. Nor have we any reason to doubt that the work has been well and faithfully executed. . . . However both students and their teachers are at the mercy of examiners, and this book will very probably be found useful by all parties."—*Athenæum*, October 23, 1876.

"Dr. Mears has made his edition *par excellence* of that great French writer."—*Irish Law Times*, December 30, 1876.

*. All standard Law Works are kept in Stock, in law calf and other bindings.

SALE.—The Contract of Sale with a View to its Codification.—By ARTHUR COHEN, one of Her Majesty's Counsel, FREDERIC THOMPSON, of Lincoln's Inn, and H. D. WARR, of the Middle Temple, Barristers-at-Law. (*In preparation.*)

SAUNDERS' REPORTS.—Williams' (Sir E. V.) Notes to Saunders' Reports.—By the late Serjeant WILLIAMS. Continued to the present time by the Right Hon. Sir EDWARD VAUGHAN WILLIAMS. 2 vols. Royal 8vo. 1871. 2l. 10s.

SHIPPING, and *vide* "Admiralty."

Boyd's Merchant Shipping Laws; being a Consolidation of all the Merchant Shipping and Passenger Acts from 1854 to 1876, inclusive; with Notes of all the leading English and American Cases on the subjects affected by Legislation, and an Appendix containing the New Rules issued in October, 1876; forming a complete Treatise on Maritime Law. By A. C. BOYD, LL.B., of the Inner Temple, Esq., Barrister-at-Law, and Midland Circuit. 8vo. 1876. 1l. 5s.

"For practical purposes the work now produced by Mr. Boyd has accomplished almost all that could be desired in a legislative code. . . . The value of such a work can hardly be over estimated."—*Irish Law Times*, December 9, 1876.

"Mr. Boyd confines himself to short, and as far as we can judge correct, statements of the effect of actual decisions."—*Solicitors' Journal*, January 20, 1877.

"The great desideratum is obviously a good index, and this Mr. Boyd has taken particular care to supply. We can recommend the work as a very useful compendium of shipping law."—*Law Times*, December 30, 1876.

STAMP LAWS.—Tilsley's Stamp Laws.—A Treatise on the Stamp Laws, being an Analytical Digest of all the Statutes and Cases relating to Stamp Duties, with practical remarks thereon. Third Edition. With Tables of all the Stamp Duties payable in the United Kingdom after the 1st January, 1871, and of Former Duties, &c., &c. By EDWARD HUGH TILSLEY, of the Inland Revenue Office. 8vo. 1871. 18s.

STATUTES, and *vide* "Acts of Parliament."

Biddle's Table of Statutes.—A Table of References to unrevoked Public General Acts, arranged in the Alphabetical Order of their Short or Popular Titles. Second Edition, including References to all the Acts in Chitty's Collection of Statutes. Royal 8vo. 1870. (*Published at 9s. 6d.*) *Net*, 2s. 6d.

Chitty's Collection of Statutes, with Supplements, to 1875.—A Collection of Statutes of Practical Utility; with notes thereon. The Third Edition, containing all the Statutes of Practical Utility in the Civil and Criminal Administration of Justice to the Present Time. By W. N. WELSBY and EDWARD BEAVAN, Esqrs., Barristers-at-Law. In 4 very thick vols. Royal 8vo. 1865. 12l. 12s.

Supplemental Volume to the above, comprising the Statutes 1865—72. By HORATIO LLOYD, Esq., Judge of County Courts, and Deputy-Chairman of Quarter Sessions for Cheshire. Vol. I. Royal 8vo. 1872. 3l. 4s.

Vol. II., Part I., 1873, 7s. 6d. Part II., 1874, 6s. Part III., 1875, 16s. Part IV., 1876, 6s. 6d. Part V., 1877, 4s. 6d., sewed.

* * * Continued Annually.

"When he (Lord Campbell) was upon the Bench he always had this work by him, and no statutes were ever referred to by the Bar, which he could not find in it."

Head's Statutes by Heart; being a System of Memoria Technica, applied to Statutes, and embracing Common Law, Chancery, Bankruptcy, Criminal Law, Probate and Divorce, and Conveyancing. By FREDERICK WILLIAM HEAD, of the Inner Temple, Student-at-Law. Demy 8vo. 1877. *Net*, 1s. 6d.

* * * All standard Law Works are kept in Stock, in law calf and other bindings.

STATUTES.—Continued.

Lynch's Statute Law of 1870, for the use of Students for the Incorporated Law Society's Examinations. 8vo. Sewed. *Net*, 1s.

„ „ 1872, *Net*, 1s. ; 1873, 1s. 6d. ; 1874, 1s. ; 1875, 1s. ; 1876, 1s. *sewed*.

*Public General Statutes, royal 8vo, issued in parts and in complete volumes, and supplied by the Publishers of this Catalogue immediately on publication.

*The Revised Edition of the Statutes, prepared under the direction of the Statute Law Committee, and published by the authority of Her Majesty's Government. Imperial 8vo.

Vol. 1.—Henry III. to James II.,	1235–1685 .	1 <i>l</i> . 1s. 0d.
„ 2.—Will. & Mary to 10 Geo. III.,	1688–1770 .	1 0 0
„ 3.—11 Geo. III. to 41 Geo. III.,	1770–1800 .	0 17 0
„ 4.—41 Geo. III. to 51 Geo. III.,	1801–1811 .	0 18 0
„ 5.—52 Geo. III. to 4 Geo. IV.,	1812–1823 .	1 5 0
„ 6.—5 Geo. IV. to 1 & 2 Will. IV.,	1824–1831 .	1 6 0
„ 7.—2 & 3 Will. IV. to 6 & 7 Will. IV.,	1831–1836 .	1 10 0
„ 8.—7 Will. IV. & 1 Vict. to 5 & 6 Vict.,	1837–1842 .	1 12 6
„ 9.—6 & 7 Vict. to 9 & 10 Vict.,	1843–1846 .	1 11 6
„ 10.—10 & 11 Vict. to 13 & 14 Vict.,	1847–1850 .	1 7 6
„ 11.—14 & 15 Vict. to 16 & 17 Vict.,	1851–1853 .	1 4 0
„ 12.—17 & 18 Vict. to 19 & 20 Vict.,	1854–1856 .	1 6 0
„ 13.—20 Vict. to 24 & 25 Vict.	1857–1861 .	1 10 0

* * * Volume XIV. in preparation.

*Chronological Table of and Index to the Statutes to the end of the Session of 1874. Third Edition, Imperial 8vo. 1*l*. 6s.

* Printed by Her Majesty's Printers, and Sold by STEVENS & SONS.

TORTS.—Addison on Wrongs and their Remedies.—Being a Treatise on the Law of Torts. By C. G. ADDISON, Esq., Author of "The Law of Contracts." Fourth Edition. By F. S. P. WOLFERSTAN, Esq., Barrister-at-Law. Royal 8vo. 1873. 1*l*. 18s.

TRADE MARKS.—Rules under the Trade Marks' Registration Act, 1875 (by Authority). Sewed. *Net*, 1s. Mozley's Trade Marks Registration.—A Concise View of the Law and Practice of Registration of Trade Marks, as altered by the Trade Marks Registration Act, 1875, and Amended Act, 1876, and the Decisions thereon. With an Appendix containing a copy of the above Acts and Rules, with Directions for Registration, &c. Also the Merchandise Marks Act, 1862. By LIONEL B. MOZLEY, Solicitor of the Supreme Court. Crown 8vo. 1877. 3s. 6d.

"Mr. Mozley has done his work well, and his book furnishes a very intelligible guide to a very abstruse subject."

Sebastian on the Law of Trade Marks.—The Law of Trade Marks and their Registration, and matters connected therewith, including a chapter on Goodwill, together with Appendices containing Precedents of Injunctions, &c. ; The Trade Marks Registration Acts, 1875–7, and the Rules and Instructions thereunder; The Merchandise Marks Act, 1862, and other Statutory enactments; The United States Statute, 1870, and a copious Index. By LEWIS BOYD SEBASTIAN, B.C.L., M.A., late Exhibitioner of Exeter College, and Vinerian Law Scholar in the University of Oxford, and of Lincoln's Inn, Esq., Barrister-at-Law. (*In the Press*.) Trade Marks' Journal.—4to. Sewed. (*Issued weekly*.) Nos. 1 to 114 are now ready. *Net*, each 1s. Index to Vol. I. (Nos. 1–47.) *Net*, 3s.

* * * All standard Law Works are kept in Stock, in law calf and other bindings.

TRADE MARKS.—*Continued.*

Wood's Law of Trade Marks.—Containing the Merchandise Marks' Act, 1862, and the Trade Marks' Registration Act, 1875; with the Rules thereunder, and Practical Directions for obtaining Registration; with Notes, full Table of Cases and Index. By J. BIGLAND WOOD, of the Inner Temple, Esq., Barrister-at-Law. 12mo. 1876. 5s.

"Mr. Wood's 'Table of Cases' is novel and ingenious, each case being distinguished by a concise description in a parallel column."—*The Athenaeum*, June 24, 1876.

TRAMWAYS.—**Sutton's Tramway Acts.**—The Tramway Acts of the United Kingdom, with Notes on the Law and Practice, and an Appendix containing the Standing Orders of Parliament, Rules of the Board of Trade relating to Tramways, and Decisions of the Referees with respect to *Locus Standi*. By HENRY SUTTON, B.A., of Lincoln's Inn, Barrister-at-Law. Post 8vo. 1874. 12s.

USES.—Jones (W. Hanbury) on Uses.—8vo. 1862. 7s.

VENDORS AND PURCHASERS.—**Dart's Vendors and Purchasers.**—A Treatise on the Law and Practice relating to Vendors and Purchasers of Real Estate. By J. HENRY DART, of Lincoln's Inn, Esq., one of the Six Conveyancing Counsel of the High Court of Justice, Chancery Division. Fifth Edition. By the AUTHOR and WILLIAM BARBER, of Lincoln's Inn, Esq., Barrister-at-Law. 2 vols. Royal 8vo. 1876. 3l. 18s. 6d.

"A standard work like Mr. Dart's is beyond all praise."—*The Law Journal*, February 12, 1876.

VICE.—Amos (Professor Sheldon) on the Laws for the Regulation of Vice.—A comparative Survey of Laws in Force, for the Prohibition, Regulation, and Licensing of Vice in England and other Countries. With an Appendix giving the text of Laws and Police Regulations as they now exist in England, in British Dependencies, in the chief towns of Continental Europe, and in other parts of the world; a precise narrative of the passing of the English Statutes; and an Historical Account of English Laws and Legislation on the subject from the earliest times to the present day. By SHELDON AMOS, M.A., Barrister-at-Law and Professor of Jurisprudence in University College, London. 8vo. 1877. 18s.

WATERS.—Woolrych on the Law of Waters.—Including Rights in the Sea, Rivers, Canals, &c. Second Edition. 8vo. 1851.

Goddard.—*Vide* "Easements."

Net, 10s.

WILLS.—Montriou.—*Vide* "Indian Law."

Rawlinson's Guide to Solicitors on taking Instructions for Wills.—8vo. 1874. 4s.

Theobald's Concise Treatise on the Construction of Wills.—With Table of Cases and Full Index. By H. S. THEOBALD, of the Inner Temple, Esq., Barrister-at-Law, and Fellow of Wadham College, Oxford. 8vo. 1876. 1l.

"Mr. Theobald has certainly given evidence of extensive investigation, conscientious labour, and clear exposition."—*Law Magazine*, May, 1877.

"We desire to record our decided impression, after a somewhat careful examination, that this is a book of great ability and value. It bears on every page traces of care and sound judgment. It is certain to prove of great practical usefulness, for it supplies a want which was beginning to be distinctly felt."—*Solicitors' Journal*, February 24, 1877.

"His arrangement being good, and his statement of the effect of the decisions being clear, his work cannot fail to be of practical utility, and as such we can commend it to the attention of the profession."—*Law Times*, December 23, 1876.

"It is remarkably well arranged, and its contents embrace all the principal heads on the subject."—*Law Journal*, February 8, 1877.

Williams.—*Vide* "Executors."

WINDOW LIGHTS.—Woolrych.—*Vide* "Lights."

WRONGS.—*Vide* "Torts."

. All standard Law Works are kept in Stock, in law calf and other bindings.

REPORTS.

STEVENS AND SONS HOLD THE QUIRE STOCK OF THE FOLLOWING, AND HAVE A LARGE STOCK OF SECOND-HAND REPORTS.—PRICES ON APPLICATION

- Adolphus and Ellis, Queen's Bench, 12 vols., 1834-40.
 " " N. S. 15 vols., 1841-50.
 Barnewall and Adolphus, King's Bench, 5 vols., 1830-34.
 " " Alderson, " 5 vols., 1817-22.
 " " Cresswell, " 10 vols., 1822-30.
 Barron and Austin, Election Cases, 1 vol., 1842.
 Barron and Arnold, " " 1 vol., 1843-46.
 Beavan, Rolls Court, 1838-66.
 Bell, Crown Cases, 1 vol., 1858-60.
 Calthrop, King's Bench, 1 vol., 1609-18.
 Cary, Chancery, 1 vol., 1557-1604.
 Central Criminal Court Sessions Papers (*published after every Session*).
 Clark and Finnelly, House of Lords, 12 vols., 1831-46.
 Craig and Phillips, Chancery, 1 vol., 1841.
 Common Bench Reports, vols. 1 to 8, 1845-9.
 Cooper temp. Cottenham, Chancery, 2 vols., 1834-48.
 " temp. Eldon, Chancery, 1 vol., 1815.
 Dearsley, Crown Cases, 1 vol., 1852-56.
 " and Bell, Crown Cases, 1 vol., 1856-58.
 De Gex, Macnaghten and Gordon.
 Chancery, 8 vols., 1851-57
 " and Jones, " 4 vols., 1857-60.
 " Fisher and Jones, " 4 vols., 1860-62.
 " Jones and Smith, " 4 vols., 1862-66.
 De Gex, Bankruptcy Appeals, 1 vol., 1845-48.
 " Fisher and Jones, " 1 part, 1860.
 " Jones and Smith, " 1 vol., 1862-65.
 Denison, Crown Cases. 2 vols., 1844-52.
 Dow and Clark, House of Lords, 2 vols., 1827-32.
 Drewry, 4 vols. 1852-59.
 Drewry and Smale, Chancery, 2 vols., 1860-65.
 Exchequer Reports, (Welsby, Hurlstone and Gordon,) 11 vols., 1847-56.
 Foster and Finlason, Nisi Prius, 4 vols., 1858-67.
 Haggard, Consistory, 2 vols., 1789-1821.
 " Ecclesiastical, 3 vols. and vol. 4, parts 1 and 2, 1827-33.
 Harrison and Rutherford, Common Pleas, 1 vol., 1866-68.
 * * *All Law Reports are kept in Stock, in law calf and other bindings.*

- Hopwood and Coltman, *Registration Cases*, vols. 1 and 2, parts 1, 2, 3, 4 and 5, 1868-77.
- Hurlstone and Coltman, *Exchequer*, 4 vols., 1862-65.
- Jacob, *Chancery*, 1 vol., 1821-22.
- Jurist, *The Reports in all the Courts*, 1837-66.
- Keen, *Chancery (Rolls Court)*, 2 vols., 1836-38.
- Knapp and Ombler, *Election Cases*, 1 vol., 1834.
- Leigh and Cave, *Crown Cases*, 1 vol., 1861-5.
- Lloyd and Goold, *Temp. Sugden, Irish Chancery*, 1 vol., 1835.
- Lutwyche, *Registration Cases*, 2 vols., 1843-53.
- Macnaghten and Gordon, *Chancery*, 3 vols., 1849-51.
- Macrory, *Patent Cases*, 2 parts, 1836-54.
- McClelland, *Exchequer*, 1 vol., 1824.
- " and Younge, *Exchequer*, 1 vol., 1825.
- Moody and Malkin, *Nisi Prius*, 1 vol., 1827-30.
- Moore, *Privy Council Cases*, 15 vols., 1836-62.
- " Ditto *N.S.*, 9 vols., 1862-73.
- " *Indian Appeals*, 14 vols., 1836-73.
- " *Gorham Case*.
- Mylne and Craig, *Chancery*, 5 vols., 1836-46.
- " " Keen, *Chancery*, 3 vols., 1833-35.
- Nelson, *Chancery*, 1 vol., 1825-93.
- Peake, *Nisi Prius*, 2 vols., 1790-1812.
- Phillips, *Chancery*, 2 vols., 1841-9.
- Ridgway, *Irish Appeals*, 3 vols., 1784-96.
- Rose, *Bankruptcy*, 2 vols., 1810-16.
- Russell and Mylne, *Chancery*, 2 vols., 1829-31.
- " and Ryan, *Crown Cases*, 1 vol., 1799-1823.
- Sessions Cases, King's Bench*, 1 vol., 1710-48.
- Simons, *Vice-Chancellors'*, 17 vols., 1826-49.
- " *New Series*, " 2 vols., 1850-2.
- " and Stuart, " 2 vols., 1822-6.
- Stuart Cases selected from those heard and determined in the Vice-Admiralty Court at Quebec, 2 vols. 1836-75.
- Tothill, *Chancery*, 1 vol., 1559-1646.
- Webster, *Patent Cases*, vols. 1 and 2, part 1, 1844-55.
- Wolferstan and Dew, *Election*, 1 vol., 1856-8.
- " and Bristow, 2 vols., 1859-65.
- Younge, *Exchequer Equity*, 1830-2.
- " and Collyer, *Chancery*, 2 vols., 1841-43.
- " and Jervis, *Exchequer*, 3 vols., 1826-30.

* * ESTIMATES ON APPLICATION.

* * *All Law Reports are kept in Stock, in law calf and other bindings.*

STEVENS AND SONS

(LATE STEVENS AND NORTON),

Law Publishers, Booksellers, and Exporters,

119, CHANCERY LANE, LONDON, W.C.

(Late of Bell Yard, Lincoln's Inn).

Established 1810.

BINDING.

STEVENS AND SONS

EXECUTE ALL BINDING IN THE BEST MANNER, AT
MODERATE PRICES, AND WITH DISPATCH.

*The Law Reports, Law Journal, and all other Reports,
bound to Office Patterns, at Office Prices.*

All Standard Law Works kept in stock in Library Bindings.

LIBRARIES PURCHASED OR VALUED.

A Large Stock of Second Hand Reports and
Text Books on Sale.

PRIVATE ACTS OF PARLIAMENT.

The Publishers of this Catalogue possess the largest known Collection of above (including Public and Local), and can supply single copies commencing from a very early period.

STEVENS & SONS, 119, CHANCERY LANE, LONDON, W.C.

NEW WORKS AND NEW EDITIONS.

IN PREPARATION.

- Chitty on Bills of Exchange and Promissory Notes.**—Eleventh Edition. By *J. A. Russell, Esq., Q.C.*, Judge of County Courts. (*In the Press.*)
- Chitty's Forms.**—Eleventh Edition. By *Thomas Chitty and Thomas Willes Chitty, Esqrs.*
- Dixon's Law of the Farm.**—Fourth Edition. By *Henry Perkins, of the Inner Temple, Esq., Barrister-at-Law.*
- Kent's Commentary on International Law.**—Second Edition. Revised with Notes and Cases. By *J. T. Abdy, LL.D.*, Judge of County Courts. (*Nearly ready.*)
- Lowndes' Law of General Average.**—English and Foreign. Third Edition. By *Richard Lowndes*. Author of "The Admiralty Law of Collisions at Sea." (*In the Press.*)
- Millar and Collier's Bills of Sale.**—Fourth Edition. By *F. C. J. Millar, Esq., Barrister-at-Law.* (*In the Press.*)
- Pitt-Lewis' County Court Practice.**—A complete Practice of the County Courts, including Admiralty and Bankruptcy, embodying the Act, Rules, Forms, and Costs, with Table of Cases and full Index. By *G. Pitt-Lewis*, of the Middle Temple and Western Circuit, Esq., Barrister-at-Law, sometime Holder of the Studentships of the Four Inns of Court.
- Roscoe's Digest of the Law of Evidence in Criminal Cases.**—Ninth Edition. By *Horace Smith*, of the Inner Temple, Esq., Barrister-at-Law. (*Nearly ready.*)
- Russell's Treatise on the Duty and Power of an Arbitrator, and the Law of Submissions and Awards.** By *Francis Russell, Esq.*, Recorder of Tenterden. Fifth Edition. (*Nearly ready.*)
- Sale, The Contract of, with a View to its Codification.** By *Arthur Cohen, Q.C.*, *Frederic Thompson*, of Lincoln's Inn, and *H. D. Warr*, of the Middle Temple, Esqs., Barristers-at-Law.
- Sebastian on the Law of Trade Marks.** By *L. B. Sebastian*, of Lincoln's Inn, Esq., Barrister-at-Law. (*In the Press.*)
- Seton's Forms of Decrees, Judgments, and Orders in the High Court of Justice and Courts of Appeal,** having especial reference to the Chancery Division. Fourth Edition. With Practical Notes. By *R. H. Leach, Esq.*, Senior Registrar of the Chancery Division of the High Court of Justice, *F. G. A. Williams*, of the Inner Temple, Esq., and *H. W. May*, of Lincoln's Inn, Esq., Barristers-at-Law. In 2 vols., royal 8vo. (*Vol. II. in the Press.*)
- Stone's Petty Sessions Practice.**—Eighth Edition. By *Thomas Sirrell Pritchard*, of the Inner Temple, Esq., Barrister-at-Law, Recorder of Wenlock. (*Nearly ready.*)
- Thring's Criminal Law of the Navy.** By *Theodore Thring*, of the Middle Temple, Esq. Second Edition. (*In the Press.*)
- Wilson's Judicature Acts, Rules, and Forms.**—Second Edition. Revised and Enlarged by *Arthur Wilson* of the Inner Temple, Esq., Barrister-at-Law. (*Nearly ready.*)
- Woodfall's Landlord and Tenant.**—Fleventh Edition. By *J. M. Lely*, of the Inner Temple, Esq., Barrister-at-Law. (*Nearly ready.*)

STEVENS & SONS, 119, CHANCERY LANE, LONDON, W.C

Seton's Forms of Decrees, Judgments, and Orders, in the

High Court of Justice and Courts of Appeal, having especial reference to the Chancery Division; with Practical Notes. *Fourth Edition.* By R. H. LEACH, Esq., one of the Registrars of the Supreme Court of Judicature, and Senior Registrar of the Chancery Division; F. G. A. WILLIAMS, of the Inner Temple, Esq., Barrister-at-Law; and HENRY W. MAY, of Lincoln's Inn, Esq., Barrister-at-Law. In 2 vols. Royal 8vo. Vol. I. 1877. Price 11. 10s. cloth. (Vol. II. in the press.)

Williams' Law and Practice in Bankruptcy.—Comprising

the Bankruptcy Act, the Debtors Act, and the Bankruptcy Repeal and Insolvent Court Act of 1869, and the Rules and Forms made under those Acts. *Second Edition.* By ROLAND VAUGHAN WILLIAMS, of Lincoln's Inn, and WALTER VAUGHAN WILLIAMS, of the Inner Temple, assisted by FRANCIS HALLETT HARDOCASTLE, of the Inner Temple, Esqrs., Barristers-at-Law. Demy 8vo. Price 11. 8s. cloth.

"It would be difficult to speak in terms of undue praise of the present work. The profession has now one of the best, if not the best, treatises on the Law of Bankruptcy."

Addison on Contracts.—Being a Treatise on the Law of

Contracts. By C. G. ADDISON, Esq., Author of the "Law of Torts." *Seventh Edition.* By L. W. CAVE, of the Inner Temple, Esq., Barrister-at-Law, Recorder of Lincoln. Royal 8vo. 1875. Price 11. 18s. cloth.

"At present this is by far the best book upon the Law of Contract possessed by the profession; and it is a thoroughly practical book."—*Law Times.*

Addison on Wrongs and their Remedies; being a Treatise

on the Law of Torts. *Fourth Edition.* By F. S. P. WOLFERSTAN, Esq., Barrister-at-Law. Royal 8vo. 1873. Price 11. 18s. cloth.

Wharton's Law Lexicon, or Dictionary of Jurisprudence,

Explaining the Technical Words and Phrases employed in the several Departments of English Law; including the various Legal Terms used in Commercial Business; with an Explanatory as well as Literal translation of the Latin Maxims contained in the Writings of the Ancient and Modern Commentators. *Sixth Edition.* Revised in accordance with the Judicature Acts, by J. SHIRESS WILL, of the Middle Temple, Esq., Barrister-at-Law. *Super-royal 8vo.* 1876. Price 21. 2s. cloth.

"As a work of reference for the library, the handsome and elaborate edition of 'Wharton's Law Lexicon,' which Mr. Shiress Will has produced, must supersede all former issues of that well-known work."—*Law Magazine and Review*, August, 1876.

"Mr. Will has done all that was rendered necessary by the Judicature Acts, in the shape of incorporation and elimination, and has brought the Statute Law down to the date of publication."—*Law Times*, March 4, 1876.

FitzGerald's Public Health and Rivers Pollution Prevention

Acts.—The Law relating to Public Health and Local Government, as contained in the Public Health Act, 1875. With Introduction and Notes showing all the Alterations in the Existing Law; with References to all the Cases Decided on Sections of Former Acts, which are re-enacted in this Act, together with a Supplement containing "THE RIVERS POLLUTION PREVENTION ACT, 1876." With Explanatory Introduction, Notes, Cases, and Index. By GERALD A. R. FITZGERALD, of Lincoln's Inn, Esq., Barrister-at-Law. Royal 8vo. 1876. Price 11. 1s. cloth.

* * The Supplement, containing "THE RIVERS POLLUTION PREVENTION ACT, 1876," may be had separately. Price 3s. 6d. cloth.

"Mr. G. A. R. FitzGerald was employed by the Government in the preparation of the Act of 1875, and is therefore specially well fitted to comment upon its provisions and discuss the judicial decisions which have been engrafted on the older statutes incorporated in it."—*Pall Mall Gazette*, April 3, 1876.

Farwell on Powers.—A Concise Treatise on Powers. By

GEORGE FARWELL, B.A., of Lincoln's Inn, Barrister-at-Law. Demy 8vo. 1874. Price 11. 1s. cloth.

"We recommend Mr. Farwell's book as containing within a small compass what would otherwise have to be sought out in the pages of hundreds of confusing reports."—*The Law*, Nov. 1877.

Pritchard's Quarter Sessions.—The Jurisdiction, Practice,

and Procedure of the Quarter Sessions in Criminal, Civil, and Appellate Matters. By THOMAS SIRRELL PRITCHARD, of the Inner Temple, Barrister-at-Law, Recorder of Wenlock. Thick 8vo. 1875. Price 21. 2s. cloth.

"We congratulate Mr. Pritchard on the state of order he has produced out of the chaotic mass he has dealt with, and we think much credit is due to him for his evident painstaking."—*Law Journal*, April 24, 1875.

Browne's (G.) Principles and Practice of the Court for

Divorce, and Matrimonial Causes, with the Statutes, Rules, Fees and Forms relating thereto. *Third Edition.* By GEORGE BROWNE, Esq., Barrister-at-Law. 8vo. 1876. Price 11. 4s. cloth.

"Mr. G. Browne fully deserves all the credit which from time to time has been bestowed on him not only by reviewers, but also by practitioners of both branches of the profession, for his 'Treatise on the Law and Practice of Divorce;' and we welcome heartily this third edition of his careful and exhaustive work."—*The Law Journal*, April 15, 1876.

Prideaux's Precedents in Conveyancing.—With Dissertations on its Law and Practice. *Eighth Edition.* By FREDERICK PRIDEAUX, late Professor of Real and Personal Property to the Inns of Court, and JOHN WHITCOMBE, Esqrs., Barristers-at-Law. 2 vols. Royal 8vo. 1876. Price 3l. 10s. cloth.

"Prideaux's has become an indispensable part of the conveyancer's library. . . . The new edition has been edited with a care and accuracy of which we can hardly speak too highly."—*Solicitors' Journal*, October 14, 1876.

"We may also be allowed to add our tribute of praise to these precedents for their conciseness, perspicuity, precision, and perfection of drafting."—*The Law Journal*, September 23, 1876.

Rogers' Elections, Registration, and Election Agency, with an Appendix of Statutes and Forms. *Twelfth Edition.* By F. S. P. WOLFERSTAN, Esq., Barrister-at-Law. 12mo. 1876. Price 1l. 10s. cloth.

"The book maintains its reputation as a well arranged magazine of all the authorities on the subject."—*Law Journal*, August 19, 1876.

Rogers' Law relating to Mines, Minerals, and Quarries in Great Britain and Ireland, including Rights of the Crown, the Duchy of Cornwall, and Local Laws and Customs; with a Summary of the Laws of Foreign States, and Practical Directions for obtaining Government Grants to work Foreign Mines. *Second Edition.* By ARUNDEL ROGERS, of the Inner Temple, Esq., Barrister-at-Law. Demy 8vo. 1876. Price 1l. 11s. 6d. cloth.

"Most comprehensive and complete."—*Law Times*, June 17, 1876.

"Will afford a really useful work of reference, alike for the Government Inspector and for the practising Barrister who is engaged in cases involving the Law of Mines."—*Law Magazine*, May, 1877.

Brooke's Treatise on the Office and Practice of a Notary of England.—With a full collection of Precedents. *Fourth Edition.* Including "THE CROSSED CHEQUES ACT, 1876." By LEONE LEVI, Esq., F.S.A., of Lincoln's Inn, Barrister-at-Law. Demy 8vo. 1876. Price 1l. 4s. cloth.

Scott's Costs under the Judicature Acts 1873 and 1875; containing the "Additional Rules" and Scale of Costs, together with Precedents of Taxed Bills. By JOHN SCOTT, Esq., Barrister-at-Law. Royal 12mo. 1876. Price 5s. 6d. cloth.

Braithwaite's Oaths in the Supreme Court of Judicature.—

A Manual for the Use of Commissioners to Administer Oaths in the Supreme Court of Judicature in England. Part I. containing practical information respecting their Appointment, Designation, Jurisdiction, and Powers. Part II. comprising a collection of officially recognised Forms of Jurats and Oaths, with Explanatory Observations. By T. W. BRAITHWAITE, of the Record and Writ Clerks' Office *Fcap.* 8vo. 1876. Price 4s. 6d. cloth.

"The work will, we doubt not, become the recognised guide of Commissioners to administer oaths."—*Solicitors' Journal*, May 6, 1876.

Dart's Vendors and Purchasers.—A Treatise on the Law and Practice relating to Vendors and Purchasers of Real Estate. By J. HENRY DART, of Lincoln's Inn, Esq., Barrister-at-Law, one of the Six Conveyancing Counsel of the High Court of Chancery. *Fifth Edition.* By the AUTHOR and WILLIAM BARBER, of Lincoln's Inn, Esq., Barrister-at-Law. 2 vols. Royal 8vo. 1876. Price 3l. 13s. 6d. cloth.

"A standard work like Mr. Dart's is beyond all praise."—*Law Journal*, February 12, 1876.

Thring's (Sir H.) Joint Stock Companies Law.—The Law and Practice of Joint Stock and other Public Companies, including all the Statutes, with Notes, a Collection of Precedents of Memoranda and Articles of Association, and all the other Forms required in Making, Administering, and Winding-up Companies. By SIR HENRY THRING, K.C.B., the Parliamentary Counsel. *Third Edition*, considerably enlarged, with all the Cases brought down to the present time. By GERALD A. R. FITZGERALD, of Lincoln's Inn, Esq., Barrister-at-Law, and Fellow of St. John's College, Oxford. 12mo. 1875. Price 1l. cloth.

"This, as the work of the original draughtsman of the Companies Act of 1862, and well-known Parliamentary counsel, Sir Henry Thring, is naturally the highest authority on the subject."—*The Times*, April 21, 1876.

Russell's Treatise on the Duty and Power of an Arbitrator, and the Law of Submissions and Awards; with an Appendix of Forms, and of the Statutes relating to Arbitration. By FRANCIS RUSSELL, Esq., Recorder of Tenterden. *Fifth Edition.* Royal 8vo. 1877. (Nearly ready.)

